Adventure Guide to

Costa Rica

4th Edition

Bruce & June Conord

HUNTER

HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC,
130 Campus Drive, Edison, NJ 08818
☎ 732/225-1900; 800/255-0343; fax 732/417-1744
www.hunterpublishing.com

Windsor Books
The Boundary, Wheatley Road, Garsington
Oxford, OX44 9EJ England
☎ 01865-361122; fax 01865-361133

Ulysses Travel Publications
4176 Saint-Denis, Montréal, Québec
Canada H2W 2M5
☎ 514/843-9447; fax 514/843-9448

ISBN 1-58843-290-4

© 2002 Hunter Publishing, Inc.

This and other Hunter travel guides are also available as e-books in a variety of digital formats through our on-line partners, including NetLibrary, PublicationsUnbound.com, Amazon.com, BarnesandNoble.com and eBooks.com.

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted in any form, or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, or otherwise, without the written permission of the publisher.

This guide focuses on recreational activities. As all such activities contain elements of risk, the publisher, author, affiliated individuals and companies disclaim responsibility for any injury, harm, or illness that may occur to anyone through, or by use of, the information in this book. Every effort was made to insure the accuracy of information in this book, but the publisher and author do not assume, and hereby disclaim, liability for any loss or damage caused by errors, omissions, misleading information or potential travel problems caused by this guide, even if such errors or omissions are the result of negligence, accident or any other cause.

Cover photo: Reptile © Jeffrey Cable/SuperStock
Index by Wolff Indexing
All other images © Bruce and June Conord

Maps by Kim MacKinnon & Kim André, © 2002 Hunter Publishing, Inc.

1 2 3 4

Dedication

Never doubt that a small group of thoughtful, committed citizens can change the world. Indeed, it's the only thing that ever has.

~ Margaret Mead, American anthropologist

To the men, women, and children around the world who do their best to conserve and protect our precious environment for future generations – theirs is the silent green army; and to them, this book is dedicated.

Acknowledgments

Although Costa Rica is a small country, its diverse geography and plentiful eco-adventure tourism opportunities made writing a well-researched guidebook quite a challenge. We could never have done it without the help of the Costa Rica Tourist Board (ICT) and Debbie Drachner, their resident public relations maven. Thank you all very much. Individual parks and attractions made themselves available to us on short notice and we thank them. We are also grateful to all the Ticos and expats who gave freely of their time and made us feel so very welcome wherever we went. We must single out Allan Templeton in Manuel Antonio and Thomas Douglas in San José for particular generosity. Linda Gray in Cocos gave us her time, and our personal thanks for years of friendship and hospitality go to Hilda Castro and family in Cedros.

Then, of course, our gratitude goes to our editor, Kim André, whose support and encouragement – and fine editing – keeps us on track. Lastly, we would like to thank you, our readers, for choosing this guidebook – it's the highest kind of praise! *Gracias*.

Author Profile

A wandering minstrel I –
A thing of shreds and patches,
Of ballads, songs, snatches,
And dreamy lullaby!
~ *The Mikado*, Gilbert and Sullivan, 1885

The Conords have been traveling and writing about their journeys for years. They enjoy adventure and ecological travel, as well as historical and cultural forays in foreign lands. Their other Hunter titles, *Adventure Guide to the Yucatán* and *Cancún, Cozumel & The Riviera Maya Alive!* garnered critical acclaim and won several prestigious travel writing and photography awards from the North American Travel Journalists' Association.

Bruce went to Rutgers University and has written biographies of John Lennon, Bill Cosby and Cesar Chavez. He has worked as an import manager, teacher, advertising executive, copywriter and publisher's representative. Writing, photography, soccer and travel are his passions.

June grew up in southwest England and went to Plymouth Art College. Whenever she gets near the ocean, she feels happy. Her professional credits include numerous newspaper and magazine articles and stock photography. She has edited, photographed and worked alongside Bruce in many of their joint efforts to eke out a living and travel more. For relaxation, she could happily spend all day on a pebble beach, poking a stick in rock pools and collecting shells.

Their individual work is represented by a stock photography agency and together their photographs of Mexico have been featured at an exhibit in the prestigious New York Arts Club.

Contents

INTRODUCTION 1
How to Use This Book 2
Prices 3
Very Useful Web Information 3
Costa Rica At A Glance 5
Costa Rica's Top 20 Spots 7
Suggested Destinations 12
Surfing Safaris 17
Wild Windsurfing 20
Fantastic Fishing 20
Living or Retiring in Costa Rica 22
Considerations 22
Real Estate Concerns 23
Master Plan for Your Visa 24
Information Sources 26
Gay & Lesbian Travel 26
Travel Essentials 27
Measurements 27
Entry Requirements 29
Passports 29
What to Take 32
Customs & Immigration 34
Way to Go 34
Flying to Costa Rica 34
Recommended Operators 35
Coming & Going 36

THE LAND BETWEEN THE OCEANS 37
Geography 38
Mountains 40
Rivers 40
Beaches 41
Volcanoes, Nature's Hot Spots 42
Earthquakes 44
Environment 45
Climate 45
Ecology 45
Eco-tourism 48
It's Not Easy Being Green 48
The Certificate of Sustainable Tourism 49
National Parks, Reserves, Preserves & Refuges 50
Flora 53
Trees 54

Rainforests . . . 56
Flowers, Fruit & Fragrance . . . 57
Orchids . . . 58
Fauna . . . 59
Primates . . . 60
Cats . . . 61
Sloths . . . 62
Turtles . . . 63
Birds & Butterflies . . . 64

THE PEOPLE, THEIR HISTORY . . . 67
History . . . 68
People Before Time . . . 68
The Conquest . . . 70
Colonial Times . . . 72
Democracy & Coffee . . . 73
Bananas & the Jungle Train . . . 75
Walker's War . . . 78
Modern Times . . . 79
Civil War . . . 80
Recent Memory . . . 81

BEING THERE . . . 83
Culture & Customs . . . 84
Holidays & Fiestas . . . 85
Food & Drink . . . 89
Local Foods . . . 89
Coffee, Beer & Batidos . . . 90
Alternative Accommodations . . . 92
Down on the Farm . . . 92
Bed & Breakfasts . . . 93
Hostels . . . 93
Camping . . . 94
Getting Around . . . 96
Travel by Bus . . . 96
San José & Vicinity . . . 96
Around the Country . . . 97
Car Rentals . . . 97
Insurance . . . 97
Rugged Terrain . . . 98
Car Rental Companies . . . 99
Hitchhiking . . . 101
Cross-Country Flights . . . 101
Learn Spanish in Costa Rica . . . 102
Language Schools . . . 102
Sports . . . 104
Money Matters . . . 106

Tipping . . . 106
Gambling . . . 107
Safety & Crime . . . 107
Common-Sense Precautions . . . 108
For Women Travelers . . . 108
Health, Special Concerns . . . 109
Telephones & the Internet . . . 112
Just in Case . . . 113
Credit Card Issues . . . 113
Emergencies . . . 113
Costa Rica Tourist Board . . . 114
Embassies . . . 114
Handy Hints . . . 115

SAN JOSÉ . . . 119
Orientation . . . 120
A Walking Tour of San José . . . 122
Adventures on a Shoestring . . . 128
Local Adventures, Tours & Day-Trips . . . 131
Tour Companies . . . 131
Adventures in the Air . . . 132
Adventures on Horseback . . . 133
Adventures on Foot . . . 133
Adventures on Water . . . 135
Adventures for Children . . . 138
Shopping . . . 139
Nightlife . . . 144
Places to Stay . . . 147
Moderate Accommodations . . . 148
Budget Accommodations . . . 152
Other Choices . . . 156
Outside of Town . . . 157
Airport & Beyond . . . 159
Places to Eat . . . 160
San José . . . 161
Escazú . . . 164

THE CENTRAL VALLEY . . . 167
East of Town . . . 167
Cartago . . . 167
Irazú Volcano . . . 171
Lankester Gardens . . . 172
Orosí . . . 173
Lake Cachí & Ujarrás . . . 176
Turrialba . . . 177
West of Town . . . 180
Heredia . . . 180

Alajuela 183
Poás Volcano 185
Coffee Country 187
Grecia 187
Sarchí 188
Naranjo 189
San Ramón 190
Zarcero 191
Ciudad Quesada (San Carlos) 192

NORTH BY NORTHWEST 195
Arenal Area 195
Arenal Volcano 195
La Fortuna 198
Caño Negro Wildlife Refuge 204
Lake Arenal. 205
Tilarán 207
Backcountry 207
Monteverde 208
Monteverde Cloud Forest 208
Bosque Nuboso de Los Niños 212
Santa Elena Rainforest Reserve 213
Santa Elena Pueblo 213
Liberia & Guanacaste 219
Liberia 219
Northern National Parks. 222
Palo Verde National Park 222
Lomas Barbudal 223
Rincón de la Vieja National Park 224
Guanacaste National Park. 227
Santa Rosa National Park 227

NICOYA PENINSULA 231
Northern Peninsula 232
Playa Hermosa Area 232
Playa Hermosa 232
Playa Panama. 233
Playa del Coco. 233
Playa Ocotal. 235
Playa Flamingo Area Beaches 235
Playa Tamarindo 237
Playa Grande 244
Playa Junquillal 245
Central Peninsula 246
Santa Cruz & Nicoya. 246
Barra Honda National Park 248
Playa Sámara. 248

Playa Nosara 252
Southern Peninsula. 255
Playa Naranjo 255
Karen Morgenson Reserve 256
Curú National Wildlife Refuge 256
Playa Tambor. 257
Montezuma 258
Leaving Town. 263
Cabo Blanco Absolute Nature Reserve 265
Malpais & Santa Teresa 265

PACIFICA 267
Puntarenas 269
Jacó 274
Quepos & Manuel Antonio National Park. 279
Quepos 280
Manuel Antonio National Park 282
Adventures on Water. 286
Adventures on Land 287
Nightlife 288
Odd & Ends 289
Places to Stay & Eat 290
Dominical 298
Hacienda Baru 300
Nauyaca Waterfalls 301
Uvita & Playa Bahia 301
Talamanca Mountains 302
Along the Cerro de la Muerte 303
San Isidro de General 306
Chirripó National Park. 308

CARIBBEAN COAST 313
Braulio Carrillo National Park. 314
Rara Avis Reserve 316
La Selva & Sarapiquí. 317
Tortuguero National Park 321
Barra Colorado & Parismina. 326
Limón 327
Cahuita 331
Hitoy-Cerere Biological Reserve. 334
Puerto Viejo 335
Gandoca-Manzanillo Wildlife Refuge 340
The Frontier – Panama. 341

ZONA SUR, THE SOUTH PACIFIC 343
Osa Peninsula. 344
Drake Bay 345

Isla Caño 348
Corcovado National Park 348
Puerto Jiménez 351
Golfito 354
Golfo Dulce 355
Playa Zancudo 357
Pavones 358
Panama or Bust 359
Parque Internacional La Amistad 359
Boruca Country 360
San Vito 361

APPENDIX 363
Useful Websites 363
Rainy Day Reading 364
Showtime 366
Recipes to Try at Home 367
Spanish Vocabulary 368
Transportation Schedules & Fares 372
San José to Surrounding Towns 373
International Services 379

INDEX 381

Introduction

Never a ship sails out of the bay
But carries my heart as a stowaway
~ Roselle Mercier Montgomery, writer, 1874-1933

IN THIS CHAPTER

- **How to Use This Book**
- **Costa Rica At A Glance**
- **Suggested Destinations**
- **Surfing Safaris**
- **Fantastic Fishing**
- **Travel Essentials**
  - **Measurements**
  - **Entry Requirements**
  - **Customs & Immigration**
  - **What to Take**
- **Living or Retiring in Costa Rica**

Costa Rica is a magical land known for its beautiful scenery and appealing people. Geographically close to the US yet far different, its historic political stability and intriguing Spanish culture make it an important draw for all kinds of vacationers.

Don't expect either the obvious poverty or indigenous customs of Mexico or Guatemala here. Costa Rica is a cosmopolitan country blessed with an exotic landscape and an uncommon landscape perfect for eco-tourism. It is not as inexpensive as the rest of Central America, or even as cheap as it was before eco-tourists discovered its beauty. We overheard a casual remark that Costa Rica is a "third-world country with first-world prices." While in some ways that is true, your vacation dollars will still go a long way here, and even the higher-priced itineraries offer tremendous value. In addition, thousands of expatriates and retirees have settled here for the climate, culture and lower cost of living, making Costa Rica a very North American-friendly destination.

But it is the host of natural wonders and ecological diversions that draws most visitors – and vacation adventure opportunities abound.

Whitewater raft through pristine jungles. Bathe in natural hot water springs. Slide through a canopy of trees on a high wire. Visit coffee plantations, where some of the finest coffee in the world is grown. Sunbathe on a beach of black volcanic or powdery white sand. Watch a nighttime volcano put on a fireworks display of ruby-red hot lava. Hide on a darkened beach to watch giant sea turtles as they dig nests and lay their eggs. Climb to the top of a high volcano and look down into its crater filled with a pea green lake. Visit one of the many butterfly farms. Swim, snorkel, hike, bike, camp, eat, sleep, read a book – do whatever you want. Costa Rica offers a smorgasbord of pastimes for your pleasure. We've been many times and find more to do and see each time we visit.

How to Use This Book

The writer that does the most is the one who
gives his reader the most knowledge
– and takes from him the least time.
~ Charles Caleb Colton, English writer, 1780-1832

You know the old saying. If you find fault with our book, please tell us – but if you like it, tell a friend!

We have arranged this guide in a way that makes it easy for readers ether to plan a logical itinerary or get right into the details of specific adventures. Unless you're just going to one area, travel in Costa Rica always involves passing through the Central Valley. The best way to think of it is as a spoked wheel, with San José as the hub. You can see a lot of the country if you are based in the capital. Costa Rica is small enough to get from coast to coast in one long day of driving, or half an hour in a plane. (Then again, some areas have such bad roads you're lucky to get a few kilometers in a half-hour – we'll steer you away from those!) We divided our guide into regions: San José; the Central Valley; North by Northwest; the Nicoya Peninsula; Pacifica (the Central Pacific Coast); the Caribbean Coast; and Zona Sur, the South Pacific. Each offers its own diverse enjoyments.

We wrote this *Adventure Guide* with an ecologically responsible slant. Costa Rica is an environmental paradise. In fact, 2002 was declared the Year of Eco-tourism by the United Nations. Don't be a tourist, be an eco-tourist.

Flexible travelers can always get a lot out of their vacations, and that's especially true in Costa Rica. Starting in San José and wandering off to find your pleasures is a great way to go. The main north-south road is the Inter-American Highway, which connects the towns of La Cruz (near the Nicaraguan border) with Canoas (on the border with Panama).

Nearly every major establishment we mention in this guide has e-mail and a website; we've included the web address after the phone number. In the interest of space, we usually give just the website when you can use that to send them an e-mail. Those establishments without their own websites are still likely to have e-mail; we've listed only the e-mail in these cases. Because Internet cafés come and go faster than we can type, we haven't bothered to list them. Just ask. There will be one nearby.

Remember, new places pop up overnight, places that are good go bad, formerly lousy restaurants clean up their act, and hotels remodel. If you find things are different than we have suggested in the pages of this book, please let our publisher know or send us an e-mail directly (brucewrite@aol.com or junioc@aol.com). Same goes if you've found something good

that we didn't include – let us know. Our goal is to make your vacation the best ever!

■ Prices

Although we made every effort to be as thorough, complete and accurate as possible, things change in Costa Rica – sometimes *muy rapido*. We tried to use a system of dollar-sign symbols.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20
$$$$$	over US $20

■ Very Useful Web Information

There's tons of information available. Make sure you read our *Handy Hints* section on page 115. And, if you plan to rent a car, please read our driving tips on page 99.

There are several sources of Costa Rican information on the web. The government's official site is **www.tourism-costarica.com**. If you'd like to have a Costa Rica tourism brochure mailed to you, call them at ☎ 800/343-6332.

Other good resources include **www.costarica.com, www.central-america.com** and **www.bruncas.com**. Gay and lesbian travel info can be found at **www.hometown.aol.com/gaycrica/guide.html**. For a round-up of hotels, log on to **www.hotels.co.cr** or the useful **www.yellowweb.co.cr**.

If you want to keep up with news in Costa Rica, look every Friday at **www.ticotimes.com** and check daily on **www.amcostarica.com**, where you can sign up for daily headlines by e-mail. *La Nacion* newspaper has a good site: **www.incostarica.net/centers/visitor**.

For eco-tourism discussions look to **www.planeta.com**. Devoted eco-tourists should check out the eco-cultural offerings of Cooperena cooperatives at **www.agroecoturismo.net** or **www.ecotourism.co.cr**. Sports folk should check out **www.costaricaoutdoors.com**.

Locally run websites with accommodations and general information include **www.monteverdeinfo.com** (Monteverde), **www.maqbeach.com** (Manuel Antonio & Quepos), plus Pacific coast beach destinations: **www.nosara.com**, **www.samarabeach.com**, and **www.tamarindo.com**. For the Osa Peninsula and southern part of the country from Dominical to Panama, look to the Pacific region's **www.southerncostarica.com**, or on the southern Caribbean coast, **www.greencoast.com** (Puerto Viejo). Surfers can check **www.crsurf.com** in Dominical.

■ We Love To Get Mail!

A traveler has a right to relate and embellish his adventures as he pleases, and it is very impolite to refuse that deference and applause they deserve.

~ Rudolf Erich Raspe, 1737-1794

Hunter Publishing makes every effort to ensure that its travel guides are the most current sources of information available to travelers. If you have any information that you feel should be included in the next edition of this guide, please write to us at 130 Campus Drive, Edison, NJ 08818, or send an e-mail to kim@hunterpublishing.com.

Feel free to include your opinion or experiences of the places you've visited, as well as price updates and suggestions for ways in which we could improve this book for future readers. If you'd like to contact the authors directly, e-mail Bruce at brucewrite@aol.com or June at junioc@aol.com.

Costa Rica At A Glance

On a Clear Day You Can See Forever.
~ 1965 musical

WHEN TO VISIT: The high season in Costa Rica, December through April, is the dry season. The rainy season, which lasts from May to November, usually sees sunny mornings, with rain showers in late afternoon and evening. Secondary roads can become rutted during those months, and four-wheel-drive vehicles are strongly recommended. Overall, the climate is tropical, with an average temperature of 72°F (22°C). It can be much hotter along the coastal areas of the country, and much cooler in the mountains.

MONEY: Costa Rican currency is the **colon** (co-LOAN). It floats daily against the dollar and can be exchanged at banks and change booths. American dollars and major **credit cards** are acceptable almost everywhere, except in small business establishments or hotels and restaurants in remote locations. **Travelers' checks** are not exchanged as favorably as cash. If you pay by credit card, a small surcharge is sometimes added. **ATMs** are available in most cities and towns with bank offices.

PEOPLE: The population of Costa Rica was 3,622,171 as of January 2000, which includes 40,000 native people who belong to eight different cultural groups. The official language is Spanish, but many of the people speak some English, a required course in all schools. Costa Ricans are affectionately known as *Ticos* (TEA-coes) – and you would be hard pressed to find a more friendly and welcoming culture.

EDUCATION: Costa Rica's constitution requires 6% of its Gross Domestic Product be dedicated to education – and as a result it has a higher literacy rate (95%) than the United States. All post offices have computers for general use, and Internet connections are also available there. Costa Rica also imports students from overseas who come to the Spanish-language schools that abound throughout the country.

RELIGION: **Catholicism** is the dominant religion, as it is in most of Latin America. Consequently, nearly all major holidays are religious in nature. The government and popular culture is secular, though still conservative.

MAJOR CITIES: **San José**, population one million, is the capital and cultural heart of Costa Rica. Other major cities (by population) are: **Alajuela**, **Cartago**, **Heredia**, **Liberia**, **Limón** and **Puntarenas**.

WEATHER: Costa Rica is a tropical country with two seasons – dry and wet. Temperature in the Central Valley is spring-like all year long. It's colder at higher altitudes in the mountains and hotter in the lowlands and along the shore.

ENTRY REQUIREMENTS: Canadians and North Americans are not required to have a visa and may visit Costa Rica for a maximum of 90 days without one. To enter the country you must have a valid passport, or a photo ID (like a driver's license) and a copy of your birth certificate. We strongly recommend having a passport. All Europeans need a valid passport.

ELECTRICITY: The voltage throughout the country is 110, the same as in North America. However, three-prong outlets are scarce, so bring along an adapter if you need one. Travelers with appliances set for 220 will need an adapter that changes the voltage and allows for use of a different plug.

TIME ZONES: Costa Rica is on **Central Standard Time**, six hours behind Greenwich Mean Time and one hour behind EST in the States. It does not currently use daylight saving time, although the idea has been considered.

HEALTH: No shots are required, but we always suggest having a **Hepatitis A** shot as a precaution. The water in the major cities of Costa Rica is safe and most hotels and restaurants offer purified tap water. You might prefer to drink bottled water (*agua purificada*) or seltzer (*agua mineral*) to be sure. Costa Rica has excellent, low-cost medical care and well-qualified practitioners. Many North Americans come to Costa Rica for cosmetic surgery or dental work.

SAFETY & CRIME: Costa Rica is a safe destination for 99% of its tourists, but it's always a good idea to exercise caution whenever one travels. In general, the country has a low crime rate, but in recent years there have been increasing instances of tourists and expatriates being robbed, as well as several murders. Additionally, most eco-adventures involve some sort of danger, so be sure to use less testosterone and more common sense when deciding on your level of participation in these activities.

THINGS TO BUY: Choose from coffee and coffee-related products, reproduction pre-Columbian jewelry, craftily carved wooden boxes, attractive Chorotegan pottery, leather goods, hand-painted art (on bird feathers), guitars and other musical instruments or painted oxcarts. There's also an abundant selection of clothes and crafts imported from Panama, Ecuador and Guatemala available.

DRIVING/CAR RENTAL: Rental cars are expensive, but a good way to see Costa Rica outside of San José. You should buy all the insurance offered – and then some.

Drivers in Costa Rica are maniacs – worse than Bostonians – and, for a non-confrontational people, very aggressive behind the wheel. Combine that with unpredictable road conditions and there can be "awkward" moments. Drive very cautiously. In rainy season, make sure that you rent a four-wheel-drive auto. Think mass transit – buses are a good alternative and very reasonably priced.

■ Costa Rica's Top 20 Spots

Adventure today means finding one's way back to the silence and stillness of a thousand years ago.
~ Pico Iyer, *NY Times* magazine

Our list of "Top 20 Things to Do or See" is a guide to the best that Costa Rica has to offer. It's not in any order, nor does it cover anywhere near all of the country's attractions. But it should give you some food for thought in planning your vacation. Happy trails to you!

1. ARENAL VOLCANO: Famous for its nighttime lava fireworks, Arenal Volcano towers above a lovely lake of the same name. The area has plenty of natural activities, eco-adventures, and the lake is particularly popular with fishermen and windsurfers. The thermal springs at nearby Tabacón Resort offer a refreshing dip any time of the day. The volcano itself rumbles frequently and, if not socked in by clouds, is very impressive – and just a tad exciting. See page 195.

2. MONTEVERDE: The 10,526-hectare/26,000-acre Monteverde Cloud Forest Reserve, nestled in moisture-filled hanging clouds, provides a home to thousands of species of plants, animals and insects. It offers a unique opportunity to experience, up close, the beauty of nature unspoiled – the reason we all come to Costa Rica. See page 208. If you can't make it here, try the Los Angeles Cloud Forest or Tapantí-Macizo de la Muerte Cloud Forest.

3. MANUEL ANTONIO: This is prime real estate. Manuel Antonio National Park has three white sandy connecting beaches and a forest filled with a variety of monkeys. It sits at the base of a mountain on a peninsula that eagerly stretches out to greet the Pacific Ocean beyond and boasts magnificent flora and fauna, as well as fantastic views both in and out of the park. See page 282.

4. TORTUGUERO: Bordered by the Caribbean Sea, Tortuguero National Park contains an incredible network of navigable canals, and boats are the only way to get around. Mangrove forests that edge the canals are the place to look for wildlife. The park's 37 km/23 miles of beaches are protected nesting grounds for the green sea turtle. In season (July to October), you can accompany a guide to the beaches at night and watch tur-

tles lay their eggs. It is a memorable experience. Other seasons offer plenty of non-turtle related nature sightseeing. See page 321.

5. TREE TOP TOURS: Most of the rainforest's life dwells in the canopy, high above ground. Consequently, there are a large number of "canopy tours" offered. Most are geared to having a wild ride rather than studying wildlife – but what fun it is. In the popular and ubiquitous versions you slide from tree platform to tree platform, safely attached in a harness, on a thick cable. It is thrilling to zip across the forest like a high-tech Tarzan, and kids love it. If you would like more cerebral and sedate fun, take the "Aerial Tram." It offers a monkey's view of the surrounding jungle at various levels in the canopy, while seated in a slow-moving cable car and accompanied by a naturalist guide. There is also a "Sky Walk" that features incredibly high wire bridges between trees and above deep gorges. Our favorite places to go in search of such thrills are "Kazm Cañon," which offers rappelling and slides over the Río Colorado next to Rincón de la Vieja National Park; and the waterfalls near Manuel Antonio, where you can rappel down the falls. All of these types of activities are referred to as "canyoning."

> **WARNING:** Many of these adventures contain an element of danger, so be selective.

6. WHITEWATER RAFTING: Costa Rica is famous for its whitewater river raft trips through the rain forest. Rafting is one of the best ways to spend a day. You can even opt for an overnight trip with a stay in a riverside lodge deep in the rain forest. Our favorite ride is on the Pacuare River (see page 150), where you are rushed through primary and secondary forests and an impressively deep gorge. The Class III and IV rapids will thrill experienced rafters. Safety-oriented professional guides provide a trip well suited for everyone from Grandma to Junior. Exciting, exhilarating, and intoxicating. Other regional rivers also offer challenging rides.

7. LANKESTER GARDENS: Wander along the 17 km/10.6 miles of trails that lead throughout the Lankester Gardens outside of Cartago. Among colorful open garden beds and a cool shady forest, enjoy the countless varieties of orchids, bromeliads, cacti and palms that are grown here for botanical study as well as your viewing. Guides are available. See page 172.

8. IN SEARCH OF THE QUETZAL: Everyone heads to Monteverde to look for the quetzal, the colorful native bird that is an enduring symbol of freedom. If you're going north, by all means keep an eye out. But we think the best chance to find the elusive quetzal is off the Inter-American Highway that connects San Isidro and Cartago. This highway crosses Costa Rica's highest mountains along the Cerro de la Muerte and there are several lodges here that cater to birdwatchers. Practically all mountain na-

ture lodges have guides for hire and offer the opportunity to stay and watch for quetzals. Nesting season for these magnificent birds is March through May, and that's the best time for a sighting. But it is possible, if you're lucky, to catch a glimpse of one any time of the year.

9. IRAZU VOLCANO: The 11,260-foot-tall Irazú Volcano is the highest in Costa Rica and still considered active, even though its last major eruption was on March 19, 1963, the day that President John F. Kennedy arrived in Costa Rica. Today, a few puffs of steam and smoke are the most activity you're likely to see. To get here you'll cross a wide expanse of dark gray barren land resembling a moonscape. At the rim, the sight of the crater filled with pea-green sulfur-laden water – surrounded by a rugged rocky cliff face – leaves one breathless. See page 171.

10. POAS VOLCANO: A long, panoramic, twisting road wends its way through fertile farmland and forest stands, leading up the mountainside to the Poás Volcano. Its crater, filled with turquoise water, is over a mile across and is said to be the second-largest active volcano crater in the world. Occasionally, the crater still boils and shoots steam geysers. Poás Volcano is situated in a protected national park of the same name that offers visitors an information center, a colorful slide show about the volcano, and is the starting point for several well-marked trails around the moonscape crater's rim. See page 185.

11. CORCOVADO: This national park is the largest tract of virgin rain forest in Costa Rica and covers more than half of the Osa Peninsula. Famous for its scarlet macaws and a multitude of other wildlife, it is a colorful must-see for adventure naturalists. See page 348.

12. CAHUITA & PUERTO VIEJO: The southern beach town of Cahuita is laid back and friendly, a place to rest and rejuvenate during the day – and the hot spot for dancing at night. It contains two inviting beaches, one white and one black. Cahuita National Park offers it all – camping, biking, hiking, snorkeling, and more – and is guarded from the treetops by vociferous howler monkeys. Travel farther south to Puerto Viejo to find yet another inviting small beach town with an even more relaxed beat. With a large selection of accommodations and eateries, it makes a good base to cover the whole coast down to the Panamanian border. Worth all the time that you can afford. See pages 331-340.

13. NATIONAL THEATER & GOLD MUSEUM: Right in the heart of San José, alongside the Plaza de la Cultura, is the imposing National Theater (see page 123). Designed by Belgian architects and decorated by Italian artists, the 1,000-seat stone and metal structure offers performances by the world's most famous of artists. Don't miss seeing its fabulous gold gilt interior and be sure to have afternoon tea in the theater's café. The Gold Museum (page 124) is found below the Plaza de la Cultura, to the rear of the National Theater. A permanent display of more than

2,000 pre-Columbian gold artifacts and temporary art exhibits make for a rich experience.

14. JADE MUSEUM: Eye-popping pre-Columbian jade, gold and stone art are featured at the Jade Museum, located at the top of the INS building in San José. In addition, frequently changing exhibitions of artists' works will enhance your pleasure. See page 125.

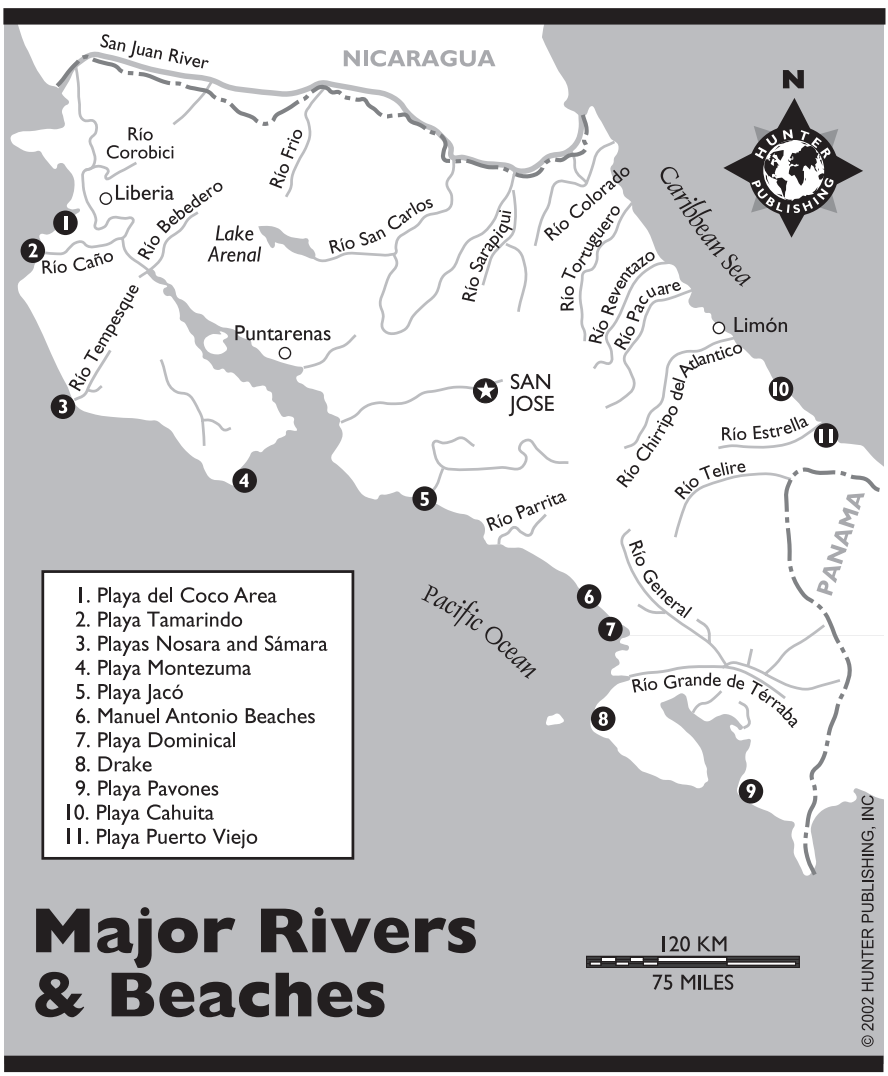
15. BUTTERFLY FARM & INSECT MUSEUM: The Butterfly Farm near Alajuela is Latin America's first and largest exporter of farm-raised butterflies. All visitors get a guided two-hour tour, which fits in well with the Café Britt Coffee Tour during a day of sightseeing. There are now many smaller butterfly farm imitators, but one that's impossible to imitate is Dr. Richard Whitten's **Jewels of the Rainforest Exhibit**. Headquartered at the Hotel Chalet Tirol, his extensive collection of weird and wonderful insects, butterflies, bugs and beetles are artistically displayed and accompanied by educational videos, brochures and, if you're lucky, the personal attention of Dr. Whitten or his charming Scottish wife (both accomplished organ players). Another biological attraction is **InBio Park**, a private project to categorize Costa Rica's diverse insect and plant life, as well as educate and entertain visitors.

16. RINCON DE LA VIEJA: This park surrounds the flanks of the Rincón de la Vieja Volcano and its active crater. Many excellent hiking trails traverse this diverse landscape with its hot springs, geysers, mud pots, waterfalls, volcanic craters and a lake. This is a favorite destination for birdwatchers, offering fabulous views of the lowland pastures and rich wildlife. Hard to get here, but a fascinating place. See page 224.

17. SARCHI & COFFEE TOWNS: If you like to shop, Sarchí is your town. Filled with handicraft stores and small factories, it is best known as the home of the colorfully hand-painted Costa Rican oxcarts (*carretas*), which can be purchased in all sizes (and shipped home). But the town also offers fine furniture and other wooden articles, as well as leather, metal and fabric creations. Enjoy an oxcart painting demonstration at the Plaza de la Artesania shopping mall, then later select from one of the many restaurants for dinner. When you're shopped out, take a short side trip to nearby Zarcero. In the center of town you'll enjoy the whimsical and photogenic topiary featuring animal figures from sculpted cypress. A long tunnel of connecting bushes that look like melted Hershey's kisses, lead to an inviting red and white church beyond. Living art. See pages 187-194.

18. NATURE LODGES: If you're looking for a unique experience that your cruise ship friends couldn't imagine, spend at least a night in one of the many ecological nature lodges that offer rustic accommodations. You owe it to yourself to experience the diverse unspoiled countryside, away from the traffic and noise pollution of the cities and towns.

19. WATER, WATER, EVERYWHERE: A plethora of beaches await you on the Caribbean and Pacific Ocean coasts of Costa Rica. They come in a variety of colors with sands that run from white to black and textures ranging from powder soft to coarse and gritty. Public beaches, isolated beaches, great surfing beaches, laze-around beaches – whatever you prefer, it's there. If sand between your toes is not your style, then swim, sail, whitewater raft, kayak or windsurf on the many rivers and lakes between coasts. Or choose the ultimate way to relax – soak in hot springs then cool down beneath a waterfall.



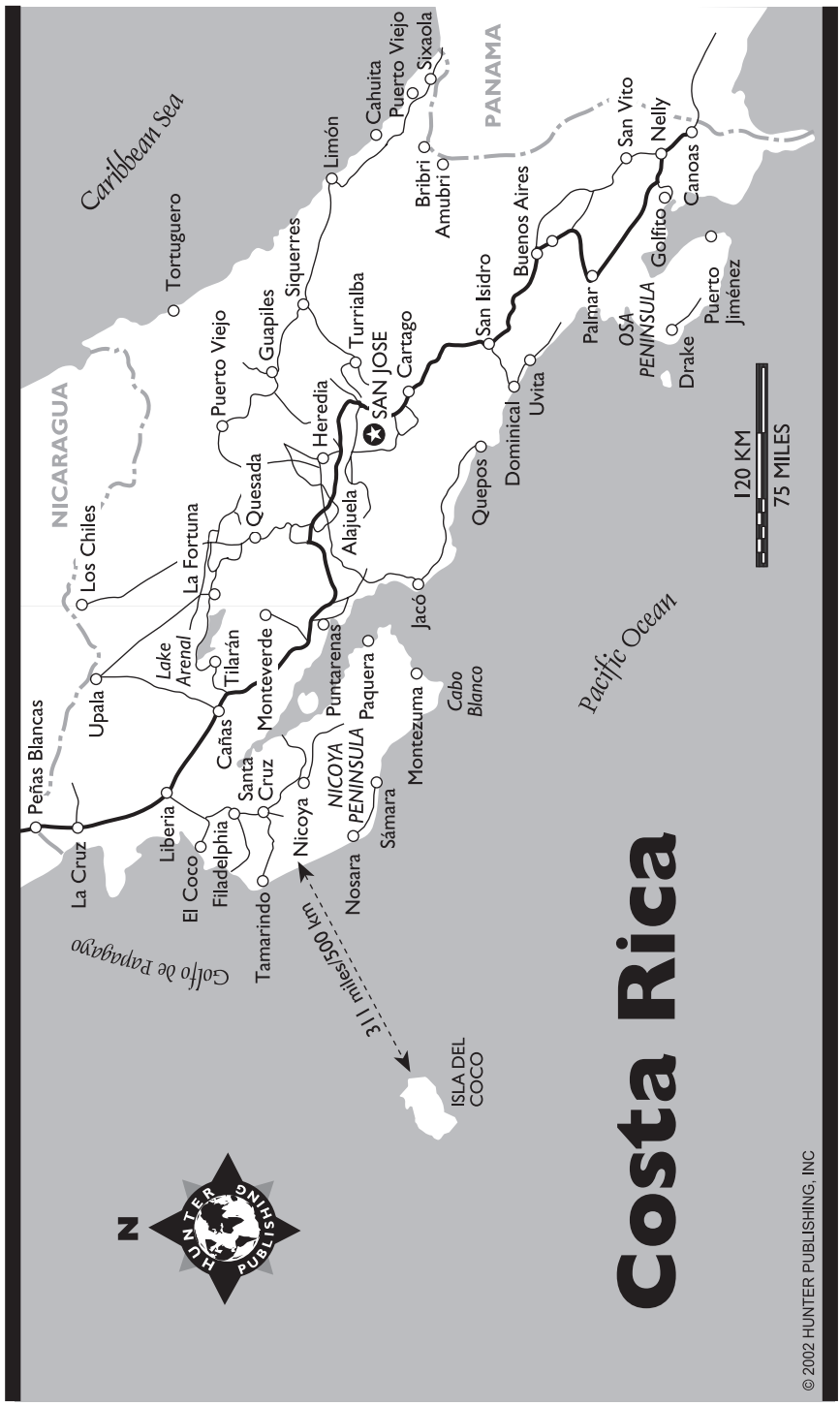
20. FISHING: A growing number of qualified operators offer competitive, world-class sport-fishing charters on both coasts. In the Pacific, marlin, sailfish, tuna and dorado lure the enthusiastic angler. In the turquoise waters of the Caribbean, at the mouth of the Barra del Colorado in particular, tarpon and snook are yours for the catching (and releasing). The beautiful 35-km-long (22-mile) Arenal Lake contains freshwater rainbow bass (*guapote*). In their eagerness to get hooked, they will practically pull you into the water. In the mountains, a short drive from San José, you will find fishing locations for trout and other freshwater species. A fishing license is required for inland angling (except on private property). For detailed information, contact *Costa Rica Outdoors Magazine* at ☎ 506/282-6743 or by e-mail, jruhlow@sol.racsa.co.cr.

Suggested Destinations

And away we go.
~ Jackie Gleason, *The Honeymooners*

We have had the luxury of visiting Costa Rica for much longer periods of time than most tourists dream of. Consequently, at the risk of suggesting too much, we have to bite our tongue when it comes to preparing itineraries. Our first recommendation is not to cram too much into one trip. It's better to come back again. If you are traveling around to different regions, think in terms of a trip from San José that touches what you're interested in and loops back in time for your departure. One typical itinerary, for example, is San José up to La Fortuna and Arenal, on to Monteverde, and then a day or two on a Guanacaste beach before coming back. Another might change directions at La Fortuna to explore Tortuguero, and follow the coast south to Cahuita for a few days before returning to San José. We found a delightful loop along Nicoya's beaches to Montezuma. How about heading down the Pacific coast from Manuel Antonio to Dominical, then back inland along the "Ridge of Death highway" to Mt. Chirripó? Or catch a flight to Osa. The possibilities and combinations are endless. There is even a small cruise ship line, **Cruise West** *(☎ 800/888-9378, www.cruisewest.com)*, that offers a fun, seven- or 12-day cruise along the Pacific coast of Costa Rica, including Coiba Island and the Panama Canal.

Because Costa Rica is small, you can easily combine several areas and attractions in a one-week trip. If this is your first time here, you might want to pick just one or two areas and base yourself out of them. Each region covered offers adventure travel, recreational vacation and eco-tourism opportunities.



© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

■ San José & Central Valley

The metropolitan area of San José, Escazú, Cartago and Heredia can fill more time than you have. It offers museums, shopping, nature and culture, as well as day-trips to nearby attractions such as the volcanoes, whitewater rafting, canopy tours and coffee plantations. San José is a big city and is fun for those who like what cities offer, but less metropolitan-oriented visitors might prefer to stay in the suburbs or nearby towns.

■ Manuel Antonio & Central Pacific

Manuel Antonio National Park is on the Pacific coast, about three or four hours overland from San José. It's the most-visited of Costa Rica's natural reserves. Besides the natural beauty and eco-tourism opportunities you'll find there, the drive itself is spectacular. The stretch from Jacó (where most residents of San José go for the weekend), through Quepos and Manuel Antonio down to Dominical, features long, palm-lined beaches great for swimming and surfing. Included in this trip could be a drive back from Dominical along the Cerro de la Muerte, a twisting part of the Inter-American Highway that rises above the clouds.

■ Nicoya/Guanacaste

Guanacaste is the drier, cattle-ranching province in Costa Rica's northwest shoulder. A new airport in Liberia has opened up the area to even more tourism as people come to visit the fabulous beaches that stretch down from the Nicaraguan border to Cabo Blanco at the tip of the Nicoya Peninsula. The Pacific water is warm and inviting. Some of the country's most attractive beaches are located along this coast, and surfers, sun-worshippers and swimmers gravitate here. Plus, it gets more sun and less rain, which makes for perfect beach weather.

■ Arenal/Monteverde

Although they stand almost back-to-back, the active Arenal Volcano, with its large, windy lake, and the Monteverde Cloud Forest, maintained in part by the original Quaker community that founded it, are hours apart by car. Many visitors combine them for their diverse pleasures, and some smart travelers take the shortcut across the lake. Arenal offers hot springs, lava flows, a hip town (La Fortuna), plus the thrill of real danger. Monteverde, on the other hand, is surreal. Clouds shroud the forest's nature walks. Scientists and students relax in nearby quiet Santa Elena.

■ Tortuguero

The remote corner of northeastern Costa Rica is famous for its deep-sea fishing (charters depart from the mouth of the Barra Colorado River), and the Tortuguero canals, a complex of inland rivers that criss-cross mangrove forests. Here, on Tortuguero's Caribbean beaches, endangered turtles come to nest. A great eco-activity is to watch the turtles dig their nests and lay eggs, or watch the hatchlings struggle down to the sea – all with the accompaniment of a guide, of course. Although some companies now offer day-trips from San José, we recommend at least one overnight in the area.

■ Atlantic Caribbean

The shore south from Limón to Cahuita and Puerto Viejo is what is generally referred to as Costa Rica's Caribbean or Atlantic coast. The atmosphere is closer to that of a Caribbean island than to the hustle and bustle of the Central Valley. That's partly because it looks more Caribbean – beaches are lined with palms – but mostly it's because of the Caribbean culture that survives with the Afro-Caribbeans who settled the

area 150 years ago. We find it very loose and lovely. Indigenous reserves and nature lodges can be found inland.

■ Osa Peninsula & The South

The south and southwest corner of Costa Rica contains the largest tracts of unspoiled virgin rainforest. Although a fair amount of this area is accessible by hard four-wheel driving, it's remote enough that most visitors arrive by boat and plane. Corcovado's rich expanse of primary forest covering most of the Osa Peninsula features some wonderful nature lodges. The gulf gets visits by dolphins and whales and is popular with fishermen. Most tourists don't get this far, but it is absolutely worth it.

Surfing Safaris

Let's go surfing now, everybody's learning how,
come on and safari with me.
~ *Surfing Safari*, Beach Boys, 1962

Long known as a surfer's paradise – for more reasons than just waves – Costa Rica's beaches continue to attract foreign surfers who come for tournaments or just for fun. Since both coasts have exceptional curls, more locals are also enjoying this imported sport. Check out **www.crsurf.com** for the latest updates.

■ North Pacific Coast

PLAYA NARANJO: Also known as **Witch's Rock**, Playa Noranjo is one of the most famous breaks in Costa Rica with near-perfect tubular waves. Hard to reach – four-wheel-drives routinely get stuck – it is located in a wilderness area of Santa Rosa National Park, way up north. Playa Naranjo was made famous in the film *Endless Summer.* There are no facilities here – you have to camp. **Siesta Campers** *(☎ 506/289-3898, www.edenia.com/campers)* rents fully equipped VW Westfalia camper vans. Just to the south of Witch's Rock is a spot known as **Ollie's Point**, named after Lt. Col. Oliver North. A secret airstrip nearby was once used to supply Contra rebels across the Nicaraguan border. It's nice to know that something good has come from Ollie's misdeeds – one of the two cargo

planes flown out of here has become a restaurant at Costa Verde in Manuel Antonio. (The other one was shot down over Nicaragua, which made US involvement in the Iran-Contra scandal public.)

PLAYA TAMARINDO: Easy to get to and very popular. The three main breaks are **Pico Pequeño**, a rocky point in front of the Hotel Tamarindo; **El Estero**, a good river-mouth break; and **Henry's Point**, a rocky break in front of the Zullymar Restaurant. Each August, Tamarindo hosts a season-end pro-am competition with a big purse. If you're interested in taking part, check www.crsurf.com for dates.

AVELLANAS: The **Guanacasteco** break features very hollow left and right breaks, 10 km/6.2 miles south of Tamarindo. Nearby **Nosara** is a nice little seaside town with right and left beach breaks.

PLAYA COYOTE, MANZANILLO, SANTA TERESA & MALPAIS: These somewhat remote beach breaks, with several points, are increasingly popular for their speed and consistency.

■ Central Pacific Coast

BOCA BARRANCA: The closest surf beach to San José, this is a river mouth with excellent access. Two km/1.2 miles south is **Puerto Caldera**, with **Jetty Break**, a good left near a sea wall.

JACÓ: Jacó can get some rough surf and closes out when it is over five feet. Inconsistent good beach break. South of Jacó is **Playa Hermosa** and a few other nearby spots with strong beach breaks and good waveforms. Waves are best on rising tides. Farther south there are many isolated point breaks all the way to Quepos.

QUEPOS & MANUEL ANTONIO: A small left point is at the river mouth near the city. Next to the park itself there are left and right beach breaks which offer good shape with larger swells.

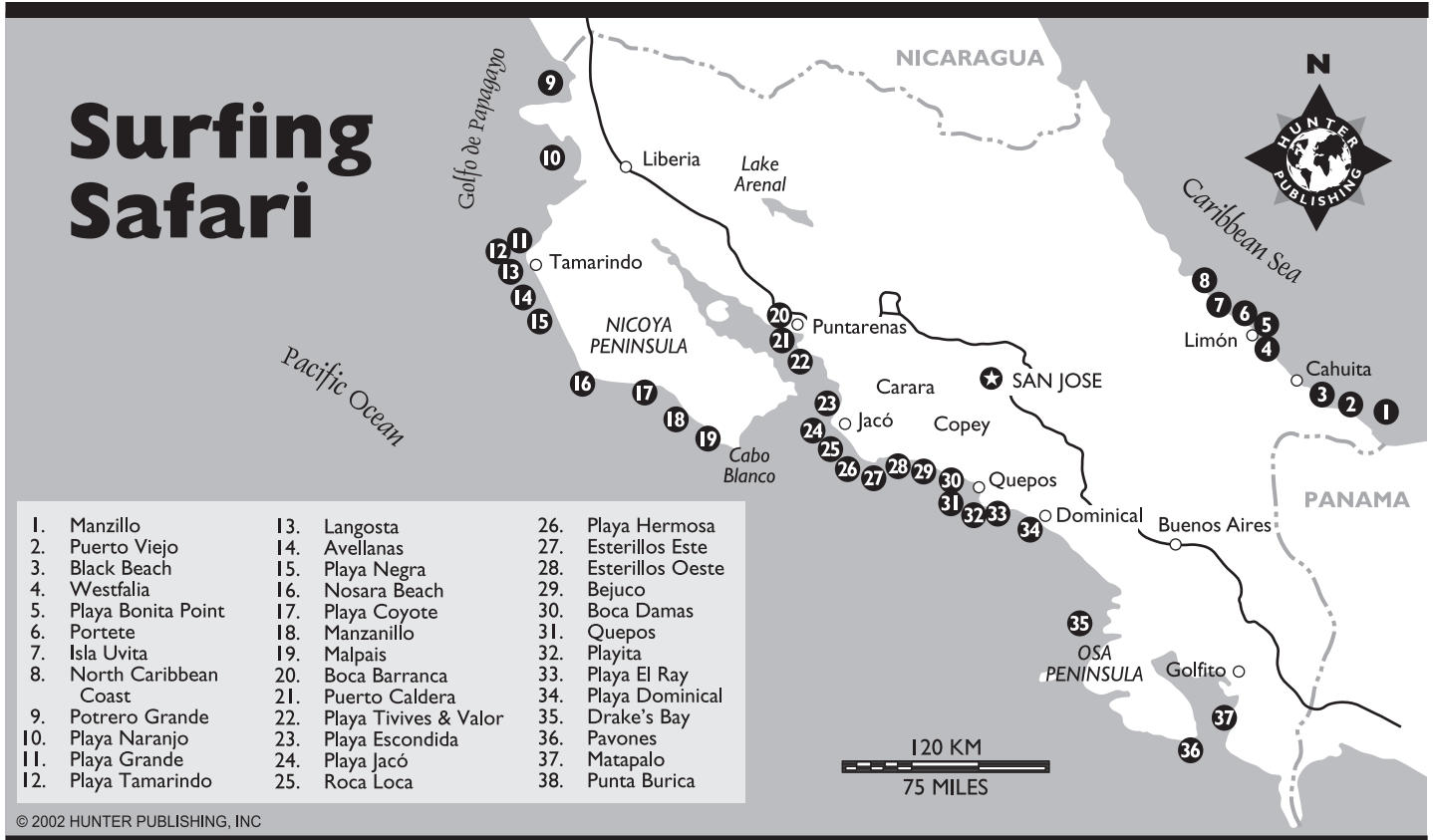
■ Southern Pacific Coast

DOMINICAL: Very strong beach breaks with good lefts and rights. Windy, warm and popular, but frequently has riptides.

DRAKE BAY & OSA: Located next to the beautiful Corcovado National Park and accessible only by boat, this break features powerful waves and swells.

PAVONES: Considered one of the world's longest left points, Pavones' waves have an international reputation for good shape and speed. Get there by boat or bus, bring camping equipment or stay in rustic *cabinas*. Nearby are a series of world-class rights. Situated just north of the Panama border.

Surfing Safari



1. Manzillo
2. Puerto Viejo
3. Black Beach
4. Westfalia
5. Playa Bonita Point
6. Portete
7. Isla Uvita
8. North Caribbean Coast
9. Potrero Grande
10. Playa Naranjo
11. Playa Grande
12. Playa Tamarindo
13. Langosta
14. Avellanas
15. Playa Negra
16. Nosara Beach
17. Playa Coyote
18. Manzanillo
19. Malpais
20. Boca Barranca
21. Puerto Caldera
22. Playa Tivives & Valor
23. Playa Escondida
24. Playa Jacó
25. Roca Loca
26. Playa Hermosa
27. Esterillos Este
28. Esterillos Oeste
29. Bejuco
30. Boca Damas
31. Quepos
32. Playita
33. Playa El Ray
34. Playa Dominical
35. Drake's Bay
36. Pavones
37. Matapalo
38. Punta Burica

© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

■ Caribbean Coast

TORTUGUERO: Besides the area's fishing, turtle watching and natural canals, the Tortuguero beaches feature good break surf. The best is near **Puerto Moín**, 15 km/9.3 miles north of Playa Bonita.

PLAYA BONITA: Its point/reef, left break has been described as "thick, powerful and dangerous." Five km/3.1 miles north of Limón.

ISLA UVITA: A little island off Limón, Uvita is the spot where Columbus first anchored in Costa Rica. It has a good but dangerous left break.

CAHUITA: The park has waves year-round. Ask about **Black Beach Cahuita**, a little-known spot with an excellent beach break.

PUERTO VIEJO: The shallow reef here makes the voluminous deep-water wave that passes over it very big and tubular. This juicy and powerful big wave is known as the **Salsa Brava**. Good surfers only.

MANZANILLO: The last surf beach before the Panama border, Manzanillo features a fast beach break.

Wild Windsurfing

For what is it to die but to stand naked in the wind
and to melt into the sun?
~ Kahlil Gibran, prophet

Windsurfers are a unique breed, a hybrid breed of surfers and sailors. Although there are a few ocean areas for windsurfing (best in the Pacific northwest and Golfo Dulce), **Arenal Lake** offers ideal inland windsurfing conditions with 55-70 knot winds! Outside of Cartago there's **Cachí Reservoir**. The wind is not always consistent here, but its location close to San José and its quiet beauty make it popular for weekend warrior windsurfers.

Fantastic Fishing

El pez muere por la boca.
(The fish dies because he opens his mouth.)
~ Spanish proverb

Costa Rica's rich waters boast giant marlin, super sailfish, vigorous tarpon, record-class snook and more than a dozen hard-hitting freshwater species. On the Pacific, it is not uncommon to catch and release 30 sailfish and even a marlin or two – in just one day. Boat operators release

all billfish that are not record contenders; the waters hold many world records. Even deep-sea fly-fishing nets a record number of fish.

THE FISH CALENDAR	
Here are some of the fish and their seasons, listed geographically. Keep in mind though, fish don't use calendars.	
NORTH PACIFIC WATERS	**Marlin:** Caught 12 months a year. Peak periods are from November to early March and August and September. **Sailfish:** Caught year-round, with May through August the top months. **Tuna:** Available year-round, peaking between August and October. Several fish between 200 and 400 lbs caught annually. In addition to these, there are plenty of **dorado**, **wahoo** and **roosterfish**.
CENTRAL PACIFIC WATERS	**Marlin:** Caught 12 months a year, but October and its shoulder months are best. **Sailfish:** The middle of December to the end of April is best rated, but sometimes October has big schools. **Tuna:** Peak months are June through September, but tuna is available year-round. A dozen or more 200-lb-plus fish are taken every year. **Snook:** The rainy season seems to be best; a world record Pacific black snook was caught near Río Naranjo.
SOUTH PACIFIC WATERS	The Golfito area is famous for its big **roosterfish** year-round. **Marlin:** August through December is peak. **Sailfish:** December to the end of March is best, then again in August and September. **Tuna:** August through March is the best time for the 100 pounders, but fish of up to 30 lbs are caught year-round. **Snook:** The rainy season seems to be best; a world record Pacific black snook was caught near Río Naranjo.
CARIBBEAN WATERS	**Tarpon:** Traditionally these fish are caught most often during the dry season, December through May. **Snook & Fat Snook:** Snook catches generally peak March through May, September and November. Fat snook (Calba) become plentiful November through January. **Billfish:** Out in the deep blue water are Atlantic blue marlin and Atlantic sailfish. Most are caught between February and September. Also caught in great numbers here are **wahoo**, **dorado**, **tripletail**, **kingfish**, **Spanish** and **cero mackerel**, **jack crevalle** and **barracuda**.

The Caribbean coast offers fine lodges for those in pursuit of tarpon, snook and other sport species. There is no greater thrill than hooking an acrobatic tarpon, having it sail 12 feet above the water, only to return, twist, and leap again. Plus, there is always action somewhere along Costa Rica's shore. The best time to come is whenever you can!

Living or Retiring in Costa Rica

Live long and prosper.
~ Mr. Spock, *Star Trek*

At least 25,000 North Americans and thousands of Europeans have chosen the "paradise" of Costa Rica as their home. Many North Americans and Europeans pull up stakes and begin new lives in countries such as Costa Rica and Mexico. There are many reasons to consider either living or retiring there. Moving to a beautiful country with a low cost of living can be perfect, for some, but for others it can disastrous. Do a great deal of in-depth research before you decide to move to Costa Rica.

■ Considerations

? Costa Rica is cheaper than the US for everyday living. The cost of things – fruits, vegetables, meats and most unprocessed food, mass transportation, medical care and most housing – is lower. For fixed-income retirees, dollars can stretch farther in Costa Rica than in the US. At the same time, automobiles and insurance can be more expensive, restaurant costs are comparable, and housing in especially desirable enclaves can be just as costly as some communities in the States. Low-cost housing is found in the *barrios* and neighborhoods where locals live. If your choice is based solely on monetary concerns, some places in Florida can be just as affordable. However, if you are independently wealthy, a life in Costa Rica can be very attractive.

Those expats most satisfied with their decision to live in Costa Rica have a universal trait – flexibility. They must be willing to learn the language and share the customs. In exchange for a lower cost of living in a wonderful place, expatriates must give up many things that they now take for granted; good libraries, art, cinema, and musical and cultural diversity are just a few of a long list of little perks that satellite TV won't replace. Of course, you can choose to live in neighborhoods where English is commonly spoken, but no large complexes exist in Costa Rica that are exclusively American. Besides the need to learn a fair amount of "survival

Spanish," you need to adapt to – and accept – the cultural differences. For example, Ticos operate on what we call "Tico time," which can be frustrating to those who are used to punctuality. If you've ever called a repairman and had to wait for a return call, or for them to show up for a job, you've probably experienced a similar frustration. Multiply that several times and you'll get an idea of what it is like dealing with the bureaucracies of the government, police, phone company, banks, and so on, in Costa Rica. The reluctance of Costa Ricans to be confrontational can also perplex newcomers. Ticos may seem to agree to one thing, but then do another. It's not a unique Tico trait; we know many people who do the same here in the States. Overall, the people of Costa Rica are open, friendly, honest, caring, peace-loving and fun-loving.

■ Real Estate Concerns

Foreigners can own property and invest in Costa Rica, but real estate laws and practices are different than those you are used to. If you are thinking of buying a place, find a good lawyer. Consult the list at the US Embassy or the **American-Costa Rican Chamber of Commerce** *(☎ 506/220-2200, www.amcham.co.cr)* for recommendations. Also see the Association of Costa Rican Residents, below.

Real estate agents are not required to have a license. You should choose one that is registered with the **Costa Rican Chamber of Realtors** *(☎ 506/283-0191, caccbr@sol.racsa.co.cr)*. Unfortunately, Costa Rica has more than its fair share of scam artists that have ripped off trusting souls willing to invest in anything from teak farms and beachfront property to bars and hotel projects.

> **AUTHOR TIP:** If you leave your property vacant or undeveloped, you may lose your land to squatters, who have archaic rights to take unused land. Hire a local caretaker.

Rent First

Before you buy your dream house in Costa Rica, we recommend that you rent for awhile. This will allow you to experience the different seasons and also get to know the lifestyle and the immediate community. However, it's often the case that people decide they want to live in Costa Rica *because* they find a property that is absolutely perfect. Resist the urge. Plan on living here a year before you commit to a large financial outlay. That once-in-a-lifetime opportunity will come again, and we speak from personal experience.

Some people make many trips here before deciding to make a permanent move. Though not technically legal, people commonly overstay their 90-day visa in order to experience more of Costa Rica, paying the US $50 fine (plus a small amount for every month past the 90 days) upon departure. This works best for those who stay less than one year. There are also many "perpetual tourists" that leave the country every three months for 72 hours (often to Panama or Nicaragua) and, upon re-entry, obtain a new visa. However, officials have been cracking down on perpetual tourists, so don't count on it as an option.

■ Master Plan for Your Visa

There are several categories under which you can become a lawful Costa Rican resident. If you are planning to move here, consult a lawyer who specializes in immigration.

Pensionado or Rentista

As a retiree (*pensionado*) or temporary resident (*rentista*) you can own a business, but you are not permitted to work for someone else. It's common for foreign residents living in Costa Rica to create a business as an easy way to obtain legal resident status. As a *pensionado* you must provide proof of a fixed income from abroad of at least US $600 per month; as a *rentista*, you have to show a guaranteed income of US $1,000 per month for the next five years.

> **AUTHOR TIP:** Hire an immigration lawyer to help you navigate the bureaucracy.

Your permanent resident ID Card is valid for one year and renewed at the cost of about US $100. Dependents of *pensionados* and *rentistas* may be included under your application. You are required to live in Costa Rica for four months (not necessarily consecutively) per annum.

Inversionista

An *inversionista* is an investor who lives in Costa Rica at least six months of the year and invests under one of the following three options: US $50,000 in tourism or export businesses; US $100,000 in reforestation projects; or US $200,000 in any other business. Again, use an immigration lawyer to help you through the necessary applications. After two years as an *inversionista* you can apply for permanent residency. A second method to obtain residency as an *inversionista* is to buy a home worth over US $40,000 and loan the government another US $10,000. They use the money to fund low-income housing and, after two years, you get paid back (in *colones* not dollars), with interest.

Worker (A5 or A6 Visa)

Upper management executives and ESL teachers are eligible for A-6 visas; high-level technicians and scientists are issued A-5 visas. These employees fill jobs that are considered necessary to Costa Rica's economy and development.

Family Relation (A4 Visa)

Marry a Tica or Tico, and you can be eligible for residency with an A-4 visa. If you have immediate Costa Rican relations, they can sponsor you. You will first be granted a Conditional Permanent Residency Permit (CPRP), then a Lawful Permanent Residency (LPR).

The Association of Residents of Costa Rica *(Casa Canadá, Av 4 & Calle 40, ☎ 506/233-8068, fax 233-1152, www.casacanada.net/arcr)* is an excellent source for information and advice. This non-profit organization will also handle visa applications for a reasonable fee. Advertisements in the *Tico Times* can also point you to legal and residency advice.

■ Information Sources

Books to consult for more information include:

- ***The New Golden Door to Retirement and Living in Costa Rica***, by Christopher Howard (www.liveincostarica.com).
- ***The Official Guide to Living and Making Money in Costa Rica***, by Christine Pratt (a *Tico Times* reporter)
- ***The Legal Guide to Costa Rica***, by Roger Petersen
- ***Choose Costa Rica for Retirement***, by John Howells

Maybe we'll write one someday.

For more about Costa Rican laws for real estate and residency information, visit **www.costaricalaw.com/legalnet/realty.html**.

Gay & Lesbian Travel

Despite Costa Rica's conservative Catholic sensibilities, Ticos' reputation for tolerance and acceptance has made it a popular destination for gay and lesbian travelers. But it's a little like the "don't-ask, don't-tell" policies of the US military – gays and lesbians are welcomed as long as they do not blatantly advertise their sexuality. Overt public displays of affection by same-sex partners make many Ticos uncomfortable, especially in rural areas. To a lesser degree, the same can be said of public displays of affection between heterosexual couples. Discretion is the key to having a good time.

Despite turning away a busload of gay partygoers a few years ago, the Manuel Antonio area attracts a large number of both foreign and local homosexuals. Nearly all the hotels welcome same-sex partners, we mention exclusively gay accommodations throughout the text.

For tips and complete information about gay travel, get in touch with **La Asociación Triángulo Rosa** *(☎ 506/258-0214, atrirosa@racsa.co.cr)*, a gay rights organization, or check out the English- and Spanish-language website *(www.gaycostarica.com)*.

In San José, several hotels go out of their way to welcome gay and lesbian travelers, like **Hotel Kekoldi** *(Av 9 & Calle 3, ☎ 506/223-3244, www.kekoldi.com)* a gay-friendly hotel that features wonderful painted murals on the walls and continental breakfast. This big green Caribbean-style

Victorian property sits on a busy corner in a centrally located neighborhood. Kekoldi is a Bribri word that means "tree of water."

Colours *(150 meters west of Farmacia Rohrmoser; US ☎ 800/277-4825, CR ☎ 506/296-1880, www.colours.net; pool, TV, restaurant & bar, breakfast included)* is a gay guest home in the Rohrmoser neighborhood of San José. Popular center of social and group tourism activities.

Vivamus, mea Lesbia, atque amenus.
My sweetest Lesbia, let us live and love.
~ Catullus, 87-54 B.C.

Travel Essentials

There is a third dimension to traveling,
The longing for what is beyond.
~ *The Silk Road*, Jan Myrdal

So you're off to the Costa Rica for a vacation adventure. Good choice. You'll be welcomed by friendly people and offered a chance to get to know them and their beautiful country – Ticos are justifiably proud of it. While you are there, remember to respect both them and the environment. After all, you may be on vacation, but they live there.

INFORMATION SOURCE

To get general information and brochures about Costa Rica, call the **Tourism Hotline** *(☎ 800/343-6332)*. On-line information is available from the Tourist Board (ICT, Instituto Costarricense de Turismo) at **www.tourism-costarica.com**, and a host of commercial sites (see page 365).

■ Measurements

Measure twice, cut once.
~ carpenter's rule

Costa Rica remains on **Central Standard Time** year-round. Weights, measures and temperatures are **metric**. Gasoline is sold by the liter and distances are measured by kilometers. **Dates** are expressed with the day first, followed by the month. For example, Christmas Day is written 25/12. Often, hours are posted in military time, a 24-hour format. Two in the afternoon is 14:00, 10 at night is 22:00. If you're confused about it, simply subtract 12 hours from the time given after noon until midnight.

Going Metric

To make your travels in Costa Rica a little easier, we have provided the following chart that shows metric equivalets for the measurements you are familiar with.

GENERAL MEASUREMENTS

1 kilometer = .6124 miles

1 mile = 1.6093 kilometers

1 foot = .304 meters

1 inch = 2.54 centimeters

1 square mile = 2.59 square kilometers

1 pound = .4536 kilograms

1 ounce = 28.35 grams

1 imperial gallon = 4.5459 liters

1 US gallon = 3.7854 liters

1 quart = .94635 liters

TEMPERATURES

For Fahrenheit: Multiply Centigrade figure by 1.8 and add 32.

For Centigrade: Subtract 32 from Fahrenheit figure and divide by 1.8.

Centigrade	Fahrenheit
40°	104°
35°	95°
30°	86°
25°	77°
20°	64°
15°	59°
10°	50°

■ Entry Requirements

For stays of up to 90 days, Americans and Canadians need proof of citizenship, such as a passport or certified birth certificate and a photo ID. Europeans and residents of South American countries must have a current passport. No visas or inoculations are required. Not only is a passport better for airport security reasons, but it also carries more authority with bureaucratic Costa Rican officials. Avoid the hassle and get one in advance.

> **AUTHOR TIP:** When you're in Costa Rica, lock your passport in the hotel safe and carry a photocopy (made before you leave home) when you go out. It's a safe way to have an ID.

If you know you'll need an extended visa before you go, or need more specific information, contact the appropriate Costa Rica embassy: in **Canada**, 135 York Street, Suite 208, Ottawa, Ontario K1N 5T4, ☎ 613/562-2855; in the **United Kingdom**, 14 Lancaster Gate, London W2 3L, ☎ 0171-706-8844; and in the **United States** at 2112 S Street NW, Washington, DC 20008, ☎ 202/328-6628. Consulates are in **New York** (☎ 212/509-3066), **Los Angeles** (☎ 213/380-6031), **Chicago** (☎ 312/263-2772), **Houston** (☎ 713/266-0484), **Miami** (☎ 305/871-7485), **Atlanta** (☎ 770/951-7025), **New Orleans** (☎ 504/581-6800) and **Denver** (☎ 303/696-8211).

Passports

US passport application forms can be obtained at major post offices, courthouses or federal passport offices in larger metropolitan areas. You can also download an application from the State Department at **http://travel.state.gov**. Apply two or three months before your trip. The site above also offers tons of information, including a very useful **Consular Information Sheet** that contains special safety or health alerts.

Canadians can apply at the **Central Passport Office** in Ottawa, ☎ 800/567-6868. For **Brits** it's the **London Passport Office**, ☎ 0171-271-3000.

I was well acquainted with the gag that if you look like your passport picture you need a vacation. But I was unprepared for the preponderance of thug-like pictures I found in the course of processing them.

~ Frances G. Knight, Director US Passport Division

US Passport Agencies

If you didn't leave it until the last minute, apply for an American passport through your local Clerk of Court or post office. Federal Passport Agencies tend to have long lines during the busiest months.

■ BOSTON
Thomas P. O'Neill Federal Building
10 Causeway Street, Suite 247
Boston, MA 02222-1094
Open 9 am-4 pm
Region: Maine, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, Rhode Island, upstate New York and Vermont

■ CHICAGO
Kluczynski Federal Building
230 S. Dearborn Street, Suite 380
Chicago, IL 60604-1564
Open 9 am-4 pm
Region: Illinois, Indiana, Michigan and Wisconsin

■ HONOLULU
First Hawaiian Tower
1132 Bishop Street, Suite 500
Honolulu, HI 96813-2809
Open 9 am-4 pm
☎ (808) 522-8283
Region: American Samoa, Federated States of Micronesia, Guam, Hawaii and Northern Mariana Islands

■ HOUSTON
Mickey Leland Federal Building
1919 Smith Street, Suite 1100
Houston, TX 77002-8049
Open 8 am-3 pm
Region: Kansas, Oklahoma, New Mexico and Texas

■ LOS ANGELES
Federal Building
11000 Wilshire Blvd., Suite 13100
Los Angeles, CA 90024-3615
Open 8 am-3 pm
Region: California (all counties south of and including San Luis Obispo, Kern and San Bernardino) and Nevada (Clark County only)

■ MIAMI
Claude Pepper Federal Office Building
51 SW First Avenue, 3rd Floor
Miami, FL 33120-1680
Open 9 am-4 pm
Region: Florida, Georgia, Puerto Rico, South Carolina and US Virgin Islands

■ NATIONWIDE
31 Rochester Avenue
Portsmouth, NH 03801-2900
Open 9 am-4 pm
Handles applications for passports by mail (Form DSP-82).

■ NEW ORLEANS
Postal Services Building
701 Loyola Avenue, Suite T-12005
New Orleans, LA 70113-1931
Open 9 am-4 pm
Region: Alabama, Arkansas, Iowa, Kentucky, North Carolina, Louisiana, Mississippi, Missouri, Ohio, Tennessee and Virginia (except DC suburbs)

■ NEW YORK
Rockefeller Center
630 Fifth Avenue, Suite 270
New York, NY 10111-0031
Open 7:30 am-3 pm
☎ (212) 399-5290
Region: New York City and Long Island
Note: New York Passport Agency accepts *only emergency* applications from those leaving within two weeks.

■ PHILADELPHIA
US Custom House
200 Chestnut Street, Room 103
Philadelphia, PA 19106-2970
Open 9 am-4 pm
Region: Delaware, New Jersey, Pennsylvania and West Virginia

■ SAN FRANCISCO
95 Hawthorne Street, 5th Floor
San Francisco, CA 94105-3901
Open 9 am-4 pm
Region: Arizona, California (all counties north of and including Monterey, Kings, Oulare and Inyo), Nevada (except Clark Co.) and Utah

■ SEATTLE
Henry Jackson Federal Building
915 Second Avenue, Suite 992
Seattle, WA 98174-1091
Open 8 am-3 pm
Region: Alaska, Colorado, Idaho, Minnesota, Montana, Nebraska, North Dakota, Oregon, South Dakota, Washington and Wyoming

■ STAMFORD
One Landmark Square
Broad and Atlantic Streets
Stamford, CT 06901-2667
Open 9 am-4 pm
Region: Connecticut and Westchester County (New York)

■ WASHINGTON
1111 19th Street, N.W., Room 300
Washington, DC 20522-1705
Open 8 am-3 pm
Region: Maryland, northern Virginia (including Alexandria, and Arlington and Fairfax counties) and the District of Columbia

■ What to Take

Everyone does it. It starts with "what if?" – "What if it rains?" "What if it's cold?" "What if we go out to a fancy place?" "What if you spill ketchup on your shirt and my dress gets caught in a taxi door?" Then we wind up packing too much.

So here's the scoop – pack light, then take all your stuff back out and cut the quantity in half. The idea is to bring only enough clothes to last until you get to a laundromat, washing machine or store. Try to take no more than four to five days' worth of clothes, no matter how long your trip. In San José you'll find a number of self-service and drop-off laundromats (*lavanderías*) that will take care of your clothing for you.

> **AUTHOR TIP:** Take older clothes that you won't miss if you stain them or the laundry fades or shrinks them. You can always buy more there.

Toiletry needs depend on what you're doing and where. The better hotels have shampoo and soap – just about everything else is readily available in stores and supermarkets, so don't bring a gallon. Leave any open toiletries and unwanted clothes in Costa Rica.

PACKING LIST	
CLOTHING	**TOILETRIES**
❒ comfortable walking shoes with non-skid soles ❒ several pairs of cotton socks ❒ underwear ❒ sandals ❒ one/two pair no-iron slacks (great when jeans are too heavy). ❒ one/two pair shorts ❒ women: two modest lightweight dresses or skirts ❒ two shirts or blouses ❒ three T-shirts ❒ swimsuit (carry it with you everywhere) ❒ sleepwear ❒ light cotton sweater or sport jacket ❒ water-resistant windbreaker ❒ hat and sunglasses ❒ fanny pack and money belt ❒ umbrella ❒ flip flops for use on slippery bathroom floors	❒ shampoo ❒ toothbrush and toothpaste ❒ prescription medicine ❒ comb/brush ❒ women: make-up as desired ❒ personal hygiene products ❒ sunscreen, UVA/UVB protection SPF 30+ (sunscreen takes 30 minutes to become effective after application) ❒ good insect repellent, a must for back country travel ❒ aloe gel for sunburn ❒ Imodium AD and aspirin ❒ triple antibiotic cream ❒ Band-Aids ❒ facecloth *If you're roughing it, also bring* ❒ bar soap ❒ hand towel ❒ toilet paper ❒ small size sink stop
OTHER ITEMS	
❒ resealable plastic freezer bags (multiple uses) ❒ antiseptic towelettes ❒ handheld calculator ❒ small flashlight ❒ sharp penknife (be sure to pack this in luggage you are checking) ❒ notebook and two pens ❒ sun shield (stick-on dark plastic or round pop-open type), if renting a car ❒ camera, film and extra camera batteries	❒ Spanish-English dictionary or phrasebook ❒ sports watch ❒ earplugs ❒ passport, ID, driver's license ❒ paperback novel (exchangeable at many hotels) ❒ sewing kit with small scissors (packed in baggage being checked) ❒ laundry bag ❒ address book ❒ credit cards and an ATM card ❒ phone card ❒ this book (very important)

■ Customs & Immigration

Rules on the **possession of drugs or firearms** are fairly simple – don't have any, period. Drug possession penalties in Costa Rica include prison terms and the US embassy can do little to help. It's just not worth it. You may find marijuana treated lightly, especially in beach towns along both coasts, but don't be convinced that if you're caught nothing will happen.

When you arrive at the newly remodeled Juan Santamaría airport, the Customs check requires you to push a button in a red light/green light system. If the light goes red, they look in your luggage. Airport security has tightened noticeably after September, 2001, and delays are more common.

On your return to the United States you can bring in goods, valued at US $400 per person, duty free. Canadians are allowed CAN $500. Fruit and uncanned foodstuffs are forbidden. Thankfully, coffee is allowed. Costa Rican coffee is heavenly.

US residents may not bring Cuban cigars back into the States Residents of other countries should check with their Customs office. We sincerely hope that archaic embargo is ended by the time you read this. Archeological artifacts or items made from endangered species are strictly forbidden.

■ Way to Go

Flying to Costa Rica

In 1999 for the first time, Costa Rica welcomed over one million visitors, a majority from North America. Nearly all arrived by plane into San José's **Juan Santamaría International Airport**, 20 minutes from downtown San José. A whole flock of airlines from around the world service Costa Rica, including **Continental** *(☎ 800/525-0280, www.continental.com)*, with twice daily flights from Houston and one from Newark; **American** *(☎ 800/433-7300, www.aa.com)* from Miami and Dallas; **Delta** *(☎ 800/221-1212, www.delta-air.com)* with links from Atlanta; **United** *(☎ 800/241-6522, www.united.com)* connects in Mexico City or Guatemala from Chicago, LA and DC; and **LACSA** *(☎ 800/535-8780, www.grupotaca.com)*. LASCA was formerly the national airline of Costa Rica and is now part of a Central American conglomerate with many direct flights and connections. It takes somewhere between three and seven hours to fly in from most major US cities to San José. Some charters are now flying direct to Liberia's new international airport, making it convenient if you're going to Guanacaste or Nicoya.

Students and faculty might do well phoning **Council Travel** *(☎ 800-226-8624, www.counciltravel.com)*. **Air-Tech, Ltd.**, *(☎ 212/219-7000, www.airtech.com)*, is a ticket consolidator that offers great last-minute deals on charter flights from major cities in the US. We have flown with them on stand-by and saved a bundle.

Regional airlines connect to various small airports around the country from either Juan Santamaría, the main airport in San José, or Tobias Bolano in the Pavas suburb. See the *Cross-Country Flights* section on page 101.

Recommended Operators

Any good US travel agent can make advance arrangements with a number of reputable tour wholesalers such as Tico-owned **Nature Tours** *(☎ 800/444-3990)*, based in Louisiana, who have many years experience in Costa Rica. You might even try contacting them directly – ask for Carlos or Marinela. They're very knowledgeable. In addition, several good tour companies in the States can make all or many of your arrangements for you. Expert Costa Rica tours can be made with **Costa Rica Experts** *(☎ 800/827-9046, www.costaricaexperts.com)*; **Holbrook Travel** *(☎ 800/451-7111, www.holbrooktravel.com)*, who owns several properties in Costa Rica so it claims a vested interest in tourism; **Costa Rica Connection** *(☎ 800/345-7422, www.crconnect.com)*; **Halintours** *(☎ 800/786-8207, halintours@aol.com)*, **Tours by Joyce** *(☎ 888/264-6604)*; **Tropical Travel** *(☎ 800/451-8017, www.tropicaltravel.com)*; and **Rico Tours** *(☎ 800/280-7426, www.ricotours.com)*. All specialize in Costa Rica.

Costa Rica Trekking *(☎ 506/771-4582, www.chirripo.com)* has professional guides that run three organized treks in the Talamance Range, including one in Chirripó.

Also see the section on *Local Adventures, Tours & Day-Trips* in San José (page 131) for local Costa Rican-based tour operators and agencies who can arrange your entire vacation or just day-trips and activities.

■ Coming & Going

If you don't know where you are going,
you will probably end up somewhere else.
~ Lawrence Johnston Peter, 1919-1990

Arriving

Unless your hotel is picking you up at the airport, the main choice of transportation upon arrival in Costa Rica is by taxi. One-way taxi tickets are sold at the airport at a fixed price of around US $15.

The less common choice of transport directly to downtown is by public bus, which you can catch across from the airport entrance. Ask the driver to be sure the bus you're on is heading for San José. It drops you downtown across from the Parque Merced, Av 2 and Calle 12. The bus isn't a good choice if you're carrying a lot of luggage.

There are numerous car rental desks at the airport; their shuttle will take you to your auto. If you plan to explore only around San José, consider that a car is a liability in the traffic and parking is hard to find. Public buses or taxis are the way to go.

Leaving

If airport transfers aren't included in your hotel price, it's most convenient to take a taxi to the airport for your departure. Or perhaps you can make a deal with a van driver at one of the hotels who pick up for the package vacation crowd. Agree on the price before you leave.

From downtown, a public bus takes passengers with luggage to the airport. The bus terminal is the one for Alajuela, Av 2 and Calle 12, across from Parque Merced. Service is very frequent and takes a half-hour or less.

Don't forget to leave yourself enough money to pay the **departure tax**, about US $20. You can pay it at any San José travel agent's office or at the airport. If you pay at the airport, avoid the men outside the terminal who claim to be legit and will happily collect your money and even provide a receipt. It's not legal. Flight reconfirmation and reservation phone numbers in San José are: **Continental** *(☎ 506/296-4911)*, **American** *(☎ 506/257-1266)*, **Delta** *(☎ 506/257-3346)*, **LACSA**, *(☎ 506/ 296-0909)*, and **United** *(☎ 506/220-4844)*.

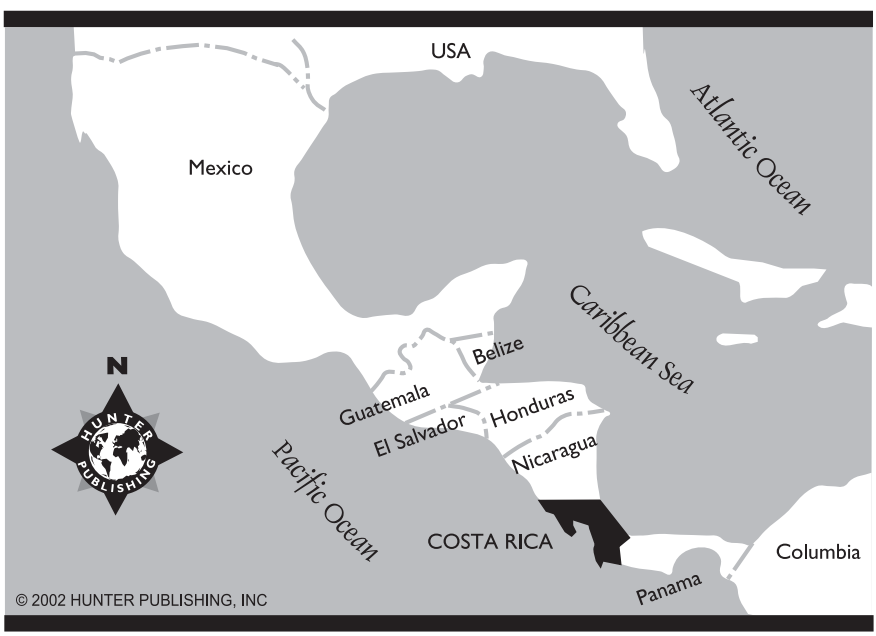
The Land Between the Oceans

Little drops of water,
Little grains of sand,
Make the mighty ocean
And the beauteous land.
~ *Little Things*, Julia A. Carney, 1823-1908

IN THIS CHAPTER

- **Geography**
- **Climate**
- **Flora**
- **Fauna**

The country known as Costa Rica – Spanish for "Rich Coast" – is part of a thin isthmus land bridge that joins the large continents of North and South America. Although part of what we know as Central America, Costa Rica is a geographic component of continental North America. It has two distinct coastlines: the Atlantic (or Caribbean) coast, and the long Pacific shore. Its diverse beaches attract a multiplicity of wildlife and its waters are home to gigantic whales as well as tiny mollusks in delicate circular shells.



The Pacific coastline wiggles and stretches 1,016 km (631 miles) around three peninsulas – **Buriya**, **Nicoya** and **Osa** – and in the process forms two significant gulfs, **Golfo de Nicoya** and **Golfo Dulce**. Although it has a narrow land mass – little more than 300 km (200 miles) at its widest – a series of rugged *cordilleras* (mountain ranges) part its length and form what's also known as the great Continental Divide. It has been reported that from atop Costa Rica's highest point, Cerro de Chirripó (Mount Chirripó) at 3,820 meters (12,530 feet), you can see both oceans. The same has been reported at Irazú Volcano (3,432 meters/11,257 feet), the highest volcano, but you would have to be very lucky because clouds and haze obscure the view. High mountain ranges separate the climate between east and west coasts. Occasionally, when one half of the country is being drenched by rain, the other may be having a sunfest.

Geography

The Art of Biography, Is different from Geography.
Geography is about Maps, But Biography is about Chaps.
~ Edmund Clerihew Bentley, 1875-1956

Bordered to the north by Nicaragua and to the south by Panama, Costa Rica is squeezed into 51,100 square km (19,730 square miles) between the Caribbean/Atlantic Ocean to the east and the mighty Pacific to the west. This figure includes the small but important offshore island, **Isla del Coco** (25 square km), made famous as the story location for the *Jurassic Park* movies. The protected island national park is a favorite dive and nature tour spot, but only for the dedicated – it lies at about 5°30' latitude north and 87°05' longitude west, 535 km (335 miles) from Cabo Blanco in the Pacific Ocean.

Costa Rica is a little smaller than the state of West Virginia, and in Central America only El Salvador and Belize are smaller. More than half of the country's's 3.6 million inhabitants live in the Central Valley, or Meseta Central. **San José** is the capital. It's lively, colonial, disarming, crowded, charming, shabby, demanding, easy-going, difficult, parochial, modern and fast-paced – all at one time! It's also home to the government and a fairly large percentage of the population. San José lies nestled in a 1,178-meter/3,875-foot hollow surrounded by mountain peaks.

Costa Rica is divided into seven geo-political provinces: **Guanacaste** and **Alajuela** make up the country's northwest corner; **Puntarenas** hugs most of the Pacific shore; **San José** and **Cartago** form the heartland; **Heredia** runs north from San José to the Nicaraguan border; and **Limón** occupies the entire Atlantic coastline, sharing the southern half of the country with Puntarenas.

Although not a large country, Costa Rica's topography provides a divergence of air currents, affecting precipitation. A dry tropical clime distinguishes its northwest corner – in the province of Guanacaste and on the Nicoya Peninsula – and a tropical rainforest covers the south. The northwest attracts visitors drawn to the sunny Pacific beaches. Along the southern Pacific and all of the Caribbean coastline the climate is humid and tropical, with many areas measuring their annual rainfall in meters. Inland and down to the shore itself, the rainforest reigns supreme.

Mountains

Of the four major mountain ranges that form Costa Rica's spine, the oldest and tallest is the **Cordillera de Talamanca**, in the southern half of the country. Because of its non-volcanic origin, it boasts 16 distinct summits that exceed 3,000 meters (9,868 feet), including **Chirripó**, the tallest. The northern mountain ranges are the **Cordillera de Guanacaste** and the smaller **Cordillera de Tilarán**. The Tilarán range abuts the **Cordillera Volcánica Central** that surrounds San José in the middle of the country.

The broad depression between the Central mountains forms the **Meseta Central**, a valley at a height of between 1,000 and 1,500 meters (3,289 and 4,934 feet) above sea level. The volcanic soil and temperate climate make this region the country's agricultural breadbasket.

There are two very different lowlands to either side of these four mountain ranges. Low-lying mangrove marshes, rivers, natural canals and soft sandy shore mark the 212-km (133-mile) Atlantic coastline. The uneven Pacific coastline features a rocky base, with dramatic bluffs and hidden beaches.

Rivers

The reflections of the moon on one thousand
rivers are from the same moon:
The mind must be full of light.
~ Hung Tzu-ch'eng

When clouds from the onshore winds reach the cooler elevations of the highlands, they release their moisture as rain – lots of rain. Numerous rivers, large and small, drain the water either east or west, back to the sea. From early times until today, many of these rivers have served as a means of transportation in the mountainous countryside and low-lying mangrove flatlands.

Major transportation arteries of interest to visitors include the following:

- **Tortuguero** and the **Barra del Colorado** canals in the northern Caribbean, **Chirripó Caribe, Río Estrella** and the **Matina River** in the central and southern Caribbean;
- **Río San Juan**, which borders Nicaragua, and the **Sixaola**, on the Panama border;
- **Bebedero** and **Tárcoles** in the north Pacific, the **Río Frio** and the **Caño Negro** lakes near Los Chiles in the north;
- **Sierpe** and **Río Grande de Térraba** in the southern region;
- **Tempisque** on the Gulf of Nicoya.

And of course the ones that attract the most attention are the rafting rivers that have made Costa Rica famous in adventure travel. There are Class III-IV+ rapids on the these rivers: **Sarapiqui**, **Parrita**, **Pascua** (V)**, Peñas Blancas**, **Toro**, **Reventazón** and, our all-time favorite, the **Pacuare**. The large **Lake Arenal** offers world-class wind surfing, and **Río Corobici** features an easy raft float.

Beaches

The coconut trees, lithe and graceful, crowd the beach...
like a minuet of slender elderly virgins, adopting flippant poses.
~ William Manchester

The beaches (*playas*, pronounced PLY-yahs) of Costa Rica are as diverse as the country itself – you'll find a mixed bag of soft white sand, black volcanic sand, pebble beaches, brown or gray gritty sand, muddy mangroves, rocky outcroppings, soft lapping waves, roaring surf, hidden reefs, spectacular dawns and breathtaking sunsets.

If you are looking for a beach vacation with lots of sun, sand and surf, the beaches of **Guanacaste**, on the Nicoya Peninsula, offer some of the best. Stiff competition comes from the Caribbean beaches south of Limón down to the border with Panama – specifically **Cahuita** and **Puerto Viejo**. Surfers should check out our admittedly amateur evaluation of the best beaches to catch a wave on pages 17-19.

Volcanoes, Nature's Hot Spots

We are dancing on a volcano.
~ Narcisse Achille, 1795-1856

The most spectacular and exciting feature of Costa Rica's central and northern mountain ranges are the active volcanoes that form their high summits. Active not just a millennium or two ago; several of your friendly neighborhood volcanoes are still going strong. These are **Poás**, **Irazú**, **Barva**, **Orosí**, **Tenorio**, **Rincón de la Vieja**, **Santa Maria**, **Miravalles** and, the most active volcano of southern Central America, **Arenal**.

FIERY PHENOMENON

The word "volcano" comes from the ancient Romans, who believed the tiny island of Vulcano, off northern Sicily, was the location of the fiery forge where the god Vulcan tempered Jupiter's thunderbolts. The myth reflects modern scientific findings closely, both for the tremendous hot fire of eruptions as well as the fact that volcanoes attract lightening strikes around their peaks.

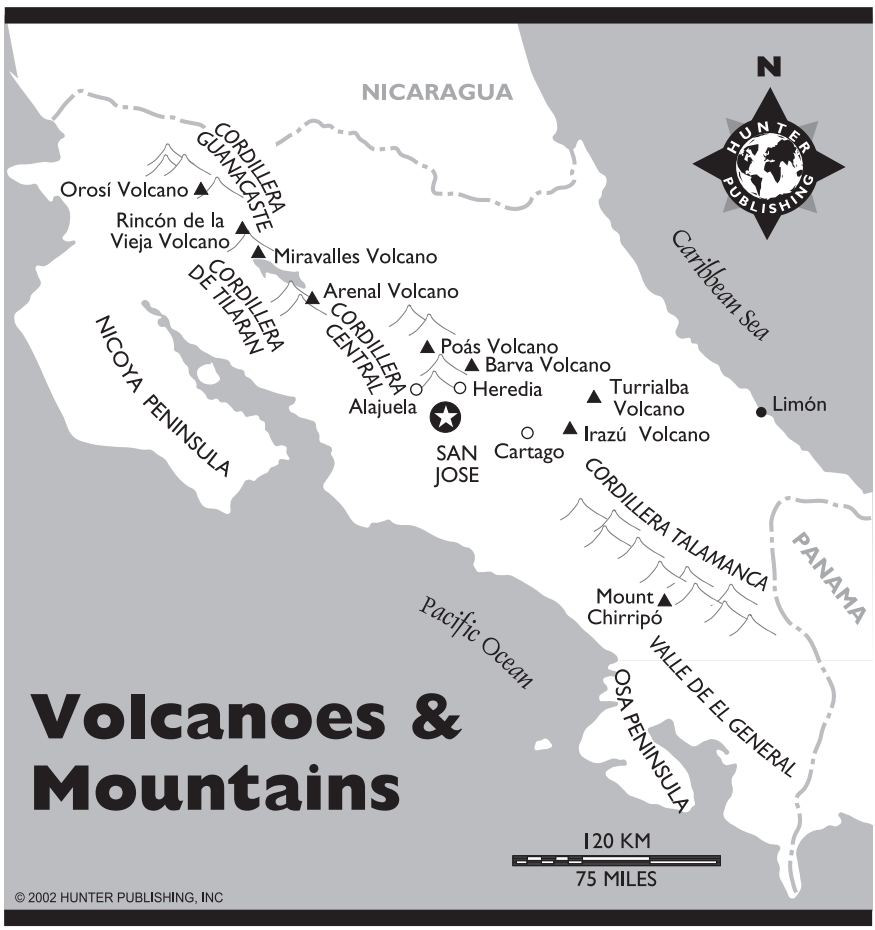
The country's quieter mountainsides, fertile with the soil of eruptions eons ago, make ideal land for farmers. Most of these volcanic peaks are classified as extinct or dormant. But you can never be sure, as the small farming village of Tabacón on the slopes of Arenal found out in 1968. The entire village disappeared under lava.

Only a few kilometers below our feet, a sea of hot molten magma waits to break through the earth's crust and engulf humanity in a bath of hellfire. Fortunately, the only place it manages to succeed is where the crust's tectonic plates meet and grind against each other. In addition to causing earthquakes, these cracks form vents, which allow the hot magma to rise to the surface where it spews up, only to cool down, once again becoming solid rock. Lava is the term for molten magma when it reaches the surface. Rock upon rock, eruption after eruption, a mountain is formed.

Visiting the easily accessible volcanoes around San José – **Poás** and **Irazú** – is not particularly dangerous as these now vent only gas and steam, not lava. Their water-filled craters and lunar landscapes are absolutely fascinating. From the safety of the viewing platform, we once watched a volcanologist, dressed in a protective suit and air tank, walk down into the crater and take readings on the side of the green lake amid clouds of steam and gasses. A day-trip to either of these volcanoes makes

a truly impressive and memorable experience – certainly one not to be missed. Other active volcanoes up the *cordillera* require a drive and can be visited as part of a day-trip itinerary or with an overnight stay.

The biggest attraction – and growing even bigger – is the dynamic **Arenal Volcano**, near La Fortuna. Arenal is a huge, cone-shaped volcano that rumbles and shoots rocks, lava, smoke and ash out its two main vents. When not obscured by clouds, it presents itself as a massive dark triangle with boulders as big as cars tumbling down its sides. At night,



when the sky is clear and the lava flowing, it displays a light show like no other. There's a pretty real sense of danger from being so close to such a powerful giant, but this thrill only adds a great deal to the experience.

Arenal's appealing bonus is the hot springs that bubble up from the ground to feed warm-water streams – popular as simple swimming holes or incorporated into a spa. Due to the volcano's activity in the last few years, tourism has increased dramatically, with many new hotels and restaurants opened in the area.

Earthquakes

But did thee feel the earth move?
~ *For Whom the Bell Tolls* (1940), Ernest Hemingway, 1898-1961

Costa Rica welcomed us on our very first night in San José with a *temblor*, a minor earthquake. Centered outside Cartago, 35 km/22 miles away, it measured about 4.0 on the Richter scale. People from California may hardly notice these kinds of rumbles, but it woke us East Coasters from a sound sleep.

An earthquake, called *terremoto* (moving earth) in Spanish, is caused by the shifting of sections of the earth's outer shell (tectonic plates). A severe earthquake can release as much as 10,000 times the energy of the first atomic bomb. Major earthquakes are relatively rare in Costa Rica, although the country has very active underground faults. In fact, Costa Rica is second only to Guatemala in Central American seismic activity.

THE RICHTER SCALE

The scale that measures earthquakes is named after North American seismologist Charles F. Richter, who developed the magnitude numbering system in 1935. Each number of the scale represents a tenfold increase in the amplitude of ground movements as measured by a seismograph. An earthquake measuring 6.0 is 10 times as severe as one of 5.0.

Costa Rica's worst earthquake in recent times occurred on April 22, 1991, when a 7.1 *terremoto* struck the Caribbean side of the island, causing severe damage to Limón and destroying rail and many road connections between there and San José.

Environment

The rain it raineth on the just
And also on the unjust fella:
But chiefly on the just, because
The unjust steals the just's umbrella.
~ *Sands of Time*, Lord Bowden, 1835-1894

Climate

As in most Central American countries, you can choose your climate in Costa Rica not so much by moving north or south, but by changing your altitude. You could also change your attitude, but that's a different story. The beach communities at sea level on both coasts can be very hot and humid, while the climate of the Central Valley, for example, at 1,500 meters/4,934 feet, is spring-like year-round.

Unlike most of North America, Costa Rica has only two seasons: the rainy season, which runs from May to November, and the dry season, from December through April. During the rainy season, rain generally falls in the afternoon and evenings; mornings are frequently sunny and bright. And, depending on your location, it doesn't necessarily rain every day. Then again, we once sat through a solid three-day downpour deep in the rainforest. The sound that heavy raindrops make on the thick foliage of the forest is hypnotic and reassuring that life goes on. In the dry season clouds can also roll in and precipitate, especially in the afternoons.

The dry season is Costa Rica's summer, a more popular time with tourists. The rainy season is the winter, though there is little difference between the summer and winter temperatures. The intense rainfalls you may encounter in winter are known as *temporales*, while the soft rains of March are known as *aguaceros de cafeleros*, or coffee grower's showers.

Overall, Costa Rica's climate is a very pleasant "tropical," with an average temperature of 22°C (72°F).

Ecology

To have arrived on this earth as the product of a biological accident, only to depart through human arrogance, would be the ultimate irony.
~ Richard Leakey, anthropologist

Its reputation as an ecological paradise is what first drew us to visit Costa Rica – and it keeps us coming back. Costa Rica has been described as the "poster child" for ecological protection for

the world, and with that label comes a great deal of responsibility – and public scrutiny. Costa Rica boasts 25% of its land area dedicated as "wildlife protected," and is rightfully proud of its remarkable national park system. Its conservation effort is important because of its unique position in the north-south corridor between the two larger American landmasses. A primary stop on the evolutionary highway, it has an incredible multiplicity of individual animal, plant, insect and bird species. Tiny Costa Rica may cover only 0.03% of the planet's surface, but is the natural habitat for as much as 5-6% of the world's bio-diversity.

It leads the world, including the United States, in meaningful ecological preservation efforts. Each year thousands of students research and study in its natural outdoor laboratories and thousands more tourists enjoy eco-touristic diversions that help make the forests more valuable in their natural state than either logged or cleared for farming. Unique "biological corridors" of undeveloped land have recently been created that, at least on paper, will allow animals to move unhindered between protected areas, instead of trapping them in pockets of parks.

The de-centralized overseer of forests, wildlife and protected areas is the Sistema Nacional de Areas de Conservacion (**SINAC**), governed in turn by the Ministry of Environment and Energy (**MINAE**). They pursue the goal of reaching sustainability in safeguarding the country's natural resources.

INBIO PARQUE

InBio is the **National Biodiversity Institute** *(www.inbio.ar.cr/en/)*, a private, non-profit organization whose mission is "to promote a greater awareness of the value of biodiversity and thereby achieve its conservation and improve the quality of life for society." This ambitious biological and educational project is actually attempting to record and sample every species of plant and insect life in Costa Rica. North American universities and drug giants such as Merck are helping fund the project in the hopes of finding new medicines and cures from the rainforests' plants. Species collections and park trails are open to the public. Guided tours available. See page 134.

But despite Costa Rica's successes in land management, it would be Pollyannaish to ignore the half of the glass that's empty. Costa Rica lost almost half of its forest cover between 1950 and 1990. In 2000 the government sold oil-drilling rights all over the country, including the ecologically sensitive offshore in the southern Caribbean, despite heavy environmental opposition. Fortunately, that decision may be held up in court for many years. Illegal miners, cattle ranchers and loggers still operate, at times openly, in protected areas. And big business and govern-

ment still sometimes think with the old "bigger-is-better" tourism theories, approving mega-developments such as the attempted imitation of Cancún on Papaguayo Bay and the infamous resort hotel projects by the Spanish hotel chain, Barceló. (We go out of our way in this guide not to publicize any properties we believe have caused an inordinate amount of ecological damage.)

Earth has its boundaries but human stupidity is limitless.
~ Gustave Flaubert, French novelist, 1821-1880

A close look at the 25% preserved land figure reveals that only two reserves (a relatively minuscule 3,285 acres) are "Absolute," which means they have absolutely no human interference. Property that belongs to the government, wetlands, "protected areas" and "other protected wildlife areas" make up 6% of the 25%. These are called "protected" on paper, but often lack oversight against poachers, loggers, miners and squatters. The sheer size of some of these properties makes them hard to manage, and there's also a lack of money to pay rangers and park workers to patrol and maintain. Ironically, with the success of conservation efforts comes a perception by other countries and outside environmental groups – who have helped fund these projects in the past – that Costa Rica is in good shape. Funds from such agencies are now being directed to other places around the world in dire need of protection.

The remaining preserved land is designated as Biological Reserves (0.4%), National Wildlife Refuges (3.4%), Forest Reserves (5.5%) and the well-known National Parks system (11%). The phenomenon of "private reserves" – acreage bought and protected as natural areas by individuals or organizations – has supplemented the national effort and contributed in no small measure to the patchwork of protected areas.

Fortunately for everyone concerned, two or three generations have matured since local and foreign environmentalists first raised the public's ecological consciousness to the level that helped create the national park system. Today's *Ticos*, as Costa Ricans call themselves (short for *hermaniticos*, little brothers), tend to support the preservation of their natural heritage, even when it comes out of their pocket. So far, continued funding from world environmental organizations and the financial success of local eco-tourism programs in poorer sections of the country, helps keep pressure on the federal government. Environmental regulations are enforced and, in some instances, the government has even created new reserves and is expanding the acreage of existing protected areas.

All of this is good news for the world, the environment and for all of us who enjoy eco-tourism as a great way to travel.

Eco-tourism

We abuse land because we regard it
as a commodity belonging to us.
When we see land as a community to which we belong,
we may begin to use it with love and respect.
~ Aldo Leopold, American ecologist, 1886-1948

The first tourism for pleasure was confined to the rich and powerful, an indulgence for the Greek and Roman civilizations. In the 18th and 19th centuries, wealthy Europeans and Americans toured the cultural centers of Europe or vacationed in country summer mansions. But everyday people stayed home and worked. Thomas Cook organized English rail excursions as early as 1840, when a middle class emerged from the industrial revolution. But mass tourism only got a start 100 years later, when air travel began to shrink the world. Inevitably, that innovation brought developing "Third World" countries within reach as leisure destinations.

In an effort to attract tourists to sun, sand and surf, countries such as Mexico and Jamaica licensed builders to change or exploit the natural environment to create resort areas. Slowly it became apparent to many that the costs of such developments – both environmental and social – could be higher than the benefits. Eco or "green" tourism developed with the heightened environmental awareness of the 1960s and 70s. It is generally defined as low-impact activities in nature that help preserve and sustain the environment and benefit native people. The hope is that this type of tourism can prevent and even reverse environmental destruction. The tourist trade in Costa Rica, in a country described by one naturalist as "one big safari park," is a test of that hope.

It's Not Easy Being Green

Unfortunately, the designation "eco-tourism" is much like the nomenclature "organic" – it means different things to different people. Everyone at least agrees on the objective: a "win-win" situation for the environment, the tourist, the travel industry and the local people. But whether it actually achieves its promise is another issue.

For an insightful and in-depth look at the problems and solutions of green tourism, read ***Ecotourism and Sustainable Development***, by Martha Honey, published by Island Press.

Various environmental organizations have similar definitions, but it is generally agreed that true eco-tourism projects should meet these seven criteria:

1. Covers tourism only to natural areas
2. Minimizes ecological impact
3. Builds environmental awareness
4. Provides direct financial benefits for conservation
5. Provides financial benefits and empowerment for local communities
6. Respects local culture
7. Supports human rights

When traveling, it is very easy to slip into enjoying "eco-tourism lite," a phrase coined by Ms Honey. In this mindset, we whiz through the forest canopy on high wires, neither appreciating the forest nor edifying ourselves – but having tons of fun. On a higher scale, hotel chains and tourism operations can claim they are green and benefit the environment because they use recycled toilet paper or biodegradable soap. That is not wrong in itself – every little bit helps – but it is not a particularly big part of the solution and shouldn't be advertised as such. The "lite" experience tends to enjoy nature without being overly concerned about its preservation. So remember, if you are concerned, when accommodations are chosen, small is beautiful.

The Certificate of Sustainable Tourism

In response to the demand for more green tourism, Costa Rica's government authorities developed a Certificate of Sustainable Tourism (CST) that they hoped would root out the "green washers" (businesses that abuse the concept of eco- or sustainable tourism). Costa Rica's tourist board, ICT, awards Blue Flags to clean beach destinations and lists certified "green leaf" eco-friendly properties on their CST website *(www.turismo-sostenible.co.cr)*. A hotel can receive a maximum of five green leaves after completing an extensive questionnaire. Unfortunately, their website's arrangement is a little confusing. Select a list of hotels geographically and those with only one or two leaves are not distinguished from more ecologically sensitive properties with three or four. Only when you select a list by "green levels" does it distinguish the number of leaves.

A big flaw in the designation process, argues fellow author and environmental proponent, Beatrice Blake, is that the survey favors large businesses and fails to credit smaller, more environmentally conscious hotels and lodges with lower consumption per guest. This is also a common complaint by small hotels against the tourism board, known as ICT. Also, the survey does not give special consideration for those with private nature reserves. Many of the more rustic and ecologically friendly lodges don't even make the list.

However, CST's green leaf approval does help travelers choose hotels that are at least attempting to follow ecological practices, especially those located in urban areas. Let's hope that, as the process is fine-tuned, the certification process will get better and even more hotels will respond to the demand for environmentally responsible practices.

> **AUTHOR NOTE:** We note in our reviews the tours, lodges and hotels we think have a positive environmental awareness and leave out those we suspect of "green washing."

National Parks, Reserves, Preserves & Refuges

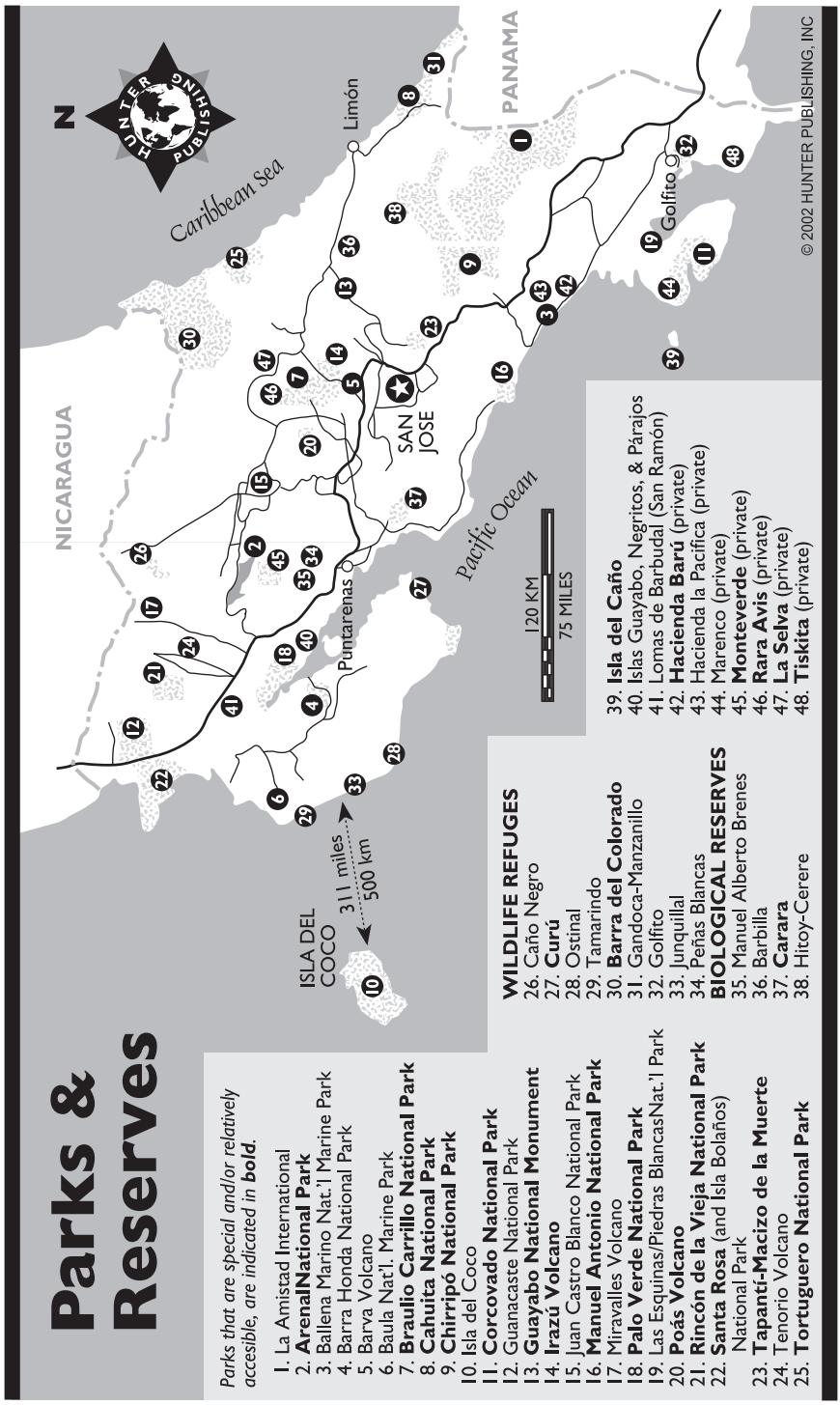
Only in one spot is there today some of the wildlife that was formerly everywhere in the northwest.... Here are the puma and manigordo, deer, peccary, tepiscuintle, pizote, kinkajou, chulumuco, kongo, carablanca, and miriki. The jaguar and tapir are already extinct.... Two years more and the mountain will be dead. Who is going to save it?

~ Olof Nicolas Wessberg, in a passionate letter about Cabo Blanco to World Wildlife Organizations in 1960.

The "golden toad" (*bufo perigienes*) is a beautiful animal. A brilliant orange-colored male, it's the kind of toad even a princess would kiss – if she could find one. Originally discovered in 1968, it was known to exist only in its breeding ground, the Monteverde Cloud Forest. In 1987, Costa Rican biologists counted more than 1,500 adult golden toads (*sapo dorado* in Spanish) in an annual survey. The next year the researchers found only 11. By 1989, they could find only 1. Since that day, golden toads have never been seen again. As a group, frogs were on the planet long before dinosaurs, so why then are they disappearing all over the world? Especially from such a protected area such as Monteverde? No one is sure, although it seems to be related to environmental pressures. Whatever the reason, scientists agree that the plight of the frogs is a biological warning sign for our Earth.

Researchers are looking closely at the correlation of the frog's disappearance with El Niño and global warming, but another theory speculates that an alien organism or microscopic pest may have been carried in by an unsuspecting scientist – or visiting eco-tourist – and caused a plague. That would be ironic. After all, the national parks, along with private reserves such as Monteverde, were begun specifically to preserve and protect Costa Rica's biological diversity.

The story of the creation of Costa Rica's remarkable national park system is one of hard work, imagination, dedication and a tremendous amount of luck.


Parks & Reserves
Parks that are special and/or relatively accesible, are indicated in **bold**.
1. La Amistad International
2. **ArenalNational Park**
3. Ballena Marino Nat.'l Marine Park
4. Barra Honda National Park
5. Barva Volcano
6. Baula Nat'l. Marine Park
7. **Braulio Carrillo National Park**
8. **Cahuita National Park**
9. **Chirripó National Park**
10. Isla del Coco
11. **Corcovado National Park**
12. Guanacaste National Park
13. **Guayabo National Monument**
14. **Irazú Volcano**
15. Juan Castro Blanco National Park
16. **Manuel Antonio National Park**
17. Miravalles Volcano
18. **Palo Verde National Park**
19. Las Esquinas/Piedras BlancasNat.'l Park
20. **Poás Volcano**
21. **Rincón de la Vieja National Park**
22. **Santa Rosa** (and Isla Bolaños) National Park
23. **Tapanti-Macizo de la Muerte**
24. Tenorio Volcano
25. **Tortuguero National Park**
WILDLIFE REFUGES
26. Caño Negro
27. **Curú**
28. Ostinal
29. Tamarindo
30. **Barra del Colorado**
31. Gandoca-Manzanillo
32. Golfito
33. Junquillal
34. Peñas Blancas
BIOLOGICAL RESERVES
35. Manuel Alberto Brenes
36. Barbilla
37. **Carara**
38. Hitoy-Cerere
39. **Isla del Caño**
40. Islas Guayabo, Negritos, & Párajos
41. Lomas de Barbudal (San Ramón)
42. **Hacienda Barú** (private)
43. Hacienda la Pacifica (private)
44. Marenco (private)
45. **Monteverde** (private)
46. **Rara Avis** (private)
47. **La Selva** (private)
48. **Tiskita** (private)
N
HUNTER PUBLISHING
NICARAGUA
Caribbean Sea
Limón
PANAMA
SAN JOSE
Puntarenas
Pacific Ocean
Golfito
ISLA DEL COCO
311 miles
500 km
120 KM
75 MILES
© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

The story also makes for a great read. Pick up a copy of ***The Quetzal and the Macaw***, by David Rains Wallace, a Sierra Club book.

Ecological awareness has always been a theme in Costa Rica's political history, perhaps because of the country's natural beauty. In 1775 Spanish colonial governor Don Juan Fernandez de Bobadilla issued a proclamation against slash-and-burn farming, "since the practice is followed by sterility of the soil." In 1833, green belts of permanent farmland and forests around cities were mandated, and in 1846 the government set aside forested watershed areas. By 1859, Costa Rica had set aside for preservation all uncultivated lands in a 15-km/nine-mile zone on either side of the main rivers in the Central Valley.

The first attempt at establishing a true national park system came in 1939, when a law created a two-km/1.25-mile protected zone around the two local volcanoes, Irazú and Poás, overlooking the Meseta Central. A second zone was created on either side of the then newly built Inter-American Highway that bisected an old-growth oak forest. Despite the law, the sides of the volcanoes were cleared for pasture, and the oak trees were cut and shipped to Spain to be made into wine barrels. By the early 1960s, several foreigners (*extranjeros*) had taken preservation into their own hands, buying land to prevent its degradation. Archie Carr, a herpetologist, worked with local people to save the turtles at **Tortuguero**. Ornithologist Alexander Skutch and botanist Leslie Holdridge bought farmland to preserve part of a rainforest. Their holding became the famous **La Selva** private preserve. Way back in 1951, a group of expatriate Quaker dairy farmers purchased a cloud forest in the mountains of Tilarán that would become **Monteverde Cloud Forest Reserve**.

So it may be fitting that the "god-parents" of the first large Costa Rican park were foreigners as well. Aspiring fruit farmers Karen and Olof Wessberg landed in the Nicoya Peninsula on Costa Rica's northwest Pacific coast in 1955. They had bounced around the world from Denmark and Sweden, their respective home countries, to Ecuador, Guatemala, the United States and Mexico. They finally settled in Montezuma, a small town on the southern Nicoya coast, because they enjoyed its quiet natural beauty. They especially loved living next to one of the last wilderness areas on the peninsula, **Cabo Blanco** (White Cape). In 1960 they woke up to find someone cutting trees and clearing a small *finca* (farm) in the primary forest. Olof became determined to buy the entire tract (at $10 an acre) in order to have the government put it off-limits to development. His unique appeal yielded offers from the British World League Against Vivisection, Sierra Club, Philadelphia Conservation League, Nature Conservancy and the Friends of Nature. However, Costa Rican bureaucracy had no experience in managing such an ambitious endeavor (or the large Santa Rosa tract they had acquired in 1966). In 1969, in typ-

ical Latin American fashion, they hired two graduate students – **Mario Boza**, 27, and **Alvaro Ugalde**, 24 – to run a new national park system. They could not have made a better choice. On a trip to the US in 1960, Mario Boza had been so impressed with the Great Smoky Mountains Park that upon his return he drew up a master plan for Poás Volcano as if it were a national park. His master's thesis would become the blueprint for other Costa Rican parks. Alvaro Ugalde was a biology student at UCR who had taken a national parks management course at the Grand Canyon in the US. He worked as a volunteer, along with a Peace Corps member, physically managing the Santa Rosa tract before anyone was hired to do so. His first task after he was hired? Running the new Santa Rosa Park.

If the Wessbergs' efforts gave physical birth to the park system idea, these two uncommonly gifted environmentalists raised it to adolescence. Boza and Ugalde's foresight and hard work gave Costa Rica the foundation required to build upon a relatively modest start and create a viable national park system that is now the envy of the world.

Park fees are US $6 for all foreign tourists, but cheaper for local residents. It's a way of funding the lesser-used parks and, although many foreign visitors feel it's unfair, we believe it's a good way to insure the park system's survival (despite the fact that the fees go into general revenues and are not park-dedicated). Though the government still struggles with funding (the land in several parks has not been paid for, many years after its expropriation) Costa Rica has found that protecting its natural heritage has paid unexpected benefits well beyond everyone's expectations.

Flora

Flowers changed the face of the planet.
Without them, the world we know – even man himself –
would never have existed.
~ Loren Eiseley, American anthropologist, 1907-1997

With over 15 different ecosystems and transitional zones, it's no wonder Costa Rica is a botanist's and gardener's delight. Even if you can't tell the difference between a heliconia and a jacaranda, you can appreciate the verdancy and color of Costa Rica's flora. It's everywhere you look. And so is beautiful **impatiens**, an imported flower that blankets the floor of shady forests, especially along roadsides. They are wonderfully colorful but are pushing out native plants.

Trees

Keep a green tree in your heart and perhaps the singing bird will come.
~ Chinese proverb

Costa Rica chose the **guanacaste** (*Enterolobium cyclocarpum*) as its national tree, although it had an abundance of other choices. The diversity of trees concentrated in Costa Rica is amazing. You'll recognize **coconut palms** on the beach and **pine** trees at higher elevations, but not perhaps *gmelina*, or **teak**, which are grown on lowland tree farms. The hearts of palm tree (from which palm oil is extracted) is the **pejibaye palm**. An interesting tall tree is the **Indio desnudo** (naked Indian), whose peeling bark is a deep brick-red. The tree is also known as "sunburned gringo," for obvious reasons. Its fruit is a favorite of white-faced monkeys.

LIVING FENCEPOSTS

We couldn't get over "living fence- posts," a phenomenon attributed to the combination of climate and the properties of native *arboles* (trees). As they do all over the world, ranchers and farmers here use cut tree trunks or branches to make inexpensive fenceposts. But once stuck in the rich Costa Rican soil, the nearly-dead branches take root and grow, creating a row of sapling trees that divide fields.

Several species perform this amazing task, including Indio desnudo, erythrina (used to shade coffee), fig, madre maton and madre de cacao. Spiny **cactus** is also used as fencing in Guanacaste and Nicoya.

The lopped tree, in time, may grow again.
~ *Time Goes By Turns*, Southwell, c.1595

The giant **ceiba** is a sacred tree to indigenous people whose beliefs have passed down from the ancient religion of the Maya. Their influence extended this far south. The **milk** tree in Corcovado has a drinkable milky latex sap and its sweet fruit is edible. **Almond** trees are commonly used for shade. They are not the same as those in the US, but the nut tastes similar.

Jacaranda are large open-crowned trees with deep purple-blue blossoms in the dry season. Another colorful tree is the **African tulip tree**, which has deep green leaves and brilliant red-orange blossoms tinged with yellow.

The dangerous **manchineel tree** (*manzanillo*) grows on and near beaches. The fruit is highly poisonous and, although the tree's shiny green leaves and spreading branches give good shade, don't sit under it.

One of the most important trees in Costa Rica's history is the **cacao**, the seed of which is used to make chocolate. The country was once a leading grower and still has a sizeable commercial crop.

Mangroves

Mangroves look more like shrubs than trees, but coastal mangroves (*mangle*) areas are a critical part of the ecosystem. Their many functions include protecting fish, sponges, coral and marine life under their intertwined roots, and sheltering bird nests in their brushy foliage above ground. Along the sea, mangroves dampen winds, high waves and flooding when storms hit. They trap soil in their mangled root system that eventually fills in to become land. Their importance as a wetland anchor and natural wildlife haven cannot be exaggerated.

Strangler Fig

A reed before the wind lives on, while mighty oaks do fall.
~ English proverb

Strangler figs (*ficus*) begin their life innocently enough, one among many epiphytes living on the branches of a rainforest tree. But soon their long woody roots wrap around the host tree on their way to the forest floor. After many years, competition with the fig kills the host tree. It is not uncommon to come across a hollow, lattice work-like *ficus* formed in the shape of the tree that rotted out within it. One canopy tour in Monteverde features a climb inside the fig tree's tube-like structure up to the platform.

Rainforests

I am for the woods against the world,
But are the woods for me?
~ *The Kiss*, Edmund Blunden, 1896-1974

One of the biggest misconceptions about the rainforest environment is that it rains all the time. Of course, when it does rain, it rains a lot. The designation "rainforest" has several variations, usually distinguished by vegetation and other characteristics. Rainforests are found in regions of low seasonal variations, with at least 1,800 mm (70 inches) of annual precipitation. Yet one type of rainforest doesn't get much rain at all. A famous example is Monteverde, which is a cloud forest. Cloud forests are frequently smothered in moisture-laden clouds, where most of the water comes from the constant drenching of dew.

Another typical characteristic of rainforests is the poor soil in which they thrive. Nutrients that feed the trees come from a sophisticated composting cycle that provides a thin but potent layer of good soil. Once cleared for cattle or farming, the thin soil quickly washes away or is used up, leaving barren ground. What this means is that rainforests cannot be regenerated – they are gone but not forgotten. Only 6% of the world's rainforests remain and they are disappearing at the rate of over 100,000 acres per day. That's an area the size of New York State every year!

The tragedy affects us all, even when we live far from the rainforest. They are the lungs of the earth, where oxygen is exchanged for carbon dioxide, and they clean and recycle water. Tropical rainforests support at least half of the world's plant and animal species.

Apart from being important watersheds, rainforests contain medical compounds that can benefit mankind. For example, more than 70% of the plants known to produce drugs with anti-cancerous properties are tropical. Cures for malaria (quinine) and amoebic dysentery (ipecac) are only two of the hundreds of medicines derived from botanical sources. Cortisone is another, and so is diosgenin – the active agent in birth control pills – which is derived from wild yams. Since time began, man has used plants as medicine. Indigenous peoples around the world, including the few left in Costa Rica, still use plants and home remedies medicinally with great effect. The rainforest also provides commercial and edible products, such as rubber, vanilla, coconuts, resins, starch, thatch, dyes and bananas. Undoubtedly, there are thousands of new medicines waiting to be found in the rainforest, yet man is cutting them down at a staggering rate. What a shortsighted legacy for our children.

Recently, some agronomists have been theorizing that, because of its topography, volcanic soil and climate, Costa Rica's lost forests may have a greater ability than other clear- ed rainforests around the world to respond to managed re-growth. Only time will tell.

You'll probably hear mentioned "primary" forest and "secondary" growth when talking about *la selva* (the forest). The thick, heavily vegetated woods you see, which may seem as if it should be called virgin forest, has actually been cut and re-grown in the last couple of decades. Primary or virgin forest is rather thin along ground level, its lower level growth restricted by the thick canopy where most of the rainforest life resides.

Flowers, Fruit & Fragrance

Avocado growers denied publicly and indignantly
the insidious, slanderous rumors that avocados were aphrodisiacs.
Sales immediately mounted.
~ *Food*, Simon & Schuster, 1980

It has always intrigued us to find plants that barely survive on our kitchen windowsill at home growing wild and abundant in the jungle. **Philodendron** and **dracaena** become huge in the jungle and are grown as export crops. **Hibiscus** thrives here, as do exotic herbs and the stunning ornamental **heliconia** flowers. The ubiquitous large red, orange and pink blossoms of the **bougainvillea** – yet to become one of our favorite semi-tropical flowers – appear in every garden, framing colonial courtyard arches or growing along a wall. They also grow wild along the road, as does the **mimosa**, a low-growing plant with lavender puffball flowers. The gigantic (up to two meters/6.6 feet wide) leaves you may see crossing Braulio Carrillo park are **poor man's umbrellas** (yes, this is the proper name), and really are used for as umbrellas by local people caught in a shower. (That is, except those in parks, where it is illegal to cut a plant.)

Oranges, **coconuts, guayaba**, **papaya** and **mango** are the homegrown fruits of the countryside. You'll see vibrant green **rice** paddies in the lowlands of both coasts. **Sugar cane** is an introduced, grass-like plant with feathery flowers, which can grow to five meters (15 ft) in height. But coffee and bananas are king. They are the two main export crops and both have a long, close history with Costa Rica. See pages 73 through 77 for their story.

Coffee is a tree-like shrub with glossy dark leaves and white flowers. It grows best at a mid-level altitude under shade trees. Each red berry contains two coffee beans, which are harvested from October through January. Costa Rican coffee is among the best in the world.

Bananas were first introduced in the New World in 1516. They are a squat, palm-like tree whose delicious soft fruit grows in bunches on a drooping stalk. The tropical plants thrive here. Bananas like a lot of moisture but cannot thrive with wet roots. On the banana plantations, trenches are dug on either side of the crop rows to drain the water. Blue insecticide-impregnated bags cover the bunches until maturity.

Bananas are harvested green and shipped around the world. Another popular variety with locals is the **plantain**, served cooked as a side dish at breakfast, lunch and dinner. You'll love it.

Orchids

By happy alchemy of mind,
They turn to pleasure all they find.
~ Matthew Greene, 1696-1737

Costa Rica is renowned throughout the world for its beautiful orchids. Exotic blooming orchids are the largest family of flowering plants in the world and they thrive in warm, humid climates. The many varieties sport hundreds of flower styles, from tiny delicate petals running along the stem to bold blossoms and big thick green leaves. Costa Rica claims up to 1,500 different varieties, 75% of which are epiphytes, and provides much of the world's commercial supply. Epiphytes (from the Greek for "upon plants") attach to host trees and gain their nourishment from airborne dust and rain. These are not parasitic relationships because they do not feed on their hosts. In the amazing world of nature, many tree orchids make use of variety-specific pollinators – bees, ants, hummingbirds, wasps and moths – for fertilization. The **purple guaria orchid** (*Cattleya skinneri*) is the national flower.

DID YOU KNOW? Orchids were named by Dioscorides, a Greek physician who likened the species tubers to male testicles – "orches."

Ground-dwelling epiphytes (Costa Rica boasts some 170 species) are known as bromeliads, named for Swedish botanist, Olaf Bromel. The most famous bromeliad is the pineapple. Bromeliads provide a tiny, self-contained eco-system in their protected core where water collects.

A great place to see and learn about all these magnificent flowers is **Lankester Botanical Gardens** outside Cartago on the way into the Orosí Valley. See page 172.

Ferns are orchid relatives, and they are grown as cash crops in Costa Rica. Those large black mesh tents that cover the hillsides at cooler elevations are usually protecting ferns grown for export.

Fauna

In the parched path I have seen the good lizard,
the one-drop crocodile, meditating.
~ *El Lagarto Viejo*, Frederico García Lorca, 1898-1936

The animal kingdom in Costa Rica is larger than life. The country has many microclimates and it teems with a staggering range of wildlife, partly because of its location on a land bridge between continents.

If your object is to see any of the more shy creatures in remote locales (take your pick from 850 species of birds, 208 mammals, 220 reptiles, 330 species of hummingbirds, 34,000 insects, 130 freshwater fish and 160 species of amphibians), your best chance is to hire a local naturalist guide.

Some of the common mammals include the **coati** (*pizote*), a dusk and dawn hunter related to the raccoon (*mapache*). The **collared peccary** (*saíno*) resembles a pig and lives in large groups in the forest. The rodent-like **agouti** (*guatusa*) can be found foraging on the forest floor near rivers and streams.

Tapirs (*macho de monte*), huge 250-kilo (550-lb) mammals, are endangered, partly because they're prized as delicacies on the dining table, and partly because of shrinking habitat. The **vampire bat** (*vampiro*) attacks cattle in the northwest, but are only one of over 100 species of bats in Costa Rica.

Famous frogs are, of course, the **golden toad** (*sapo dorado*), now feared to be extinct, the **red-eyed tree frog** and the **poison dart frog** (*dendrobates pumilio*). The latter is a tiny frog that advertises its toxicity with its

bright color. They are less than an inch long and can be found under low plant leaves.

The leathery-scaled, olive-gray **crocodile** (*crocodilo*) has beady eyes that stare blankly from its head as it skims the surface of the water hunting for frogs, fish, birds and small mammals. They and their slightly smaller cousin, the dark brown **caiman**, hunt mainly at night. During the day they sun themselves along the banks of rivers and mangrove swamps.

But it's the **snake** (*serpiente*) that most people worry about when trekking around the forest. And Costa Rica has 162 species. But take heart, only 22 are poisonous. So, it's a mixed blessing if you encounter one. The chances are that you'll be with a naturalist guide, who generally carries anti-venom as a precaution. Snake-bitten tourists are very rare. We have only seen one snake in the wild, a small but venomous **yellow eyelash viper**, sunning itself in the crook of a tree when we were safely riding an aerial tram.

Snakes generally slip away when humans approach, but the one that is responsible for the most bites is the aggressive **fer-de-lance** (known by its Spanish name, *terciopelo*) It has an olive-brown to dark-brown skin with light color "X" markings along its back and sides. If you encounter one, stand very still until it calms down, then try to get back out of range. If you do get bitten, seek help immediately. The fer-de-lance sometimes strikes first and asks questions later. The king of snakes is the **boa constrictor**, which kills its prey by crushing it in a tight coil. When you're hiking, stay on the trail.

You can admire these snakes safely in the *serpentarias* in San José, Grecia, or Parque Viborana near Turrialba.

Primates

There are 193 species of monkeys and apes,
192 of them covered with hair.
The exception is a naked ape, self-named homo sapiens.
~ *The Naked Ape*, Desmond Morris, 1968

Monkeys are a favorite with tourists and always cause a stir when they pass overhead in trees. They are intelligent, forest-dwelling social animals that travel in extended family groups, called troupes. The three main species you'll encounter in Costa Rica include the most common, the large **howler monkey** (*mono congo*), a black, relatively slow-moving vegetarian primate. The alpha male, with his troupe of up to 20, is usually the biggest of the bunch and if he's annoyed he'll let out the growl (a guttural who-who-who) that can be heard for long distances. Be careful standing underneath howlers, they'll sometimes throw fruit or, worse, try to pee on your head.

The **white-faced capuchin** (*mono cara blanca*) is a smaller, more rapid, treetop-dwelling insect eater. Their moniker comes from the hood of white fur on their shoulders, chest and face. They can be found on the Caribbean lowlands, and in Osa, Manuel Antonio, Monteverde and Guanacaste.

The blond-chested, black-handed **spider monkey** (*mono araña*) is famous for its long prehensile tail, which acts as a third hand. These agile communal monkeys can leap an incredible 10 meters/33 feet from branch to branch.

A fourth type of monkey is much less visible than those mentioned above. The **squirrel monkey** (*mono titi*) can be found only along the lowland Pacific coast. Its black head, olive-green shoulders and orange hands, feet, back and calves, make it easily distinguishable. See the section on Manuel Antonio, page 285, for information about a concentrated effort to save these scampering tree dwellers.

Cats

Cats and monkeys, monkeys and cats – all human life is there.
~ The Madonna of the Future, Henry James, 1843-1916

The king of the jungle is the **jaguar** (*tigre*), the largest of the New World cats. It holds a special place in indigenous culture: it is the form taken by the sun when it descends into the underworld at nightfall. Its image symbolizes power and strength. A male jaguar may reach over six feet in length and can weigh in at 136 kilograms (300 lbs). Its short coat, spotted much like a leopard, ranges from grayish-gold to reddish-tan, with spots grouped in small circles known as rosettes. Unlike the leopard, however, the jaguar's rosettes surround solid spots. Occasionally, jaguars are black all over. Jaguars feed on tapirs, peccaries, foxes, turtle eggs, rodents, even deer – but rarely man. Because of the dwindling habitat – each big cat requires a forested area of 100 square miles – they are vulnerable to extinction in Central America.

The **jaguarundi** (*león breñero*) is the smallest cat, with a low-slung long body resembling that of a weasel. Jaguarundi range in color from brown to gray and are slightly larger than a household cat. They stand 14 inches at the shoulders and weigh as much as nine kilograms (20 lbs). A sinuous tail takes up nearly half of the cat's 35- to 55-inch length. Already a rare animal, it's becoming rarer as its natural habitat in wild thickets and lowland forests is cut and burned for ranching.

The **ocelot** (*manigordo*) is one of Latin America's most beautiful and rare cats, noted for its creamy tan fur and dark spots with open centers. Ocelots usually weigh from 20 to 32 lbs and grow to 33-40 inches in length. Like most wild cats, they maintain territories marked by their scents. They're

solitary ground hunters, but are agile enough to climb trees if threatened. Their main predator is man, who values their fur for coats. They are a protected endangered species – so poachers do the only hunting.

The **puma**, which is also native to the United States and Canada, is otherwise known as the cougar or mountain lion. A full-grown male puma may be nearly as big as a jaguar and weigh 91 kilograms (200 lbs). Its soft fur coat runs from reddish to gray to brown. This big cat is an amazingly agile climber, able to leap 13 meters (40 feet) in length and an astounding five meters (15 feet) high. The puma can successfully drop from a height of 18 meters (56 feet).

You'll have to be very lucky to see any of these felines in the wild; we were thrilled to have a jaguarundi cross our path when we were on the Nicoya Peninsula.

Sloths

The haste of a fool is the slowest thing in the world.
~ Thomas Shadwell, 1642-1692

The family of *edentata*, indigenous to the Americas, includes **anteaters**, **armadillos** and **sloths**, a favorite of guides who seem to know all their favorite hang-outs in trees (usually *guarumos*) along your route. Costa Rica is home to two types of sloths, the often-viewed three-toed sloth, a diurnal animal, and the seldom-seen nocturnal, two-toed sloth. The brown three-toed and rare two-toed sloths are tree-dwelling leaf eaters with an incredibly sluggish, fermentation-based digestive system. They move very slowly to conserve energy, so slowly that their Spanish name is *perezoso*, which means "lazy." Anteaters and armadillos are lower to the ground, but harder to find because they're nocturnal.

Turtles

The turtle lives 'twixt plated decks
Which practically conceal its sex,
I think it clever of the turtle
In such a fix to be so fertile.
~ *The Turtle*, Ogden Nash, 1902-1971

There are five major species of large sea turtles that nest on Costa Rica's shores, and their mostly nocturnal egg-laying is a wonderful thing to see. But be careful not to disturb them and always go with a licensed, experienced guide. Six of the seven turtle species worldwide are endangered.

The **green turtle** (*Tortuga verde*) mates and lays its eggs on the beach several times a year. Green turtles are especially common at Tortuguero, where the Caribbean Conservation Corps was begun. They measure about a meter (3.3 feet) in length and weigh 75-200 kilos (165-440 lbs).

Loggerheads (*cabezona*), with their massive bird-jawed skulls, have short fins and grow to a little over one meter (three feet) in length. They nest on other beaches but seem to gather in larger numbers at Playa Grande near Tamarindo.

The black, narrow-finned **leatherback turtle** (*baula*) is named because of its leathery hide in place of a shell. Leatherbacks grow as large as two meters (six feet) and weigh up to 680 kilos (1,500 lbs). That's living large! They come ashore on both coasts but especially at Playa Grande near Tamarindo, Tortuguero and the Gandoca Manzanillo Refuge.

On the other side of the coin, the **hawksbill** (*carey*) is one of the smallest marine turtles at about one meter (three feet) or less and only 91 kilos (200 lbs). Because of its highly valued spindle-shaped tortoise shell, it has been hunted to near-extinction.

The **Olive Ridley**, also called the Pacific Ridley (*lora*), nests at Ostinal near Playa Nosara and at Playa Nancite in Santa Rosa Park. There is no other sight in the world like a beach full of Ridley turtles storming ashore to nest. To huddle on a deserted beach late at night with only the brush stroke of the Milky Way to illuminate your world is quite an experience. Turtles return to the same beach each year and lay their precious eggs by digging a shallow hole in the sand with their flippers. Any type of unnatural light or noise will disturb the giant lumbering females and can cause them to abort their nest. Once covered over, the hatchlings emerge about 60 days later and crawl toward the surf. If they're lucky. Between wrong turns and predators – sea gulls, large fish, raccoons, foxes and human poachers – rarely do more than 4-5% grow to maturity. Costa Rican laws severely restrict the harvesting of sea turtles; so if turtle is ever on a restaurant menu, please don't order it.

Birds & Butterflies

If I had to choose, I would rather have birds than airplanes.
~ Charles A. Lindbergh, quote recalled on his death, 26 Aug. 1974

When birdwatchers die, they want to go to heaven in Costa Rica. Over 850 species of birds make their appearance in the diverse ecosystems here, many on migratory vacation from colder climes. The national bird of Costa Rica is the **yigüirro** (*Turdus grayii*), pronounced ii-GWEE-row. But the most spectacular native bird is the **quetzal** (pronounced KATE-zal), a brilliant green cloud forest dweller with a wispy, 60-cm/24-inch plumed tail. These large birds (up to 35 cm/14 inches tall) are found only at altitudes between 1,200 and 3,000 meters (4-10,000 feet). They are most commonly seen at mating time between February and April, feeding in fruit trees, notably in Monteverde and Tapantí-Macizo de la Muerte parks. In the belief that they could not survive in captivity, they became a symbol of freedom in Central America.

Oropéndolas are the large black birds with yellow tails that build those fascinating pendulum-shaped nests you see hanging from branches. The nests look like woven Christmas tree decorations. And where would the tropics be without the symbols of tropical climates, the **toucan** and the **scarlet macaw** (*lapa roja*). The macaw's vibrant colors begin with red and orange and then add yellow, gold, blue and green. Because of its beauty, and its apparently monogamous mating characteristic, it is prized as a pet. Export is illegal, but still this Pacific coast dweller – and its cousin, the **green macaw** in the Caribbean – are in great danger of extinction in the wild. The toucan's big multi-colored beak is equally distinctive and a thrill to see.

Dedicated birdwatchers should pick up ***Birds of Costa Rica***, by Gary Stiles and Alexander Skutch (Cornell University Press) or ***Travel & Site Guide to Birds of Costa Rica***, by Aaron Sekerak (Lone Pine Press).

To make birdwatching easier, many forest hotels and lodges put fruit out on stands to attract a large variety of birds. We also enjoy watching the many different colors of **hummingbirds** Of the 330 known hummingbird species, about 65 are native to Costa Rica.

VOICES OF THE FOREST

You can listen at home to the sounds of Costa Rican nature with a stereo CD called ***Voices of the Cloud Forest***, depicting a day in Monteverde, and the ***Costa Rican Bird Song Sampler***, an audio guide to recognizing forest bird songs. Both are produced by David Ross at Cornell's Laboratory of Ornithology (www.birds.cornell.edu/lab_cds.html).

The large **blue morpho butterfly** is quite a stunning sight against the deep green of the forest. Brilliant and plain butterflies abound in gardens, as well as in the warm rainforest.

If you're a serious fan of these fascinating, delicate insects, pick up ***Butterflies of Costa Rica***, by Phillip de Vries, a huge paperback for US $37.50.

DON'T BUG ME

My favorite rejection letter came from an airline magazine to which I'd pitched an article about Mexico's Monarch butterflies. 'No thanks,' they wrote back, 'we featured Costa Rica last year.'

~ Ron Mader, editor, www.planeta.com

Dr. Richard Whitten has assembled a world-class collection of weird and wonderful insects in his **Jewels of the Rainforest Museum** at the Hotel Chalet Tirol near Heredia (see page 182). His colorful butterfly and bug displays are as much works of art as they are educational tools. Get him talking about his work and you'll never get away. But what a genuine pleasure to meet someone who really loves his work.

The People, Their History

Pura Vida
~ unofficial national slogan of Costa Rica that translates as "pure life."

IN THIS CHAPTER

- History
- Modern Times
- Recent Memory

You won't see a "Yankee Go Home" banner at a demonstration in Costa Rica. In fact, you'll see many signs that read, *Bienvenidos*, "Welcome." **Ticos** (TEA-coes), or Ticas (TEA-caz) are a warm and welcoming people that really like North Americans – and they show it. The gringo community of full- and part-time residents is quite large, with many Canadian and American retirees drawn by the climate, social benefits and lower cost of living.

TICOS & TICAS

Costa Rican people call themselves Ticos or Ticas (female). These words stem from *hermaniticos*, and *hermaniticas*, meaning little brothers and little sisters.

The Costa Rican culture is typical of Latin America in that it is predominantly Catholic and conservative – but not stridently so. The people here, mostly descended from the Spanish with a mix of indigenous and African, are more racially homogenous than in other Central American countries. The population on the Caribbean coast around Limón is more predominately African, a result of the importation of Afro-Caribbean workers for the banana fields. The official language is Spanish, though many college educated Ticos and those in the tourist trade speak English. On the Caribbean side, most people speak both languages.

Ticos are generally well educated, with a 93% literacy rate – higher than the United States. An old Costa Rican saying claimed, "We have more teachers than soldiers," and that is still true today, some 60 years after Costa Rica abolished its army. The country has a history of peace and stability unmatched among its neighbors and is known for its tolerance. This status has made it a natural asylum for penniless refugees as well as wealthy deposed dictators.

The lack of armed conflict reflects the political and social characteristics – compromise and non-confrontation are important social tools. Sometimes infuriatingly so. "People in other countries can be categorical – but

not Ticos," explains playwright Melvin Méndez. "We beat around the bush to avoid saying 'No,' a syllable that seems almost rude to us. Rather than hurt someone, we say one thing and do another."

If you stay long enough you'll find dealing with the layers of bureaucracy frustrating, with long lines at banks and offices. Life runs on Tico time, which means that a 2 pm appointment may be 2:30 or even 3:30. On the other hand, all these things pale in comparison to the genuinely pleasant nature of *los Ticos*.

History

People Before Time

The past is the only dead thing that smells sweet.
~ Early One Morning, Edward Thomas, 1878-1917

Long before Christopher Columbus first sailed from the Old World into the New, Meso-America had an "old" world already. People inhabited this part of the isthmus that is present-day Costa Rica for at least 11,000 years. Some of the relics left by the earliest Stone Age settlers show both North and South American influences – a sign of Costa Rica's importance as part of the land bridge between continents.

Archeologists believe the Maya influence from the north extended into the northwestern corner and Nicoya Peninsula of Costa Rica. The people that lived there, principally **Chorotegas**, had an organized and structured civilization with rigid class lines. A Cacique – a warrior chief and high priest – led them. The Chorotega was the largest of Costa Rica's many tribes. They left no written records, only highly stylized art and pottery. Their craftsmen worked in jade, gold and stone, and created the functional but artistic three-legged stone *metates* used for grinding corn. Some are still in use today, a thousand years later, by rural people. Chorotega pottery is glazed and is most often a light beige color with black markings. Local artists today have revived the lost indigenous methods and produce some unique and appealing works.

Semi-nomadic peoples lived in the eastern and southern tropical forests, raising corn and cassava. These **Carib** tribesmen chewed coca, a habit of the Andean and Inca cultures. The fierce **Boruca** inhabited the high Talamanca region in the south and Pacific zones. They lived in huge cone-shaped communal huts that could hold nearly 100 people. The **Corobicis**, another tribe, were thought to have a matriarchal culture.

In the drier regions of the Central Valley and highlands, indigenous people built stone foundations and large, stockade buildings that held extended family groups. They cobbled their pathways and created aqueducts and drainage systems in the style of their southern cousins.

But the most fascinating remnants here came from the **Diquis**, a lost native civilization who left behind thousands of near-perfect **spherical stone balls**. These remarkable balls are found only in Costa Rica's Southern Pacific zone. Some are as small as oranges and some are huge – as big as two meters/6.6 feet in diameter and weighing over 14,500 kilos (16 tons). You'll find some specimens in the Gold Museum, the National Museum and the Child- ren's Museum in San José. In many private yards throughout the country, the balls are used as decorative garden ornaments. A great place to see and touch the balls in an undisturbed setting is on Isla Caño, off the Osa Peninsula.

But who made these granite, andesite and sedimentary stone balls and why? They have been found scattered all over the countryside. Were they markers or religious artifacts? No one knows, as the people who created them have long since disappeared.

The country's most important archeological site is **Guayabo**, an excavated city on the slopes of Turrialba Volcano. For an unknown reason it was abandoned about 100 years before the Spanish arrival.

Recently, researchers have postulated that instead of the long accepted belief that Costa Rica had a small indigenous population, 400,000 to 500,000 people may have called Costa Rica home at the time of Columbus. The conquest quickly reduced that figure by 95%. Today, 40,000 native people, divided into eight cultural groups, live on 22 reserves, most in the remote south. The **Chorotegas** on the Matambú reserve in Nicoya and the **Guatusu** near Arenal are the only Maya descendants left. The other remaining tribes – **Boruca**, **Bribri**, **Cabécares**, **Térrabas**, **Teribes**, **Guaymis** and **Malekus** – are related to the South American **Chibcha** civilization of Columbia.

The Conquest

Happy is the country that requires no heroes.
~ Bertold Brecht, 1898-1956

Christopher Columbus gazed from his ship at the rich green vegetation of the shore near the present-day Costa Rican city of Limón, which he called "Cariari." It was September 8, 1502. Still convinced he would find a passage to India, he was on his fourth and final trip from Spain to the Americas, a decade after his first voyage opened the New World to Europeans. Following his discoveries, Spanish conquistadors and carpetbaggers got rich exploiting the islands of Hispañola and Cuba. This trip was Columbus's last attempt to discover a route to the Orient – plus finally to acquire a little something for himself.

The Carib natives he encountered on the shore of this verdant land wore gold pendants around their necks and seemed friendly enough. They approached his ship with goods to trade and stories of the wealth and gold of the lands farther south. Immediately, he decided to petition the Spanish Court to govern this rich coast of **Veragua**. Fortunately, Columbus could sail better than he could name a land because the Veragua moniker was soon dropped in favor of his descriptive adjectives, rich coast (*costa rica*).

When he finally made it back to Spain, however, Isabella had died and the King refused to see him. Columbus spent his final few years in failing health and would never return to the New World. Ironically, the joke would be on those that cheated him out of Costa Rica, for the rich land he expected turned out to be one of the poorest of Spain's American colonies. Impassable terrain, huge mountains, raging rivers, floods, heat, swamps, at least 19 separate hostile tribes, plus a lack of mineral wealth would keep the tiny colony out of the spotlight right into the 1800s and independence.

Those factors made the eventual "conquest" of Costa Rica more like a stern test of survival than a military victory. For years, would-be conquerors had to content themselves with excursions close to its Pacific shores, reached by sea from Panama after Vasco Nuñez de Balboa discovered the Pacific Ocean in 1513.

Captain Gil González organized the first major invasion in 1522. He and his men acquired enough gold to make the "rich coast" name stick for good, but they failed to establish a permanent settlement. González's remarkable exploits include marching his men up the coast to Nicaragua. According to his own accounts, he baptized 32,000 Indians along the way. But the treasury of gold nearly cost him his life when he returned. Threat came not from the natives, but from jealous Governor Pedrarias of Panama, a ruthless tyrant who had even beheaded his own brother-in-law, Balboa, discoverer of the Pacific.

The grandson of Columbus, Luis, mounted an expedition in 1546, after the King of Spain at last granted his family's long-sought title, Duke of Veragua. Most of his 130 men were lost and the New World's last direct link with its European discoverer ended.

Finally, in 1563, **Juan Vásquez de Coronado** founded the settlement of Cartago, Costa Rica's first capitol and its first real city. Coronado could be considered the true "conqueror" of Costa Rica. During his tenure he organized expeditions and explorations around the country and made alliances with warring indigenous tribes. By the late 1560s, after Coronado was lost at sea on his way back to Spain, the native inhabitants of Costa Rica were either in slavery, dead from the many diseases that decimated the population, or living in remote, inaccessible areas.

Colonial Times

Gaily bednight, A gallant knight
In sunshine and in shadow, Had journeyed long,
Singing a song, In search of Eldorado
~ Edgar Allan Poe, 1809-1849

Colonial times were hard for all. Costa Rica, rich in flora and fauna, did not have the easily accessible gold that spurred the Spanish to conquer and settle the New World. And its native population, scattered and decimated, made the *encomienda* system – where local natives became the slaves of landowners – less than successful. For lack of manpower, most farms became family farms, and the national myth holds that because everyone had to work for survival, no class system developed here as it did in Mexico or Guatemala. The legacy of hard-working, independent-minded farmers is the basis for Ticos' love of democracy. Of course, that version glosses over the maltreatment of natives and Caribbean-Africans – yet one cannot deny that Costa Rica's long-time democratic leanings ultimately avoided the worst of the social turmoil that plagued its Latin neighbors.

But the economy was another story. Although the land was relatively fertile, the rough terrain hampered exports. Things got so bad that in 1709, cacao beans (the sole export) became the official currency. A present-day historical quip about colonial times is: "What was well distributed in Costa Rica was not wealth but poverty." When Irazú Volcano erupted in 1723 its ashes blanketed Cartago. This was the country's largest city, yet it consisted of only 70 adobe and thatch houses and two churches.

For years, Costa Rica was the colonial backwater of the Kingdom of Guatemala, of which it was a part. By 1821 its 65,000 inhabitants were all but forgotten – so they were surprised to hear that Guatemala had declared independence from Spain on behalf of all Central American countries on September 15. The four largest Meseta towns of Cartago, San José, Heredia and Alajuela each met separately to declare their own independence. Jealous and suspicious of one another, the towns agreed to remain neutral toward the future of Costa Rica until the "clouds of the day disappear" – a decision often cited as a classic example of the Tico tendency to procrastinate.

Conservative forces in Cartago and Heredia wanted to align Costa Rica with Mexico, while republican leaders in San José and Alajuela wanted complete independence. And, like city states of ancient Greece, each of the four cities insisted on being the new capital. In March 1823, a quick battle in the Ochomongo hills (a hilltop monument commemorates the fight along the Cartago-San José Highway) resulted in a republican victory, independence and, later, the designation of San José as capital.

Democracy & Coffee

Liberty is always unfinished business.
~ American Civil Liberties Union slogan

Wealthy landowners and aristocracy met in San José and elected **Juan Mora Fernández** as the first chief of state. As a leader, Mora encouraged coffee growing and began modest exports of the bean through Chile to Europe, where the dark brew was becoming a fashionable drink. Mora's second successor, a domineering San José lawyer, **Braulio Carrillo**, came to power in 1835. Carrillo imposed liberal reforms and revised anachronistic civil and penal codes. He withdrew from the Central American Federation, which Costa Rica had joined in 1824, and also paid off the "English debt," Costa Rica's share of a debt incurred by the failed Federation. His greatest legacy, however, was his strong promotion of coffee production throughout the Central Valley. He gave free trees to the populace to plant in their yard, and offered free land to anyone who would grow coffee on it. Carrillo returned as the country's first dictator when a successor tried to roll back his reforms, but his despotic ways did not sit well with the now democratic country. Exiled to El Salvador in 1842, he was assassinated there three years later.

Fortunately, Carrillo's agrarian efforts had insured Costa Rica was well positioned on Christmas Day, 1843, when the English captain, William Le Lacheur, sailed into Puntarenas looking for cargo. Growers in San José, with plenty of coffee to sell, trusted him with their goods on consignment. Two years later Le Lacheur returned with plenty of pounds sterling – the beginning of direct trade, an economic relationship with England, and the first good times for Costa Rica.

Coffee, one critic observed, "became a religion instead of a mere crop." If there was no big class difference before, the rise of an *aristocacia cafetalera* changed all that. Coffee gained the nickname *grano de oro*, or "grain of gold." The coffee boom brought coffee barons, wealth and development to ports such as Puntarenas and Puerto Limón, roads and railways, and new hospitals and schools. But a monocrop and consequent

monoculture breeds its own set of financial and social problems. For the first time a privileged class system, based on coffee profits, emerged.

In 1847, Congress named as the first president **José María Castro Madriz**, a 29-year-old editor and publisher. His wife, Doña Pacifica, designed the national flag. But his reforms met opposition from the powerful coffee barons and he was replaced. When the country's second president, **Juan Rafael Mora Porras**, tried to open a state bank to provide favorable credit to small farmers, the coffee elite greedily squelched his reforms as well.

For many years, brightly painted oxcarts carried the precious bean down from the mountains to the Pacific port of Puntarenas. However, the coffee oligarchy realized that in order to stay competitive the country needed better access to the Atlantic. In 1871, to finance a new rail route to Limón, a deep-water shipping port on the Atlantic side, the government borrowed $8 million dollars from England. But when coffee prices hit bottom in 1900 it caused a severe food shortage and famine and the unfavorable financial terms of the loan hobbled the country's economy for 40 years.

COFFEE TIME

You get a proper cup of coffee in a copper coffee pot.
~ popular English tongue-twister

The origin of coffee lies in the legends and myths of Africa and the Middle East. One story tells of Kaldi, an Ethiopian goatherd who found his animals eating at a dark-leaved shrub bearing red berries. Another legend attributes the discovery of coffee to Omar, an Arabian dervish exiled to the African wilderness. He survived by brewing the berries he picked from coffee bushes. Whoever discovered it, coffee is considered native to Ethiopia.

By the early 1500s, coffee had made its way around the Middle East, and Arab patrons of coffeehouses lingered over the sweetened black brew. These early coffeehouses introduced the drink to European traders, who recognized it as a potential crop for their various tropical colonies. But the Arabs prevented the Europeans from taking live bushes in order to keep their monopoly. The Dutch finally obtained a coffee plant from Yemen and began cultivating coffee commercially in 1616. Sacks of beans

labeled from plantations in one of their East Indian colonies, gave rise to one of coffee's best-known nicknames, "Java."

The credit for introducing coffee to the New World goes to Gabriel Mathieu de Clieu, a French naval officer. In 1720, he sailed for the French colony of Martinique with three coffee seedlings, obtained under highly questionable circumstances. Becalmed en route, de Clieu shared his water ration with the seedlings. His sacrifice paid off. Once planted on his estate in Martinique, the bushes flourished. From there, coffee cultivation spread to other countries in the New World. Costa Rica ranks 11th in world production and exports 280 million pounds of top-quality beans.

Bananas & the Jungle Train

I think I can, I think I can, I know I can.
~ The Little Engine That Could, Watty Piper

The Costa Rican equivalent of the Panama Canal was the **Atlantic Railroad**, described by one engineer as "the most difficult damned piece of railroading in the world."

By the mid-1800s, coffee had become very big business for small Costa Rica and its growers needed to ship more competitively to their European markets. They wanted a rail line to run 194 km (120 miles) east from Alajuela to Limón, the deep-water Atlantic port where Columbus first landed. The challenge was how to build it over impossibly high mountains, through formidable jungle and over swampy lowlands.

The railroad project, which started optimistically in 1871, soon ran into trouble after nearly 4,000 workers died from disease and accidents in laying the first 20 miles of track. **Minor Cooper Keith**, a brash, young, charismatic North American with an adventurer's spirit, soon talked his way into directorship of the project. With construction in disarray, his bulldog determination pushed it forward. When Costa Rican workers refused to work outside of the Central Valley, Keith recruited first Chinese and Italian laborers, then Jamaicans and other West Indian workers. In 1884, he renegotiated the British loans for more favorable terms. As part of his compensation, he was granted the concession to operate the railroad and a lease on 323,887 hectares/800,000 acres – nearly 7% of the country – adjoining the rail line. Keith determined to cultivate bananas in the tropical lowlands to raise more funds for the construction. This proved to be either lucky or a stroke of genius.

Orange you glad I didn't say banana?
~ punch line of an old "knock knock" joke

The "coffee" railroad was finished by 1890, although the first freight was actually bananas. This side-venture for Minor Keith proved so successful that he merged his plantations with Boston Fruit to found the infamous **United Fruit Company**. Vilified as the worst example of foreign exploitation and economic domination of Central America, United Fruit proved to be the modern equivalent of the Spanish carpetbaggers of years before. Plantation workers often endured harsh conditions for little pay and were totally dependent on the company for housing, medical care and supplies from company stores. When Panama Disease infested bananas on the Atlantic side in 1934, black workers were not allowed to follow the relocation to Golfito in the Pacific lowlands. After a 72-day strike in 1985, the company pulled up stakes in Golfito and returned to Limón. Whenever the UFC left for greener plantations, its former workers and their families were devastated.

United Fruit's domination of the banana trade lasted until the late 1950s, when **Standard Fruit** (Dole) broke the monopoly, but even now the various banana companies' influence and economic power are clearly visible. As late as 1994 the police near Sarapiquí fired upon striking union workers. Since the strike in 1985, most of the independent agricultural unions have been broken and replaced by management-friendly "workers' associations," which every worker must join. Wages hover around US $70 a week for back-breaking, and sometimes dangerous, manual labor.

Part of the danger to workers is from agro-chemicals used to fertilize and protect the banana trees. Herbicides and fungicides are used liberally and the blue bags you see covering the banana bunches are impregnated with pesticides to protect the fruit. Although a new plastic recycling plant has been built near Siquirres to stop ground disposal of the used blue bags, banana plantations are a major source of pesticide pollution as well as deforestation. In the last 15 years, production has grown 50% and 45,000 hectares/111,150 acres – five times as much land as 1967 – are now cleared of jungle and planted with bananas.

During earlier days of United Fruit, black Jamaican workers wanted nothing to do with the *mestizo* Spanish workers – and vice versa. The company took advantage of that to divide the workers when it came to rights and wages. In 1909, Marcus Garvey, the Jamaican-born North American black separatist, visited Costa Rica and was appalled by the deplorable working and living conditions. Even though the *mestizo* workers were not in much better shape, it was mostly blacks who stood up against the company in bloody and deadly strikes for better pay and conditions. Their justifiable complaints have lasted into modern times. La-

bor laws and more sympathetic governments have at least relieved some of the most egregious of workers' problems.

Culturally, Keith's importation of English-speaking workers of African descent also had a lasting impact on Costa Rica. Isolated from the Central Valley Spanish-speaking government, black residents kept English as a first language, although it can be somewhat hard to understand if spoken in dialect. And governing the province from the highlands has sometimes presented problems for both cultures. Over the years, Ticos have had to face up to their own institutional racism, despite their reputation for tolerance and inclusion. However, these days, blacks have integrated successfully into Costa Rica's Spanish-centric society, while most white Costa Ricans have done the same in the Afro-Caribbean culture of the Atlantic side. As bilingual speakers in San José, Limón residents sometimes even have a workplace advantage over their Spanish-speaking countrymen. Economically, however, the standard of living in Limón and along the Caribbean side in general, where most of the country's black population resides, is visibly lower than in the Central Valley.

Despite a rich income from bananas, the Caribbean side of Costa Rica was often treated as a poor cousin. Until 1970, when a highway was finally built, the old Atlantic Railroad was still the principal means of transportation between the capital and Limón. The city's most common complaint – one that has been made for many years – is that the government ignores the Atlantic side in favor of other regions.

But the eastern side of Costa Rica, once dependent almost exclusively on banana production, now struggles to attract its fair share of tourism. Bananas provide Costa Rica with millions of dollars in annual revenue and jobs for thousands of workers in economically depressed areas. We always look for the "Grown in Costa Rica" labels when we shop for our daily dose of potassium-rich bananas.

On the roads you'll see many Dole, Chiquita and Del Monte brand trucks carrying precious bananas for export to the United States and Europe – Costa Rica is second only to Ecuador in world banana production – but the heralded Atlantic Railroad is no more. Financial losses caused the suspension of passenger traffic on November 20, 1990, just days short of the railroad's 100th birthday. This piece of history, nicknamed the "Jungle Train," had also been a popular tourist trip, taking visitors through spectacularly beautiful countryside. The train's *coup de grace* came on April 22, 1991 when a powerful earthquake caused landslides that swept away large parts of the line. A small portion of the line is still running and may become as a tourist attraction.

Walker's War

It's a rough trade – war's sweet to them that never tried it.
~ *The Antiquary*, Walter Scott, 1816

One of the most bizarre incidents in the bloody history of Central America occurred near the end of Mora Porras' presidency. In 1855, **William Walker**, a Tennessee native, conquered neighboring Nicaragua with a ragtag mercenary army of Confederate sympathizers and carpetbaggers. Walker isn't mentioned much in North American history books but he is well remembered in Central America.

A boy genius, Walker graduated from the University of Nashville at age 14 and received law and medical degrees from the University of Pennsylvania by age 19. However brilliant he was as a student, he failed as a doctor, lawyer and journalist. In 1849 he tried his luck, also unsuccessfully, in the California Gold Rush. His mind increasingly unbalanced, Walker came to believe that his true calling in life was to be a soldier of fortune. Not just a solider, but a leader of soldiers. To that end he joined a "liberation" expedition into Baja Mexico, sponsored by a pro-slavery group, the Knights of the Golden Circle. Before being driven out of Mexico, he egotistically declared himself, "President of Sonora and Baja California."

After taking over Nicaragua's government, Walker immediately legalized slavery. But his grandiose schemes ran afoul of Cornelius Vanderbilt, the powerful North American millionaire who owned large business interests there and hoped to build a trans-ocean canal through Lake Nicaragua. Vanderbilt encouraged Costa Rica to go to war and Walker conveniently supplied an excuse. With pro-slavery interests backing him (they hoped to expand the pool of potential slaves), Walker and a few thousand men (known as "filibusters") invaded Costa Rica in March 1856. President Mora raised an army of 9,000 Ticos and marched on Walker's encampment, headquartered in a large farmhouse in Guanacaste province. On April 11, Juan Santamaría, a Costa Rican drummer boy, torched Walker's farmhouse roof before dying in a hail of bullets. Santamaría became a national hero and the old farmhouse is now a national monument in the middle of Santa Rosa Park. The international airport in San José is named Juan Santamaría in his honor.

Tragically, after driving Walker out of Guanacaste and Nicaragua, returning soldiers brought back cholera and an ensuing epidemic killed 20% of Costa Rica's civilian population. Walker later met his own fate in Honduras in a way that showed how demented he had become. In 1857 he tried to conquer Nicaragua again, but was taken prisoner. Paroled in 1860 he sailed to Honduras, seized a port customs house, and immediately declared himself "president." Flushed out by Honduran soldiers, he took refuge on a British man-of-war but, after insisting he was the right-

ful President of Honduras, they put him back ashore. An army firing squad promptly executed him.

Modern Times

The experience of democracy is like the experience of life itself – always changing, infinite in its variety, sometimes turbulent, and all the more valuable for having been tested by adversity.
~ Jimmy Carter, 39th US President

Costa Rica went through growing pains typical of all nations after independence. For example, the efficacy of its free compulsory educational system, instituted in 1885, raised enough political consciousness among the common people to spark a rebellion against a corrupt government in 1919. Federico Tinoco, Costa Rica's last dictator, was finally brought down – not by soldiers, but by teachers and students after their protest demonstration was fired on by his supporters.

In 1941, the day after Pearl Harbor, Costa Rica declared war on Germany and Japan, a largely symbolic gesture since they had no navy or troops of any quantity to send overseas. President Rafael Angel Calderón, a liberal who had previously instituted a social security system, labor code and other social guarantees, confiscated the property of German ancestry families in Costa Rica. He cited the 1944 U-Boat torpedoing of a United Fruit merchant ship (the *San Pablo*) in Limón as his reason. It was a serious political blunder because many of these families had been living there for generations and were part of the financially powerful coffee elite. The action set the stage for a Civil War four years later, a war that would claim the life of one in every 300 Ticos.

Civil War

Give peace a chance.
~ John Lennon, 1940-1980

Like the War Between the States in America, Costa Rica's **War of National Liberation** in 1948 defined the nation. No single, simple cause made the country's men and women take up arms. In Costa Rica's war, one man, **Don Pepe** (**José**) **Figueres**, became the symbol of the conflagration in much the same way Abraham Lincoln did in the US.

Figueres, a true compassionate conservative, is a legendary figure in Costa Rican history and is termed the "Grandfather of Costa Rica." Self-educated in Boston, he returned to Costa Rica in the 1920s with an idealistic, utopian vision for his country's future. The profits from his farm, La Lucha Sin Fin (Endless Struggle), were used to benefit the local community. But he stayed out of politics until 4th of July riots denouncing the San Pablo attack erupted in San José. On the radio, Figueres criticized Calderón as unable to govern and insure public order. He was promptly arrested and exiled to Mexico, where he used his time to plan a revolution against what he and others considered a corrupt regime.

With opposition from the coffee oligarchy and a shaky alliance with the Communist Party, the 1944 election of Calderón's hand-picked successor, Teodoro Picado, was particularly violent and fraudulent. Things got worse in 1948 when Picado's term ended and new elections were announced. Calderón himself ran against the opposition candidate, Otilio Ulate. Although Ulate apparently won handily, out-going President Picado negated the results because of charges and counter-charges of fraud. Ulate was arrested and one of his advisors assassinated.

Figueres marched from his farm toward San José with 600 volunteers to unseat a government he felt had lost all credibility. But the army and police forces prevented a repeat of Costa Rica's quick, one-day inter-city war after independence. This modern conflict would take 44 days and exact a much higher loss of life. Despite an invasion in the north by Nicaragua to support Calderón, Figueres' forces captured Cartago and Limón and forced the government to surrender. Bullet holes around the turrets of the National Museum in San José are visible reminders of the 2,000 deaths in this short, but sad, civil war.

Besides the abolition of the army, a source of continual pride today in Costa Rica, Figueres' temporary term also granted suffrage to women and extended citizenship to all people born in Costa Rica. This was particularly beneficial to the people of the Atlantic region, many of whom had previously been denied the rights of citizenship. Don Pepe Figueres was twice elected president, the last time from 1970-1974. He died a national hero in 1990.

Recent Memory

I have measured out my life with coffee spoons.
~ *The Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock*, TS Eliot, 1888-1965

The 1980s were especially turbulent times in Central America. In 1979, communist Sandinista guerillas overthrew the oppressive, dictatorial government of Anastasio Somoza in neighboring Nicaragua. At first, Costa Rica supported the efforts of the Sandinistas, but it later served as a haven for Contra rebels, who fought against them in a long, bloody, US-backed Nicaraguan war. America gave large amounts of aid to Costa Rica in exchange for allowing the Contras to operate along their northern border, yet it only postponed the dire effects of an inflation-ravaged economy. Meanwhile, the country's foreign debt swelled to $3.8 billion and unemployment rose to over 15%.

In the first serious unrest in modern Costa Rica, a US embassy van was firebombed in San José in March 1981. A chauffeur and three marines were injured. The terrorists, only some of whom were Ticos, were captured. In 1993 a group that called itself the Death Commando took over the Supreme Court building and held justices hostage inside. The bad guys were at first thought to be Columbian radicals, but it turned out they were led by a pair of Tico brothers who wanted money. They were disarmed and arrested.

In 1986, when Ticos elected **Oscar Arias Sánchez** president, it proved to be a providential choice. He adopted an ambitious policy of federal government reduction and restructuring. With painful belt tightening, the economy slowly recovered. However, President Arias is most remembered for his Central American Peace Plan, which helped end the war in Nicaragua. He was awarded the **Nobel Peace Prize** in 1987. The award reinforced Costa Rica's world standing as a tolerant, pluralistic, peace-loving country.

Costa Rica's reputation as a sanctuary has been strained more recently by the huge influx of economic refugees from Nicaragua. Because of a lack of adequate health care in their native country, many of the refugees have inundated Costa Rica's social welfare system and its free health

care system has serious financial woes. Both petty and violent crimes have risen dramatically in the last few years, which any Tico taxi driver will tell you is the fault of the "Nicos." Whether that's true or just racism (there is a racial difference most North Americans can't distinguish), Nico refugees have altered Costa Rican culture – both for the better and for the worse.

Being There

Americans have always been eager for travel,
that being how they got to the New World in the first place.
~ Otto Freidrich, *Time* magazine, 1985

IN THIS CHAPTER

- **Culture & Customs**
- **Food & Drink**
- **Alternative Accommodations**
- **Getting Around**
- **Learn Spanish in Costa Rica**
- **Sports**
- **Money Matters**
- **Safety & Crime**
- **Special Concerns, Health**
- **Telephones & the Internet**
- **Just in Case**
- **Handy Hints**

Bienvenido a Costa Rica – welcome to Costa Rica! You shouldn't encounter too much culture shock upon arrival. Even if you're unused to the ways of Latin America, Ticos are used to you. Unlike other poorer, less-visited countries of the region, Costa Rica is essentially a modern nation with a cosmopolitan outlook toward the world. Plus, there are so many North Americans living and visiting here, the society cannot help but be accommodating. Costa Rica is often called a paradise. It boasts a beautiful country, modern infrastructure, tolerant society, religious freedom and a stable democratic government. Although it's not quite perfect, most tourists find Costa Rica offers them an ideal vacation that leaves nothing but fond memories.

Culture & Customs

Men of culture are the true apostles of equality.
~ Matthew Arnold, 1822-1888

Like other Latin cultures, Costa Ricans are very family-oriented and Sunday is the big day for family outings in local parks. The park at La Sabana, for example, is filled with picnickers and joggers or groups playing soccer or basketball, and there are even free exercise and aerobics classes.

COSTA RICA STYLE

We were impatient to get a bus back from Poás Volcano one Sunday and tried our hand at hitchhiking. A charter bus stopped for us and from the windows a score of friendly faces beckoned us inside. It was a neighborhood outing organized by the local people. Two other "guests" slept in the back while we chatted with anyone and everyone. It was a priceless opportunity to get to know Costa Ricans personally. To this day we remain friends with one family who invited us home for dinner.

Because it is not tropical with scorching hot afternoons, Costa Rica has not developed the culture of *siestas*, afternoon naps, that you find in countries like Mexico.

Costa Ricans are very polite and non-confrontational; they tend to be late for appointments, dance very well and are very friendly. Both Ticos and Ticas find blondes with light eyes attractive, while some North American men are attracted to the reputation Ticas have of being old-fashioned and devoted. While they are that, some men think that Ticas will willingly put up with the bad behavior that other women reject. Guess what? You're in trouble if you think so.

Blonde is *rubia* (female) and *rubio* (male); girlfriends are *novias* and boyfriends are *novios*.

Como los globos que flotan en las fiestas,
tengo, para no desinflame, un nudo en el estómica.
Like the balloons that float at parties,
I have a knot in my belly so I won't go flat.
~ Alberto Forcada, Mexican poet and author

Holidays & Fiestas

Ticos know how to put on a party – big time. If you are lucky enough to share a holiday or fiesta with the local people, it will add a whole new dimension to your vacation.

We had a marvelous time at a Mother's Day celebration in the small park opposite the metal school building in San José. We were surrounded by friendly smiling families. Ladies danced in colorful native costumes, food vendors sold myriad tempting treats, and the children rode ponies and competed in games (when they weren't being chased by the fantastic *payasos*, gigantic papier-mâché clown heads). It offered us the chance to be part of the local culture. We had a great time.

Some festival dates vary each year. Check with the **Tourist Board** *(Plaza de Cultura, ☎ 506/223-1733)* for exact details.

■ JANUARY

January 1 – **New Year's Day**.

First two weeks – **Fiesta de Palmares** in Palmares, a quiet village 56 km/35 miles west of San José. Carnival rides, bullfighting, music and folk dancing.

Week of Jan. 15th – **Fiestas de Alajuelitas**. Oxcart parade to an iron cross overlooking town, honoring the Black Christ of Esquipulas. Also, **Fiestas de Santa Cruz** in Guanacaste, with marimba music, folk dancing and more.

■ FEBRUARY

First week – **San Isidro de General Fair** has livestock shows, industrial fairs, bull teasing and an agricultural and flower exhibition.

Last week – **Sun Festival** is an annual gathering for a fire ceremony to celebrate the Maya New Year on Feb. 25th. Look for info in San José. Same week is the **Puntarenas Carnival**, offering a week of fun in the sun in a working town that knows how to party.

■ MARCH

2nd Sunday – **Día del Boyero** (Oxcart Driver's Day), San Antonio de Escazú. A parade of colorful oxcarts, along with competitions and animal blessings.

2nd week – **International Arts Festival** throughout towns in the Central Valley. One of the best of its kind. Most cultural events take place in San José (check dates at www.festivalcostarica.org).

March 16-26 – **Fruit Festival**, Orotina. Fruits and vegetables from all across the country are exhibited and sold. Rides, food, lectures and concerts.

Mid-month – **Pilgrimage**. A religious procession beginning in Cartago and ending in Ujarrás at the ruins of the first church in Costa Rica.

March 19th – **Saint Joseph's Day**. St. Joe's namesake neighborhoods celebrate with special masses and fairs. People from San José picnic at Poás Volcano.

March or April – **Holy Week**. Religious processions depict crucifixion. Holy Week is especially popular in San José, Cartago and Heredia. **Easter Sunday** features a joyous procession of Resurrection. Popular, but many city dwellers head for the beach for a long weekend.

■ APRIL

April 11th – **Juan Santamaría Day** commemorates Costa Rica's national hero of battle with William Walker (see page 228). Celebrations all week, with parades, bands and dances. Especially big in Alajuela.

Last week in April – **University Week**. Concerts, exhibitions and parades at the University of Costa Rica in San Pedro.

Last week of April through first week of May, **Artisan's Fair**. San José hosts a popular craft fair.

■ MAY

May 1st – **Labor Day**. The President gives his annual State of the Nation address and Congress elects new leaders. There are many marches. City of Puerto Limón celebrates with picnics, dances and cricket matches.

May 15th – **San Isidro Labrador's Day**. Namesake towns honor the Patron Saint of farmers and farm animals. There are parades and fairs, and a priest blesses crops and animals.

May 17th – **Carrera de San Juan** is a big cross-country race challenging runners over a tough 22.5-km/14-mile course.

May 29th – **Corpus Christi Day**. Religious celebration and national holiday.

■ JUNE

Third Sunday – **Father's Day**. Dad's special day. Ask him for more money.

June 29th – **St. Peter** and **St. Paul Day**. Popular religious celebrations for namesake towns.

■ JULY

Saturday closest to July 16th –**Virgin of the Sea**. In salute to Puntarenas' Patron Saint, Virgin of Mt. Carmel, there is a regatta of decorated fishing boats and yachts in the Gulf of Nicoya. Parades, sports events, firework displays and religious masses are held.

July 25th – **Guanacaste Day**. Celebrates Guanacaste's 1824 decision to become a province of Costa Rica (instead of Nicaragua). Liberia holds fiestas, parades, folk dances, bullfight and concerts.

■ AUGUST

August 1 & 2nd – **Virgin of Los Angeles Day**. Honors Costa Rica's Patron Saint, La Negrita, with a nationwide pilgrimage to Cartago. Worshippers crawl on their knees in a procession. Also that day is **Our Lady of Angels** in Pardos, near Cartago, where figures topped by huge papier-mâché heads, called *payasos*, re-enact a battle between the Moors and the Spanish.

August 15th – **Mother's Day**, a national holiday. Mothers are treated to special meals, candy and flowers. Call home.

August 30th – **San Ramóns Day**. Neighboring towns parade 30 saints through the streets to the San Ramón church.

■ SEPTEMBER

September 15th – **Independence Day**. All of Central America celebrates their mutual Independence Day. In Costa Rica, student runners carry a "Freedom Torch" from Guatemala to Cartago, timed to arrive at precisely 6 pm on the 14th, when everyone in the country stops and sings the national anthem. Parades on the 15th.

■ OCTOBER

Early to mid-October – **Carnaval** in Puerto Limón. Mardi Gras-style parades, floats and dancing in the streets. This town knows how to party.

October 12th – **Dia de la del Pilar**. The San José district of Tres Rios celebrates its Patron Saint.

October 12th – **Fiesta del Maíz**. Corn is the focus in Upala with parades and costumes made entirely of corn husks, grains and silks.

■ NOVEMBER

November 2nd – **All Soul's Day**. Day of the Dead, which begins on the 1st, is observed by family visits to graveyards to leave flowers for departed loved ones.

End of November – **Oxcart Parade** down the Paseo de Colon, San José. Begun in 1997 to honor the oxcart heritage. Entries come from all over the country.

■ DECEMBER

All month – The **Lights Festival** in San José features homes and businesses decorated with lights. Parades, concerts and nightly firework displays.

Week of the 8th – **Fiesta de los Negritos**. Indian rituals combine with Catholic concepts to honor the Virgin of the Immaculate Conception. Costumes, drums, flute music and dance in the indigenous village of Boruca.

Week of 12th – **Fiesta de la Yegúitta** (Little Mare) in Nicoya. Virgin of Guadalupe is honored with ancient Indian rituals and special foods, processions, fireworks and concerts.

Mid-December – **Posada** season begins. Carolers go from house to house (many collecting for religious donations) and Tico friends, co-workers and families get together in homes and restaurants for long joyful meals.

Mid-December to end of month – **Festejos Populares** (Popular Festivals). South San José fairgrounds at Zapote put on the country's largest and most unusual year-end bash with rides, food, bull teasing, music and fireworks. As many as 200 people cram into the bullring and a bull is released into the crowd. Reminiscent of the "Running of the Bulls" in Pamplona, Spain, except there is no place to run. If Hemingway were still alive, he'd be dying to go.

December 25th – **Christmas Day**. Traditional dinner includes *tamales*, corn meal pastry stuffed with meat and wrapped and cooked in corn husks or banana leaves. Christmas Eve mass is the Mass of the Rooster, *Misa del Gallo*.

December 26th – **Tope**, the daddy of all horse parades, downtown San José.

December 27th – **Carnival**. A huge parade with floats and music takes place in downtown San José.
December 31st - January 2nd – **Fiesta de los Diablitos**. Indians of the southern Boruca region near Golfito enact a fight/dance between Indians, *diablitos*, and Spaniards. Indians dress in burlap sacks with elaborately painted masks; the Spaniards are two athletic young men in a bull costume. Village flute and drum music.

Food & Drink

Never eat more than you can lift.
~ Miss Piggy

You won't find native Costa Rican food listed high on the world's culinary scale. Perhaps it's too plebeian for some. Unlike Mexico's, it is neither spicy nor complex. But it is high on our list of comfort cuisine.

Local Foods

The most typical dish in all Costa Rica is ***gallo pinto***, "red rooster," a rice and bean dish served with breakfast and sometimes lunch. Different recipes include herbs or garlic, but the basic ingredients are always black beans and rice, bell peppers and onions. Don't pass up an opportunity to try **lizano**, the Costa Rican imitation of English Worcestershire sauce. This piquant blend of vegetables, chiles and sugar is used on almost everything, like ketchup. If you get addicted, it's now available in the US on your grocer's Spanish foods shelf.

Fried **plantains** (a very large, firm variety of banana, also referred to as cooking bananas) are a common, sweet side dish to many breakfast and lunch meals. On the Limón side, rice and beans are flavored with coconut and Caribbean spices. Hot peppers are also more popular there. Side salads are generally made with cabbage slaw, red and green, flavored with oil and vinegar or mayonnaise. In a warm climate they prove very refreshing. The daily specials and cheapest dishes in most smaller restaurants are called ***casados***, which means "married." Your choice of fish, meat or chicken is served side-by-side (that's where the "married" part comes in) with a scoop of rice and slaw salad. This is the lunch of choice, especially in *sodas*, small mom and pop eateries.

The most typical dish for lunch and dinner in the home (and popular in restaurants too) is ***arroz con pollo***, chicken strips mixed in rice with vegetables. Fresh fish is also common and wonderful.

Some other meals and snacks you may come across include ***olla de carne***, a heavy meat and vegetable soup; ***picadillos***, a hash of potatoes, plantains and veggies; and ***empanadas***, corn flour dough filled with meats, chicken or fruit and fried. Empanadas are the preferred bite at street carts or doorway snack bars.

Costa Rica does top Mexico in desserts, especially for those with North American tastes. The national dessert is ***tres leches***, three milks, our favorite. Unfortunately, this cake can vary in quality. Of course, there's **flan**, custard with caramel or coconut. It's ubiquitous in Central American cuisine. Be sure to check out the offerings of bakeries, ***panaderías***, where you select your treats with a pair of tongs, place them on a baking tray, then take them to the counter and pay.

LEARN THE LINGO

To drink in Spanish is *beber*, but a waiter will ask *para tomar?* – what will you have?

Coffee, Beer & Batidos

Don't go to Costa Rica without having **coffee**. It's a higher quality than typical North American everyday fare, and better than Starbucks. *Café con leche* is coffee served in hot milk, like a cappuccino, only less expensive. **Café Britt** is usually considered the country's best brand, but it is also a bit more expensive than others. It's available in dark and light roasts. Buy your coffee in a supermarket and save over gift store prices. Many other local brands are worth trying too. Buy bags marked *puro*, not *traditional*, unless you like your sugar premixed in with the grounds. Ground coffee is marked *molido*, and whole bean is *grano entero*. You can also order Café Britt in the US *(☎ 800/462-7488, www.cafebritt.com)*.

With a proliferation of fresh fruit, there are no national refreshments as delightful as *batidos* or *jugos*. ***Jugos*** are fresh juices (*jugo de naranja* is orange juice), while ***batidos,*** or ***refrescos,*** are juice shakes made with water or milk. We are absolutely addicted to *batidos* and love to try different exotic flavors, such as mango, blackberries (*mora*), tamarindo, pineapple (*piña*), guava, papaya, banana and – our latest addiction – strawberry (*fresca*) in milk (*leche*). In August when the volcanic soil of Poás yields bumper crops of red ripe strawberries, there is nothing so wonderful as a lunch in the cool fresh mountain air accompanied by a strawberry milkshake in a tall glass. Yum.

BATIDOS

Batidos and their counterparts, *liquados* in Mexico and *smoothies* in the USA, are truly delicious – and they are drunk at any time of day. Made by blending fruit, crushed ice, water or milk together into a smooth liquid, their variations are as endless as one's imagination and Costa Rica's bountiful selection of fruit. We tried countless concoctions using one, two or three fruits and enjoyed them all. But our favorites are fresh strawberry or luscious blackberry – Costa Rica has the largest blackberries we've ever seen – both made with milk. Another similar treat is *horchata*, a rice-milk drink. All these drinks are a delicious, healthy, addiction. Ask them to use purified water, *agua purificada*, when you order. Or try them with milk.

Not as well known outside of Costa Rica is the wonderful **beer** they brew. Our favorite is **Imperial**, a lager, but you should decide on yours by trying them all! **Pilsen** is a light gold pilsner, while smooth **Bavaria** is a bit heavier and darker than Imperial. **Tropical** is a lightweight but a good brew in the hot lowlands. Be aware that many Ticos drink their beer in a glass with ice, so if that's sacrilegious to you, better make sure you say, *sin hielo*, (SIN YEL-low).

The national drink of the nation's alcoholics is **Guaro**, a sugar cane-based hard liquor that tastes like rubbing alcohol.

Since the first German beer brewers came to Costa Rica it has been the custom in *cantinas* and restaurants to serve a little snack with your drink. ***Bocas***, which translates to "mouths" or "mouthfuls," is the name of the appetizer that nowadays may or may not come with your drink. Alas, the economics of scale have restricted the freebies to smaller bars in the countryside, or friendly places in town. The many kinds of *bocas* offered vary from ***ceviche*** (raw fish in lime juice) to ***chicharrones***, heart-clogging fried pork rinds, and everything in between – including rice and beans. Ask for free *bocas*, but remember the standards of cleanliness in your local watering hole may not meet yours.

Alternative Accommodations

If a man does not keep pace with his companions,
perhaps it is because he hears a different drummer.
Let him step to the music which he hears,
however measured or far away.
~ *Conclusion*, Henry David Thoreau, 1817-1862

If you are looking for lodgings more intimate than a hotel, Costa Rica offers an ever-growing number of alternatives. Perhaps a home stay with a Costa Rican family or in-the-rough camping sounds good. But don't overlook some of the exquisite small hotels and inns we mention throughout the book – many of them boast tranquility, intimacy and charm, without the impersonal nature of a large hotel. In fact, the lack of large, cookie-cutter hotel chains insures most Costa Rican accommodations have distinct personalities. And that appeals to us.

Down on the Farm

Farming looks mighty easy when your plow is a pencil
and you're a thousand miles from the cornfield.
~ Dwight D. Eisenhower, 34th US President

COOPRENA *(☎/fax 506/259-3605, www.agroecoturismo.net)*. Eight agricultural cooperatives, ranging from Monteverde in the north to the southern Osa Peninsula, offer guests a rare opportunity to tour their farms and interact with resident families. Participants stay in rustic lodges, the proceeds from which are used for communal projects, such as fixing up roads, improving schools and cleaning the local soccer field. Good family-style food and fresh milk. They have their own tour company called Simbiosis Tours, specializing in local initiatives in ecological and land tourism. It's an admirable effort to convert tourist dollars directly into grass-roots conservation projects, encourage local people to follow sustainable practices and improve the quality of life.

Corcovado Agroecoturistic Association *(Puerto Jimenez, Osa, ☎ 506/735-5440, www.ecoturism.co.cr/osanatural)* offers accommodations, meals, tours and logistical support for individuals or scientists in and around the Corcovado National Park on the remote Osa Peninsula.

Bed & Breakfasts

It used to mean a suspicious-eyed old woman with knitting needles who hustled you upstairs to sleep on itchy sheets and had fried eggs ready for you in the morning – ready since the night before.
~ On improvements in Britain's B&B hotels, *Esquire*, 1986

The allure of bed and breakfasts, whether a spare room in a private home or an establishment with a number of rooms for rent, is their homey atmosphere and the opportunity to share close contact with others. Breakfasts are included, obviously, but often dinners can be added to the package for a small charge. Most per-night prices are well below hotel rates, but not always.

To make arrangements in advance, you can phone any of the following booking agents, who do a good job matching clients to compatible Costa Rican families.

B&B BOOKING AGENTS

Bell's Home Hospitality *(☎ 506/225-4752, fax 224/5884, www.homestay.thebells.org)* organizes stays in the San José area. Many are spare bedrooms in 50+ private homes. Bell's offers explicit directions and, for a fee, will arrange airport pick-up. Write them at Dept 1432, PO Box 025216, Miami, FL 33102.

Bed and Breakfast Group *(☎ 506/228-8726, crnow@amnet.co.cr)*. Founded in 1991 by a gringa, this group has links to 200+ B&Bs, rooms in private homes, and small hotels across the country. Many good contacts in rural areas near eco-attractions.

TurCasa *(☎ 506/258-3381, www.microentreprensa.com)* is a women's homemaker cooperative that offers "homestays" with their own families. Airport pick-up possible.

Besides B&Bs, another interesting way to stay in a homey atmosphere is to sign up for study at one of the many Spanish-language schools. They will make your residential arrangements in a participating local middle-class family's home.

Hostels

Youth must have its fling.
~ *Pirates of Penzance*, Gilbert & Sullivan, 1879

These dormitory-style accommodations, segregated by sex, with shared baths, are a low-cost alternative to private rooms in hotels or B&Bs and a great way to network with fellow travelers.

Not just for "youth," these inexpensive hostels offer card-carrying travelers of any age, secure, clean and relatively comfortable lodgings. You'll find a number of senior travelers mixed with baby-boomers and college-aged backpackers from around the globe. Costa Rica boasts some 14 hostels from San José to Limón and places in between. Visit the Hostelling Costa Rica website for more information, www.hostelling-costarica.com.

HOSTELRY RESOURCES

Hostelling International *(in US, ☎ 202/783-6161, in Canada, ☎ 613/748-5638, R.E.C.A.F. in Costa Rica, ☎ 506/244-4085)* offers information on membership cards, reservations and details on each hostel.

Toruma Youth Hostel *(Av Central East, across from KFC, ☎ 506/224-4085)* has a congenial European quality. It's located in San José, not far from Los Yoses, San Pedro, and the U of C campus. The sprawling old building houses the largest hostel in the country, with 95 beds, segregated by sex. Each dormitory room has four to six beds and a large, high-ceiling central lounge that makes a nice place to relax and meet with fellow hostellers. If you need a membership card, get one here for US $12 (a passport photo is needed).

Casa Ridgeway *(Calle 15 & Av 6, ☎/fax 506/233-6168)* is a small but popular, people-friendly hostel. This no-smoking establishment is adjacent to the Quaker Peace Center, which it helps support. Reservations recommended.

Camping

And the night shall be filled with music,
and the cares that infest the day,
shall fold their tents like the Arabs,
and as silently steal away.
~ *The Day is Done*, Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, 1807-1882

If you like to commune with nature up close and personal, try a stay at one of Costa Rica's small selection of private sites. Also, a fair number of the national parks provide rustic campgrounds; their fee is around US $2 per night, plus the $6 park entrance fee.

Most campsites provide potable water; we recommend taking your own bottled water just to make sure. Showers and restrooms usually are included, and occasionally you'll have access to a public phone. Some sites, however, can be less than basic and you may have to scrounge around for facilities. Remember not to leave valuables in your tent unless there is someone around to protect them. Lastly, you may find it more enjoyable

to choose the dry season for your trip because camping during the rainy season can be a muddy affair.

CAMPGROUNDS

PRIVATE CAMPGROUNDS NEAR THE BEACH:

Montezuma Beach - Camping Los Monos *(☎ 506/642-0048)*. Open Dec.-May; call before arriving.

Tamarindo - Bagatsí *(☎ 506/659-9039)*.

Playa Junquilla - *(☎ 506/666-5051)*. Three km/1.8 miles before Cuajiniquil.

Pochote Beach - Camping Tino Zeledón, no phone.

Tambor Beach - Camping Los Malinches *(☎ 506/683-0264)*.

Potrero Beach - Mayraís Camping & Cabinas *(☎ 506/654-4213)*.

Jacó Beach - Camping Madrigal *(☎ 506/643-3329)* and Camping El Hicaco (no phone). Unless you're a party animal, it's best to avoid both camps on holiday weekends.

IN THE CENTRAL VALLEY NEAR SAN JOSÉ:

Alajuela Area

Laguna Fraijanes Recreational Park *(☎ 506/482-2166)* offers huts without lights for up to four people for about US $11. A full-service hut runs $20 for two. Chalets sleeping eight, $25. Tent camping only for groups of 10 or more, US $2 per person with own tent, or $3 if you need to rent a tent.

Heredia Area

Bélen Trailer Park *(☎ 506/239-0421)*.

Roble Alto Camp *(☎ 506/237-1453)* has rustic cabins that sleep eight. Bring your own food and blankets. Laundry, kitchen, sports courts and pool. Costs around US $30 per *cabina*.

Getting Around

I'd rather go by bus.
~ Prince Charles, age six, when asked if he was excited about sailing to Tobruk on the Royal Yacht.

First, the good news: Costa Rica is a small country that allows you to travel from the Central Valley down to either coast in a short amount of time. That puts many eco-adventure destinations within easy reach, even for day-trips. The bad news is that some roads, especially in more rural areas, can be a trial. More good news is that Costa Rica has an excellent bus service as well as inexpensive domestic flights to remote corners of the country. Consequently, the best mode of transportation depends on where you're going, when, and for how long.

Travel by Bus

If you have a single destination in mind, such as Arenal, Montezuma, Cahuita or Tamarindo, **first-class bus service** is the way to go. Vehicles are modern, travel almost non-stop, and are driven by someone who knows the roads from experience. There is no central terminal in San José for direct buses to other cities, so city planners have spread out the bus stops around town to lessen congestion. See page 373 in the *Appendix* for a schedule and San José bus stop/terminal locations.

San José & Vicinity

If you're staying in San José, then local buses are the best way to get around. Traffic is typical for big cities – a pain in the butt – so having a car in town is often more of a liability than it's worth. Not to mention the parking, or the lack thereof.

During our first stay in Costa Rica, we commuted daily into San José downtown from the eastern suburb (*barrio*) of San Pedro. Buses run frequently on popular routes and are very inexpensive, perhaps 60¢ to the suburbs, 25¢ around town. Look for the name of your destination painted on the front windshield (not so easy to spot at night). Few bus drivers speak English, but many passengers do, so ask for help if you're unsure. Many of the local buses are old "Bluebird" converted school buses made in the US, and few have buzzers to alert the driver to your stop. A whistle or a yell, usually works. If you don't know the exact stop, ask the driver when you first get on to let you know.

Downtown is a good place to walk. Most everything you're there for is concentrated in a 12-block area. Taxis are available and inexpensive. Re-

member, they're *very* scarce on rainy rush hour evenings! Rates go up a bit later at night and if you travel to out-of-the-way neighborhoods.

> **WARNING:** A place to avoid at night is the Coca-Cola market area in the northwestern end of town. If you're returning to downtown from points north or west at night, get off a little early on Paseo Colon and take a taxi or the Cementerio bus from there.

Around the Country

Don't be afraid to travel anywhere by bus, even if you get lost and wind up somewhere other than where you planned. Chances are it will be a pleasant adventure. It always was for us.

For excursions from San José into the countryside, we took either direct, first-class buses to destinations such as Jacó, Quepos or Puerto Viejo (maximum fare is under US $15), or semi-local buses to Cartago, Alajuela, Orosí and Heredia (about US $1).

When we vacation in Costa Rica, we usually ratchet down our lifestyle and travel by bus. It's more ecological and there is no better place to be environmentally aware than Costa Rica. On the other hand, driving around Costa Rica in a rental car is a popular and convenient way to see the country. You can stop to take pictures, go down side roads or change your mind about your destination en route. See page 99 for driving tips.

Car Rentals

Renting a car is a good way to get around Costa Rica. It's a small country; consequently many parts of it are within easy driving distance. Roads are generally well marked, although rarely with the route numbers you see on maps. Instead, occasional signs along the road tell you the number of kilometers to a larger city. Major routes are well paved and easy to follow.

Insurance

Before you decide if you want to get around by car, there are some caveats to renting. On top of the daily or weekly rental cost, you need to buy Costa Rican auto insurance as yours is not valid here. We recommend getting as much insurance as possible, including no deductible. It may cost more, but remember these are foreign cars on foreign roads in a foreign land. Many of the secondary roads in the mountains and along the shore are unpaved, unless you count the dirt between the yawning potholes. Due to

heavy rains, hot sun, *temblores* and mountainous terrain, even paved roads are susceptible to deterioration and the occasional mudslide.

Rugged Terrain

Unless you stick to the main tourism areas in the Central Valley, you'll need to rent a four-wheel-drive vehicle. A few backwoods roads require you to cross small rivers without the aid of a bridge. Keep in mind that car rental agencies do not want you to cross the rivers in your car, even if it's a four-wheel-drive vehicle. We got out, rolled up our pants legs and checked the depth first. It's also wise to follow the tire tracks of previous vehicles.

Have you ever noticed....
Anybody going slower than you is an idiot,
and anybody going faster is a maniac?
~ George Carlin

Be cautious too when driving in the mountains, where sudden fog or rain can envelope the road, reducing visibility to near zero. Another consideration is the lack of guardrails, even when there is a 1,000-meter drop on the side of serpentine, hairpin curves. What a vista! In beach areas to the west, count on a lot of dust, especially in the dry season, and plenty of heat. Get a car with air conditioning if you're off for Guanacaste or Limón.

If you're basing yourself out of San José for the first few days or last night of your stay, you don't need a car in town. Some larger provincial cities offer car rentals, so you can always fly or take a bus to say, Liberia, and then rent a car. To get around the choking downtown traffic, San José built a *Periférico*, a bypass road to the south of the city that begins near the suburb of Escazú and ends just north of the San Pedro suburb. Along it are some hard-to-see traffic lights and absolutely insane traffic circles. Be brave. This road works best when it's not rush hour. Speaking of rush hour, the Paseo Colon becomes one-way during that time.

You'll soon see that Costa Rican drivers are *mucho loco*, and roads are in unpredictable condition. Our best advice is to slow down. Sooner or later, you'll be stuck behind a stinky, slow-moving truck and anxious to get where you're going – but don't worry, be happy. This is your vacation, not a commute to work.

See next page for instructions on what to do and who to call if you're involved in a car accident. Call your rental company first; most have 24-hour help numbers.

Car Rental Companies

We were very happy with the rates and service at **Poas Car Rental**, a Costa Rican-owned company with pick-up service from the airport. Their airport office is at the Hampton Inn *(US ☎ 888/607-7627; Costa Rica ☎ 506/442-6178; www.carentals.com).*

Other local renters are **Tricolor** *(☎ 506/440-3333, www.tricolorcar-rental.com)*, **Toyota Rent a Car** *(☎ 506/223-8979, www.toyotarent.com)*, **Europcar** *(☎ 506/257-1158, www.pregorentacar.com)*, **Elegante** *(in US, ☎ 800/582-7432, in Canada, 800-445-6499, ☎ 506/257-0026, www.elegante rentacar.com)*, and **Tropical** *(☎ 506/442-8000)*.

Siesta Campers rents fully equipped VW Westfalia camper vans *(☎ 506/289-3898, www.edenia.com/campers)*, excellent for their high clearance. Want to rent a **Harley Davidson motorcycle**? Ask **Maria Alexander Tours** in Escazú *(☎ 506/289-5552, www.arweb.com/harleytours)*. Rates include helmet, rain gear and lock.

International automobile agencies with toll-free numbers in the US are **Avis** *(in US, ☎ 800/331-1212, 506/442-1321)*, **Budget** *(in US, ☎ 800/527-0700, 506/441-4444)*, **Hertz** *(in US, ☎ 800/654-3131, 506/441-0097)*, **National** *(in US, ☎ 800-328-4567, 506/441-6533)*, and **Thrifty** *(in US, ☎ 800-376-227, 506/442-8585)*.

RULES OF THE ROAD

1. Unless posted otherwise, the urban speed limit is 40 kmh (25 mph); on highways it's a crawling 60 kmh (37 mph). Around schools or hospitals, 25 kmh (15 mph).

2. Ceda el Paso means "Yield, Right of Way," which means you give way to oncoming traffic. It's a very common traffic sign at the many single-lane bridges.

3. Seatbelt use is required.

4. Driving on beaches is strictly prohibited.

5. If you are in accident, do not move your car until the police *(☎ 911 or 800/012-3456)* tell you to do so.

6. Drive defensively!

You'll get a slew of free maps in Costa Rica, many of which are barely adequate at best. The best all-around map for roads and the streets of San José is from **www.costaricamap.com**, who produce an advertisement-filled but useful map, available from many hotels and the Tourist Office for free. **International Travel Map**, out of Vancouver, BC, Canada, produces a detailed country map. We bought ours in a San José bookstore.

www.hunterpublishing.com

Hunter's full range of guides to all corners of the globe is featured on our exciting website. You'll find guidebooks to suit every type of traveler, no matter what their budget, lifestyle, or idea of fun.

Adventure Guides – There are now over 40 titles in this series, covering destinations from the Virgin Islands and the Yucatán to Tampa Bay & Florida's West Coast, New Hampshire and the Alaska Highway. They offer complete information on what to do, as well as where to stay and eat. *Adventure Guides* are tailor-made for today's active traveler, with a focus on hiking, biking, canoeing, horseback riding, trekking, skiing, watersports, and more.

Alive Guides – This ever-popular line of books takes a unique look at the best each destination offers: fine dining, jazz clubs, first-class hotels and resorts. In-margin icons direct the reader at a glance. Top-sellers include *The Cayman Islands, St. Martin & St. Barts,* and *Aruba, Bonaire & Curaçao.*

Our ***Rivages Hotels of Character & Charm*** books cover France, Spain, Italy, Paris and Portugal. Originating in Paris, they set the standard for excellence with their fabulous color photos, superb maps and candid descriptions of the most remarkable hotels of Europe.

Our ***Romantic Weekends*** guidebooks provide a series of escapes for couples of all ages and lifestyles. Unlike most "romantic" travel books, ours cover more than charming hotels and delightful restaurants, with a host of activities that you and your partner will remember forever.

One-of-a-kind travel books available from Hunter include *The Artichoke Trail; Golf Resorts; The Virginia Handbook; Cruising Alaska* and many more.

Full descriptions are given for each book on the website, along with reviewers' comments and a cover image. You can also view book pages and the table of contents. Books may be purchased on-line via our secure transaction facility.

Hitchhiking

Increasingly, hitchhiking is a thing of the past around the world, with most "rides" offered only in more remote rural areas. We sometimes offer rides to walkers on the side of the road, but haven't encountered any true hitchhikers. If you're thinking of hitching, take all the precautions you would at home, such as not accepting a ride with someone who has been drinking or, if you're female, not accepting a ride from a carload of guys. It's always best to travel in pairs, but if you're hitchhiking that may mean a longer wait. Gringos are in the habit of passing you up and most Costa Ricans might think you're rich enough to take the bus which, given the low cost and safety, is probably a much better idea.

Picking up locals is another thing, especially in remote areas. We sometimes offer rides to people walking alongside the road, usually uphill, in order to practice our Spanish until the next village. When you let them off, it's a custom – at least among older folk, who may be as poor as church mice – to dig their hand into a well-worn pocket and ask, *Cuanto cuesta*? How much?

Simply smile and reply, *Por nada* (for nothing).

Cross-Country Flights

A good way to cover the distances to the corners of Costa Rica is by air. To spend a weekend in Quepos or Tortuguero, for example, you can easily and relatively cheaply fly in puddle jumpers (twin or large single engine planes). Most flights last a half-hour or less, depending on stops.

Two main domestic airlines are **Travelair** *(Bolaño airport, west of* ***Pavas****, ☎ 506/220-3054, fax 220-0413)* and **Sansa** *(Grupo Taca office building, near Sabana Park, ☎ 506/221-9414, fax 255-2176 or for advance in the US ☎ 800/535-8780)*, which flies out of Juan Santamaría airport.

During the high season, flights are often full so you need to book in advance or at least try to get reservations as soon as you arrive in Costa Rica. Both airlines sell tickets through local travel agents – a good way to assure service. Travelair flights are more expensive but more dependable with their schedules. We favor them. Surfboards add another US $15-20 surcharge. Don't bring a lot of luggage – there is a strict one-bag limit Cost is $60 and up, depending on your destination.

Nearly all flights take off and return in the mornings as Costa Rica's weather tends to deteriorate in the afternoons, especially in the rainy

season. All flights are VFR, Visual Flight Rules, because clouds and very tall mountains don't mix.

> **AUTHOR TIP:** You stand a better chance of getting a flight without a reservation when you're coming back into San José than if you're flying out. Keep calling to ask about cancellations, or have a travel agent call their contacts.

Learn Spanish in Costa Rica

I must learn Spanish one of these days,
Only for that slow sweet name's sake.
~ *The Flower's Name*, Robert Browning, 1812-1889

The best way to learn Spanish is to take advantage of the many immersion courses offered at numerous language-study institutions around the country. On our first trip to Costa Rica we registered for a six-week course at the Forester Instituto Internacional in Los Yoses, located just a 20-minute walk from downtown San José.

Most schools offer two-week schedules, small groups, half- or full-day courses, plans with tour options, academic credit and area lodging. Economical homestays, with a Spanish-speaking local family, provide a golden opportunity to practice your classroom learning. Homestays usually include breakfast and dinner with the family – total immersion in the culture as well as the language.

We spent a half-day in class and used the other half to explore the countryside on our own, getting on buses and going where they went. At the end of our stay our educational results were mixed – one of us has a fairly good handle on the language, the other, hmmm – but in terms of getting to know Ticos and their country, we did very well!

Language Schools

Below are listed some of the many schools currently offering courses in Costa Rica. Prices start as low as $200 per week, including home stays.

In San José

Forester Instituto Internacional, Los Yoses San José *(☎ 506/225-3155, fax 225-9236, www.fores.com)*. Professional school in a trendy neighborhood that still houses several embassies.

Intensa, Los Yoses San José *(☎ 506/225-5009, fax 253-4337, www.intensa.com)*. As the name suggests, it offers intense study as well as one-on-one classes. Optional full day.

Instituto de Español, Guadalupe, San José *(☎/fax 506/283-4733, www.intensivespanish.com)*. Ask for their 2-for-1 special.

Ilisa, San Pedro *(in US, ☎ 800/ILISA4U; in CR, ☎ 506/280-0700, fax 225-4665, www.ilisa.com)*. Highly regarded.

Costa Rican-North American Cultural Center, Barrio Dent and also in Sabana Norte *(☎ 506/207-5000, fax 224-1480, www.cccncr.com)*.

Instituto Británico, Los Yoses *(☎ 506/225-0256, fax 253-1894, instbrit@sol.racsa.co.cr)*.

Costa Rican International Language Academy & Latin Dance School, Barrio California, San José *(☎ 506/233-8938, fax 233-8670, www.telecomcr.com)*. What could be better than learning to speak with your dance partner? They offer cooking, too!

Centro Linguistico CONVERSA, San José *(in US, ☎ 800/354-5036, in CR, ☎ 506/256-3069, fax 233-2418, www.coversa.co.cr)*. Also a campus in Santa Ana in the foothills.

University of Costa Rica, San Pedro *(☎ 506/207-5634, fax 207-5089, www.cariari.ucr.ac.cr/~filo/espanol.htm)*. Eighty-hour course taught by the professional staff at the School of Philology and Literature. University ID, library privileges and cultural activities.

In Escazú

Language and International Relations Institute (**ILERI**), Escazú *(☎ 506/289-4396, fax 228-1687, ilerist@sol.racsa.co.cr)*.

Lisa Tec B&B Language School *(near Cariari Golf Course, ☎ 506/239-2894, fax 293-2894, www.ltspanish.com)*. Not exactly in Escazú, but a tranquil language school and B&B.

In Heredia

Intercultura, Heredia, Av 4, Calle 10, *(☎ 506/260-8480, fax 260-9243, www.spanisintercultura.com)*. Complete offerings including Latin dance, activities and volunteer opportunities. Once-a-month classes at Jacó beach.

Pura Vida Institute, Heredia *(☎ 506/260-6269, fax 237-0387, www.costaricaspanish.com)*.

Instituto Profesional de Educación DAZA, Heredia, also in Liberia & Guanacaste *(☎ 506/238-3608, fax 238-0621, www.learnspanish-costarica.com)*.

Rural & Beach Schools

Centro Panamericano de Idiomas, 125 meters/411 feet east of cemetery in San Joaquín de Flores, outside of San José *(☎ 506/265-6866, fax 265-6213, www.cpi-edu.com)*. Homestays and volunteer programs. Also in Monteverde and Flamingo Beach.

Rancho de Español, Alajuela *(☎/fax 506/438-0017, www.ranchodeespanol.com)*. Quiet and small.

Spanish Language and Enviromental Protection Center (**SEPA**), San Isidro del General *(☎ 506/770-1457, fax 771-1903, www.online.co.cr/sepa)*. It's located in a non-tourist area, so it's a real immersion experience.

Montaña Linda, Orosi *(☎ 506/553-3640, fax 533-2153, www.geocities.com/thetropics/paradise/6728)*. School and hostel.

Escuela D'Amore, Manuel Antonio, Quepos *(☎/fax 506/777-1143, www.escueladamore.com)*. The school of love? Hmm.

Horizontes de Montezuma, Montezuma Beach *(☎/fax 506/642-0534, horizontes@mail.ticonet.co.cr)*.

Sports

Bullfight critics row on row
Crowd the vast arena full,
But only one man's there who knows
And he's the one who fights the bull.
~ Federico Garcia Lorca, 1899-1936 (a favorite quote of JFK)

Costa Ricans enjoy sports in their daily lives: kids and adults play basketball, soccer, a little baseball, and swim. Maria del Milagro París was the first Tica to qualify for the swim finals at the 1980 Moscow Olympics. Costa Rican sisters Sylvia and Claudia Poll, world-class swim competitors, train in San José. Sylvia won the country's first medal, silver, in 1990. Then in Atlanta, her younger sister Claudia won a gold medal at the Olympics. The country went crazy with pride!

Soccer

But *every* Tico is a soccer – *fútbol* – fan. Soccer is the national sport, with 12 teams in the Primera División that play every Sunday and Wednesday night during the season from December to May/June. Lately, Costa Rica has done very well in international

matches. In 1990 the national team advanced to the second round of the World Cup in Italy by beating Scotland and Sweden.

Happily for us, the soccer rivalry between the United States and Costa Rica is heating up, especially after close and physical matches in qualifications to World Cup 2002. World Cup competition takes place every four years and Costa Rica and the US are in the same region, perennially fighting to qualify for the three limited spots against powerful Mexico, Honduras, Guatemala and several Caribbean islands, such as Jamaica and Trinidad-Tobago, who also field good teams.

FIRST DIVISION TEAMS (Equipos de Primera División)	
Alajuelense (Alajuela)	Osa
Carmelita (Barrio de Carmen, Alajuela)	Pérez Zeledón (San Isidro)
Cartaginés (Cartago)	San Carlos (Quesada)
Herediano (Heredia)	Santa Bárbara
Liberia	Santos (Guapíles)
Limón	Saprissa (Tibas)

We attended a 2002 World Cup qualifying match between the US team and the Ticos (Costa Rica won) at the Saprissa Stadium. At the end, every taxi and bus was jammed with celebrating fans, so we had to walk back to town through a gauntlet of flag-waving *futból* fanatics. Despite our American flag shirts, Tico fans proved themselves good-natured winners. If you like soccer, get thee to a stadium to experience a level of enthusiasm that goes off the scale!

Bullfighting is pretty much confined to holiday celebrations except in Guanacaste, which is cattle country.

Money Matters

Money Makes the World Go Round
~ Title song, *Cabaret*, 1966

Currency in Costa Rica is the **colon** (plural is *colones*), which floats against the almighty dollar. You can change dollars in banks (bring your passport) or stores, which accept them at their own exchange rate, sometimes better, sometimes worse than the official exchange. When purchases are small it hardly matters. Canadians, Europeans and Brits should convert their cash into US dollars first, as they are more common and easy to exchange while in Costa Rica. Hotel exchange rates are rarely as good as the banks or even some stores who convert money as a sideline.

Traveler's checks are falling out of favor with the proliferation of **ATMs**. Stick your card in and select the desired amount of colones; your only fee is any ATM charge that may apply. We use this method so we don't have to carry around more cash than we need. Another reason checks are being seen less frequently is because they are often changed at a lower rate than cash in Costa Rica.

If you change dollars or get an advance on your credit card in a **bank**, bring a copy of your passport for identification. For some reason, Costa Rican banks, and therefore most merchants, prefer **VISA** charge cards, although MasterCard is are accepted almost everywhere. Recently, many of the US bank charge cards, including ours, added a percentage service charge for foreign exchange purchases. In other words, the $100 you charged on a credit card for your hotel now costs you $100+. Check with your card company for their rules. If you figure out a way to get around it, let us know.

Tipping

Tipping is not a city in China.
~ sign on a tip can on counter

% We tip by North American standards – $2-2.50 per night for cleaners in hotels and $1 per large bag carried by bellhops. Taxi drivers get no tip as they include it in the rate. Remember to negotiate; few taxis have meters, or *marias*. (Also, seatbelt use in cars and taxis is required by law but is uncommon except for us gringos. Use them – you won't regret it.)

Guides, many of them college-educated naturalists, should be tipped as generously as you feel they're worth – they live almost exclusively on tips. Many restaurants automatically add a 10% tip, *propina*, to the bill. If we had good service, we tip another 10%.

Check our Just In Case *section, page 113, for the numbers to call if you lose your credit card.*

Gambling

Many of the larger hotels offer gambling casinos with slot machines and gaming tables. The Gran Hotel has a small casino and the huge pink Hotel Del Rey (Av 1 and Calle 9) has one of the more popular casinos, with a sideshow of middle-aged "fishermen" in Hawaiian shirts and young ladies of the night. The casinos in the Aurola Holiday Inn and Barceló Amon serve free buffets for gamblers, while the Gran Hotel and Del Rey will feed you at your table. On several slow evenings we've played blackjack with a one-dollar minimum, feeling rich if we won 3,000 colones and saying, well it's only $10, if we lost. Remember, the house always wins. "Rommy" is their name for blackjack, and "Tute" is a kind of poker.

Safety & Crime

See me safe up, and as for my coming down, let me fend for myself.
~ On descending a ladder, Thomas More, 1478-1535

Before we list all the precautions you can take to avoid difficulties on your vacation, we will say that Costa Rica is generally a safe destination, without the serious problems that plague poorer nations. However, it would be naive to think that crime doesn't exist. The murder in 2000 of two female American students, shot and killed in a car-jacking, brought the increase in crime to the attention of US travelers. As a result, tourism figures dropped immediately. Although two perpetrators were caught and convicted, travelers began to realize that Costa Rica has a growing crime problem. Theft is a constant concern everywhere, but especially in San José, Quepos and Limón.

We should emphasize that very few of the huge number of visitors that arrive annually ever encounter problems. We have been many times and our only complaint was being short-changed at a highway tollbooth. Annoying, but not dangerous. In fact, the most common causes of death and injury among tourists are car accidents and accidental drowning.

Common-Sense Precautions

- Never leave valuables in your car, not even in the trunk, as rental cars are obvious to thieves.
- Never leave valuables unattended on the beach.
- Sad as it is to say, you should be cautious about strangers too eager to help you find a taxi, a hotel, fix a flat tire, show you the way, or carry your bags.
- Follow common-sense rules about not carrying a lot of money around.
- Leave flashy jewelry and watches home. Lock valuables in the hotel safe and zip your camera bag up tight.
- Stay out of seedy or deserted areas, such as the Coca-Cola, at night, especially in larger cities. (The Coca-Cola area, named after a bottling plant that has long gone, is around Calles 14-18, Av 1 and 3, near the central *mercado* in San José. It has an important bus terminal. Safe during the day, pickpockets and muggers have been known to target tourists and Ticos here at night.)

Men on their own are also vulnerable. We've heard of teams of two young men and a lookout putting men in a choke hold until they pass out. We met a college-age student to whom this happened, so think with your elbows!

Despite this disheartening litany of possible crimes, we can't say enough about every day Costa Ricans – they are hardworking, sincere, helpful, caring and very honest. With a few precautions, your chances of being a crime victim are very small.

For Women Travelers

Women traveling alone or in pairs are not uncommon in Costa Rica and rarely encounter extraordinary problems. Stay out of situations where you are clearly vulnerable, such as getting drunk in a bar, hitchhiking or walking home alone at night through an unfamiliar area. Sex crimes are relatively rare in Costa Rica, but a touch of machismo in men is alive and well. Don't be shocked to be called a *macha*, meaning a blond or light-skinned girl, by men on the street or ones passing in cars. It can be annoying, but don't be offended by what they think is good-natured teasing. Remember, it is also stupidly hilarious to hear lines such as *Que curvas y yo sin frenos*, which translates to

"What curves and me without brakes!" You have to admit that it's more creative than "Come here often?"

Feminism is also very much a part of modern Costa Rica. Women's cooperatives are springing up around the country, such as the one in Monteverde. Contemporary, educated Ticas stand up for themselves and don't tolerate macho men very well. But *piroperos* (men who make remarks in public) are a part of the Latin culture that is dying a very slow death.

Health, Special Concerns

Al que madruga Dios le ayuda.
(God helps those who get up early.)
~ Spanish proverb

Costa Rica is the most modern and sanitary country of the Central American isthmus, so it presents few health worries. No shots are required, but if you're traveling on to more remote sections of Central America – such as Guatemala, Panama, El Salvador or Honduras – a vaccination against **hepatitis A** is strongly recommended. Contaminated water is the common source; a shot of immune globulin gives adequate temporary protection. A doctor friend of ours, who has vacationed in Central America for the past 25 years, recommends a **hepatitis vaccine** to all travelers regardless of where they go in the world – Cartago or Copenhagen.

The Water

Outside of San José we drink bottled water to avoid intestinal infections. We learned, however, that nothing offers fail-safe prevention – not even bottled water. Some medical sources even suggest *tourista* (gastric distress) can be caused by a combination of other factors. Its symptoms, which mimic salmonella poisoning, may include any or all the following: nausea, diarrhea, vomiting, stomach cramps and low-grade fever. Purists suggest waiting it out for three or four days, but that's hardly realistic if you've got only a week's vacation and a gazillion things to do. So here's our tried and true treatment.

If we're in a budget hotel, the first thing we do when we start feeling bad (and it comes on very quickly) is upgrade to a hotel with air-conditioning – maybe even cable TV – and a comfortable bed. A couple of aspirin and plenty of sleep are called for. If we suffer frequent diarrhea and stomach cramps, we take the recommended dose of Imodium AD. Pepto Bismol relieves the symptoms as well, but takes longer. Drink plenty of bottled wa-

ter or Coca-Cola with lime or, in severe cases, hydrating fluids such as Pedialyte, available at a local drugstore. We also drink manzanilla tea (chamomile) with honey, a helpful folk remedy. Then we crank up the air-conditioner, curl up and go to sleep. We repeat the Imodium if the diarrhea returns. In about 24 hours we're usually feeling well enough to get back out and enjoy ourselves again – with some reservations.

If you've had a bout of *tourista*, you may still feel a little weak, so take it easy and don't over-exert yourself. For a few days you may also experience mild stomach cramps after eating. Eat light and cut out liquor and hot spices. In all our visits, we've been sick only once, but it was a memorable occasion. We learned a lesson from it. If you're really sick, go to a doctor (or pharmacist) and get an antibiotic. Don't be shy about it.

The US Public Health Service does not recommend taking any prophylactic medicines beforehand, but there are other ways to aid in prevention. Besides drinking bottled water, use it when you clean your teeth. Peel fruit before consuming. In addition, we theorize that much of the bacteria that gives problems can be eliminated with frequent hand washing. The sensory delights of Costa Rica include touching new things, so a thorough hand scrub every chance you get is a good idea. You should have a fair number of chances because many restaurants offer a sink right in the dining room and it's considered polite to wash before eating. Alternatively, use the antiseptic towelettes we recommended or consider taking along one of the new anti-bacterial sanitizing liquids, such as Purelle, available in the US.

Other Health Concerns

! Although getting sick is a prime concern of tourists, drowning is a major cause of death. Be extremely wary of **rip tides** when swimming on either coast. There are few lifeguards on the beaches here. A rip tide is like an underwater river pulling you out to sea. If you get caught in one, don't panic. Swim parallel to shore until out of its grip.

Other worries of new tourists are **snake bites**. Although Costa Rica has a large number of poisonous snakes, most tourists aren't in such wild areas that they're in danger. The worst offender is the fer-de-lance, or *terciopelo* in Spanish, a particularly aggressive snake with a very poisonous bite. Stay on the path, wear leather boots in the wild, and go with a guide.

If you should have a severe medical problem, most hotels will arrange a visit to the clinic or will have an English-speaking doctor make a house call. Costa Rica's doctors are well trained, so if you're sick don't wait until you get home to have someone look at you. **Malaria** and **cholera** are ex-

tremely rare, but they're not to be fooled with if you display symptoms. **Dengue fever** outbreaks (high fever and aches) have occurred in the past, spread by a daytime mosquito, and should be treated promptly. Use **mosquito repellent** in rural areas to aid in prevention. If you have any health problems after your return from Costa Rica, it may be wise to consult a physician.

You might also check with your **medical insurance** company to see if they cover expenses outside of the country. Most do, but very few will pay for emergency medical evacuations, sometimes called air ambulances. A list of companies that provide travel medical insurance can be found on the web at travel.state.gov/medical.html.

TRAVELERS WITH DISABILITIES

Unfortunately, few Costa Rican buildings, walks, curbs, buses or bathrooms are wheelchair-accessible, so travelers with disabilities have a hard time getting around. Even the terrain works against handicapped visitors – it's all up and down. **FAUNA** *(Foundación Acceso Universal a la Naturaleza, ☎ 506/771-7482, www.chabote@racsa.co.cr)* promotes tourism for people with disabilities and can help plan an itinerary. A Tico agency that specializes in day tours for those with handicaps is **Vaya con Silla de Ruedas**, in San Pedro *(☎ 506/225-8561, vayacon@racsa.co.cr)*.

Prostitution

Prostitution is legal in Costa Rica but did not get much publicity – good or bad – until recent worries surfaced about the underground growth of "sex tourism." Local and national authorities do not want the bad reputation or the social problems that go with that kind of tourism and organized trips for sex are strongly discouraged. Prosecutors crack down hard on underage exploitation and in 2001 the first American was arrested for just that.

Most prostitutes work out of select clubs, bars or escort services and remain relatively low key unless you're looking for them. Even then, women wait to be approached and are not generally forward or aggressive. They are supposed to have a health card certifying recent medical check ups. Women from other countries have come for the money and some of the working Ticas have taken up the trade because of a lack of decent jobs available in Costa Rica's sluggish economy. Homosexual prostitutes also work out of certain bars.

Regular cautions go to anyone who gets involved. Some robberies have been associated with the trade – especially with men who drink – and

some streetwalkers have tested positive for HIV. If you indulge, use condoms and care.

Telephones & the Internet

Well, if I called the wrong number, why did you pick up?
~ caption in a *New Yorker* cartoon, James Thurber, 1894-1961

The telephone service in Costa Rica is very good. Even so, cell phones are ubiquitous. You'll see them attached to the belts of men and women everywhere, probably because the phone company (ICE) takes such a long time to install land lines.

Phone Calls

Early in your stay it is a good idea to get a **phone card** that will enable you to make calls from public telephones. You'll find it especially handy in case of an emergency. Cards – called *tarjetas telefonicas* – are sold in units of 500, 1,000, or 3,000 colones at lots of little stores known as *pulperías*. There's a computer chip inside them that keeps track of your monetary credit. In very rural areas, where there are no public phones, you can often phone within Costa Rica from a store or hotel and they'll charge you (not a lot) by the connection time.

To reach the US or Canada directly, dial 001, then the area code and number. To charge with a calling card, dial: **AT&T**, ☎ 0800/011-4114, **MCI**, ☎ 0800/012/2222, or **Sprint**, ☎ 0800/013-0123. For international collect calls, dial 175; local directory assistance, 113; or international directory assistance, 193.

If you plan to call home a lot, consider buying a "Servicio 199" card from the local telephone company office as it has lower international rates than your American phone service. With these you can dial home directly.

To call Costa Rica from the US, dial 011, plus the 10-digit number (all Costa Rica numbers begin with 506). This is an international call.

Getting On-Line

Internet connections are available (but often slow) at a fair number of San José area Internet cafés and in a few hotels. Outside of San José you'll find cybercafé connections in tourist areas, college towns or larger cities. However, in every post office, large or small, there is always at least one computer hooked up to the Internet. Pay in advance for a card with a set amount of time from the postal coun-

ter and sign on using the code on the card. It's a way many students in poorer rural areas are able to be a part of the cyberspace generation.

Just in Case

All hell broke loose.
~ *Paradise Lost*, Milton, 1667

Credit Card Issues

VISA, the country's most popular card, can be reached at ☎ *001-800-847-2911* in the States, or try their local numbers: ☎ *506/224-2631 or 506/224-2731*. **MasterCard** and **American Express** local office is in Credomatic at ☎ *506/257-4744, 506/257-0155*. To get an English speaker, ask for their 24-hour *servicio extranjero*.

Emergencies

Dial 911 and you should get an English-speaking operator. If you speak Spanish, it may be faster to call police, an ambulance or the fire department directly. Dial 128 for an **ambulance**.

Crimes should be reported to the **Judicial Investigative Police** in San José, ☎ *506/222-1365*, or, if you're in the country, ask for the nearest **Guardia Rural**. To complain about corruption or government abuse, phone the Ombudsman's Office at ☎ *800-296-4114*.

In the event of a **traffic accident**, call your rental company first; most have 24-hour help numbers. Then in San José call the **Policia de Transito** at ☎ *506/222-9330*. Do not move your car until an officer arrives, even if you are blocking traffic. You probably also have to phone the **National Insurance Institute**, ☎ *800/800-8000*, if your rental company doesn't do it for you.

To reach the **Fire Department**, dial 118.

In the event of a medical emergency, call the **Red Cross Ambulance** service by dialing 128. Private flight and ambulance service: ☎ *506/286-1818*. This is a pay-per-use emergency service.

HOSPITALS	
■ San José	
Mexico Hospital	☎ 506/232-0299
San Juan de Dios Hospital	☎ 506/257-6282
Calderon Guardia Hospital	☎ 506/257-7922
■ Metropolitan Area	
Max Peralta Hospital, Cartago	☎ 506/550-1911
San Rafael Hospital, Alajuela	☎ 506/440-1333
San Vicente de Paul Hospital, Heredia	☎ 506/261-0091
■ Private San José Hospitals & 24-Hour Pharmacies	
Clínica Católica	☎ 506/283-6616
Hospital CIMA San José	☎ 506/208-1000
(pharmacy)	☎ 506/208-1080
Clínica Bíblica	☎ 506/257-5252

Costa Rica Tourist Board

The main office is at Av 4, Calle 5 & 7, *☎ 506/223-1733, fax 222-1090.* Another office is located at Plaza de Cultura, Calle 5 between Av Central & 2 *(☎ 506/223-1733, ext 277, fax 223-5452).*

Embassies

EMBASSY LOCATIONS		
United States	Located in Pavas, west of downtown, San José	☎ 506/220-3127
Canada	Oficentro Ejecutivo La Sabana, Edificio #5, Sabana Sur	☎ 506/296-4149
Great Britain	Paseo Colon between 38 and 40, San José	☎ 506/258-2025
France,	Near the Indoor Club, Carretera a Curridabat,	☎ 506/234-4167
Germany	Near Casa de Dr Oscar, Arias, Rohrmoser	☎ 506/381-7968
Holland	Oficentro Ejecutivo La Sabana, Edificio #3, Sabana Sur	☎ 506/296-1490
Israel	Edificio Centro Colon, 11th Floor, Paseo Colon, Calles 38 & 40, San José	☎ 506/221-6444
Italy	Calle 33, Avs 8 & 11, Los Yoses	☎ 506/234-2326

EMBASSY LOCATIONS		
Spain	Calle 32, Paseo Colon & Av 2, San José	☎ 506/222-1933
Switzerland	Edificio Centro Colon, 11th Floor, Paseo Colon, Calles 38 & 40, San José	☎ 506/381-6124

Handy Hints

I have found the best way to give advice to your children is to find out what they want to do and then advise them to do it.
~ Harry S. Truman, 33rd US President

This mishmash of advice should make your vacation easier and more fun. Also included are some idiosyncrasies of Ticos and gringos in Ticolandia.

- Many of the **museums** are closed on Mondays, so plan your visits accordingly.

- Ticos don't use **street numbers**. Instead, they use directions such as "100 meters south of the Coca-Cola." It doesn't matter that the Coke plant closed decades ago and is now a bus station. Directions are getting a bit better, but there is still the occasional "20 meters west of where they burned the dead dog," whenever that was.
- Instead of replying to *gracias* (thank you) with the more common expression in Latin America, *de nada* (for nothing), Ticos acknowledge that favors aren't always worth so little; consequently they respond *con gusto* – with pleasure.
- Friends informally **greet** each other with *maje* (MA-hey), which pretty much means an affectionate, "hey, stupid."
- Without doorbells on most homes, a strange greeting to attract the house's occupants has developed – one that is purely Costa Rican. "**Upe**, **upe**!" is called out near the front door by vendors or anyone else who doesn't know the name of the occupant. It comes from the 1800s, when the first greeting was a religious *Ave de Guadalupe*, after the Virgin of Guadalupe in Mexico. In typical Tico slang it was quickly shortened to "Upe," (OO-pay).
- The English-language weekly newspaper, ***Tico Times***, comes out every Friday and is distributed to main tourism areas around the country. It's updated weekly online at www.ticotimes.net. A great daily website for con-

cise news is **www.amcostarica.com**. You can sign up for with them for daily e-mail bulletins.

- **Spanish** and **English** are spoken by most of the people who live on the Caribbean side of Costa Rica.
- Ticos often drink **beer with ice**. The English really hate that.

- Although MasterCard is accepted most places, and American Express accepted in large hotels, **VISA** credit cards are preferred in Costa Rica. **ATMs** are a great way to get cash without waiting in line.
- Tiny restaurants or sandwich shops are called ***sodas***.
- We don't smoke, but plenty of people do. **Cuban cigar** smokers will love the plentiful selection here – and unlike in the US, they are legally imported. Buy from a reputable store with a humidor, but don't try to take them into the US.

- Male Costa Ricans are ***Ticos***, while females are ***Ticas***.
- A title of respect (and in many cases, affection) used frequently in Costa Rica is ***don*** for men and ***doña*** for women, instead of *señor* or *señorita*.
- **Latin music** radio stations pound out salsa and merengue, which is often heard playing on buses and in taxis. But you'll find an all-English station at 107.5 FM. Rock 'n roll, of course. Super Radio at 102.3 plays oldies with a daily Beatles hour at 4 pm. Top 40 hits from the 60s on up can be heard on 99.5, and 1960s and 70s rock is found at Punto Cinco, 103.5. Intellectual talk is hard to receive at 101.3. Classical stations include 96.7 and 97.1. Radio Nacional offers classical and eclectic soft music at 101.5 FM.

- Off-season is the rainy "green" season during the North American summer. **Best deals** for hotels or tours are during this time. We like it because the warm rains keep everything green and because we're cheapskates at heart.
- **Mus Anni** is a country-wide chain of bakery/sandwich shop/ice cream parlors that open early, close late, and are a great source of inexpensive and filling goodies.
- **Pharmacies** are a good source for medical advice or doctor referrals, and pharmacists are very helpful in suggesting medications. Prescription drugs are generally cheaper than in the States. Look for a green cross in the window or on the sign.

- Many North Americans come down to Costa Rica for **cosmetic surgery** and **dental work**, which costs about half as much as it does in the US.

- Never leave **valuables** in your parked car, even in your trunk, if you can help it. Don't leave your purse on the seat with the window down while driving, as pickpockets have been known to run by and grab. Thieves have been known to poke long sticks through windows of ground-floor accommodations to hook valuables left in sight. It's a drag. Be aware.
- On a hike in the rainforest or just in nature, it's important to avoid snakebite. Ask your guide if he or she carries antivenom. While in the woods, always walk with your head down and eyes forward – especially at night. Stay on the path, wear high leather or rubber boots, and go with a guide. No sandals or canvas sneakers in the woods.
- To help keep unwelcome critters such as small scorpions at bay, do not leave your clothes or knapsack on the floor, Also, be sure to shake out your shoes before putting them on.
- Bring lots of one dollar bills to use for tips. Be generous to guides and service workers, as they depend on tips for a living.
- Be cautious about strangers too eager to help you find a taxi, a hotel, fix a flat tire, show you the way, or carry your bags, etc. If you're in a rental car and have just visited an ATM, be suspicious if you get a flat tire. Thieves have been known to puncture tires and, when they stop to help, rob you. Keep driving until you get somewhere public, and ignore anyone who stops to help (except the police).
- The expression, ***pura vida***, which translates as "pure life," is Costa Rica's unofficial motto. It is often used as a response to "what's up?" and other greetings, as a greeting of its own, and as a farewell. You might yell it with exuberance after conquering whitewater rapids or whisper it with wonder as you watch a lumbering sea turtle come ashore to lay its eggs. If you stay long enough, you may also hear it used sardonically as an adjective to describe Tico tendencies to procrastinate. Or in response to a governmental proclivity to say one thing and do another, or to express frustration at slow progress or ignorant thinking. Throw up your hands and say *pura vida*, and it means, "That's life in Costa Rica."

San José

If you reject the food, ignore the customs,
fear the religion and avoid the people,
you might better stay home.
~ James A. Michener, author, 1907-1997

IN THIS CHAPTER

- **Orientation**
- **Adventures on A Shoestring**
- **Local Adventures, Tours, Day-Trips**
- **Shopping**
- **Nightlife**
- **Places to Stay**
- **Places to Eat**

San José has been the capital of Costa Rica and the seat of its democratic government since 1823. Nestled high in the Central Valley (1,253 meters/3,770 feet), between green volcanic mountain ranges, the metropolitan city of about one million people is oriented east and west, surrounded by suburbs that cling to the gentle foothills. The nearby town of Escazú, southwest of the city off the *autopista*, is home to the largest population of North Americans living in Costa Rica, either full-time or part-time, and is consequently more upscale than San José's downtown or other suburbs.

Unlike other Central American capitals, San José is not a very colonial city, although the heart of the historic center features several beautiful old buildings. It didn't become a decent-sized city until relatively late in the 1800s, long past the colonial era, and had a modern building boom in the 1950s and 60s. Because of its economic success from coffee exports, San José became the second city in the Americas to install electricity (1884). At its heart are the National Theater, Plaza de la Cultura, Parque Central, the Cathedral and Gold Museum, which are centered in a four-block area with a long pedestrian-only shopping walkway bisecting the middle of downtown.

Despite the lack of stone and plaster colonial ambiance, many of San José's buildings boast a unique and charming architectural style known as "Caribbean Victorian." Just beyond the modern office high-rises are wood-framed clapboard houses built at the turn of the century. Graceful porticos and wrap-around verandas distinguish these appealing homes (some converted to offices or small hotels) painted in soft pastels. Many have the original metal roofs that sound rat-tat-tat in the rain.

San José is a very cosmopolitan capital with many welcoming qualities. Near-perfect weather is a big attraction to visitors as well as expatriates who call the Central Valley home. Some 250,000 foreigners, mostly North Americans, live in Costa Rica full time. The temperature is fairly consistent between 70 and 75°F. Occasional Northerlies, cold fronts, call for a

jacket or sweater at night. The rainy season, when late afternoons and evenings bring showers, lasts from May to October, *mas o menos*.

As the cultural heart of the nation, San José is home to several theater groups, excellent museums, parks, a national symphony, cinemas and universities. It is also host to nightclubs, casinos, discos and fine restaurants. Residents of San José are known as *Josefinos*.

On the down side, the city is often crowded, dirty, noisy, ugly and disagreeable. It may take some getting used to – some people hate it, but the longer you stay, the more San José grows on you. We love it.

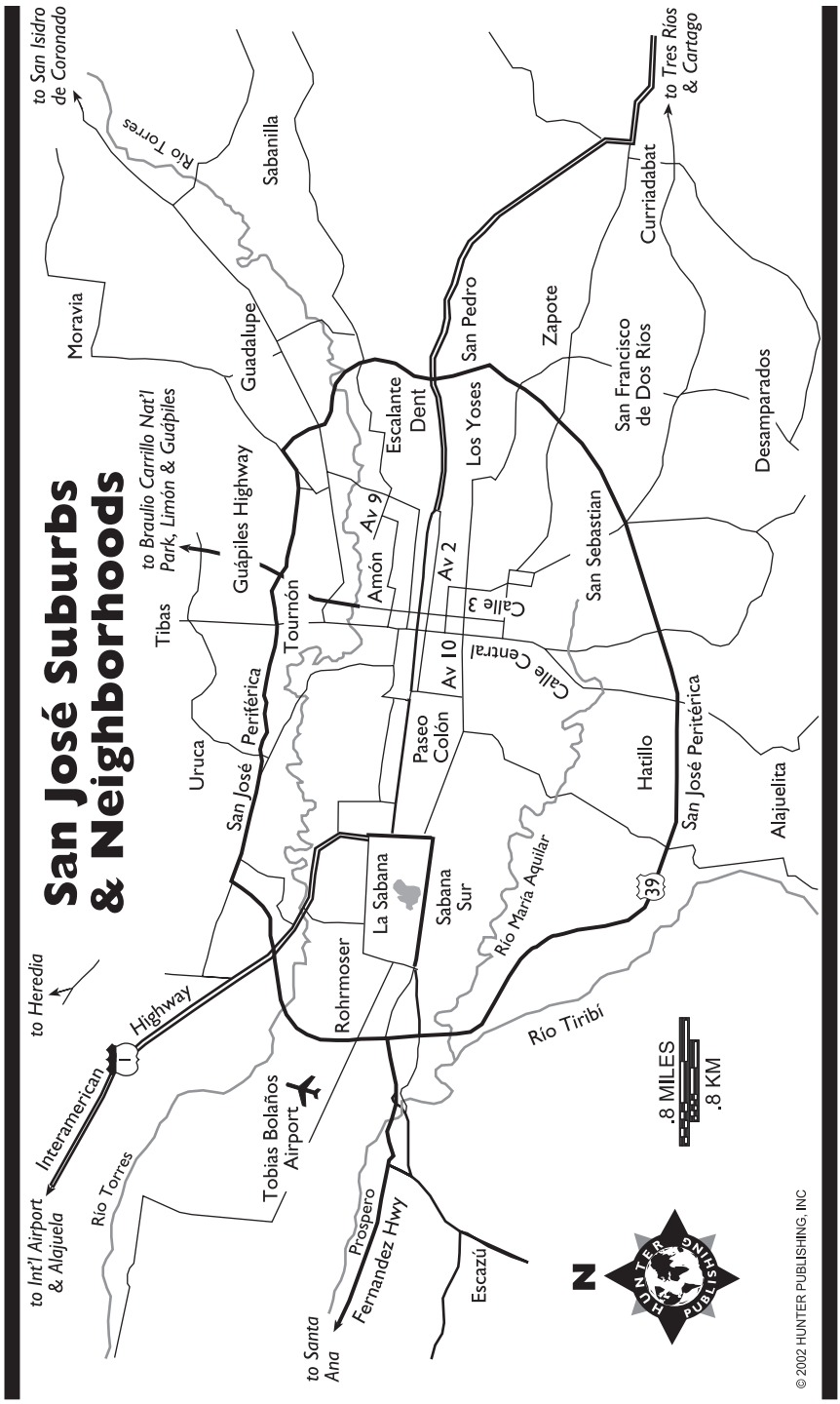
Orientation

I'm the type of guy that likes to roam around,
I'm never in one place, I roam from town to town.
And when I find myself falling for some girl,
I hop right into that car of mine, drive around the world.
Cause I'm a wanderer, yeah a wanderer,
I roam around, around, around...
~ *The Wanderer*, Dion & the Belmonts, 1961

Do you know the way to San José? Even if you do, it may be easier than finding your way around it. That's because Costa Ricans don't use street addresses. Instead, they use directions such as "100 meters south of the Coca-Cola." (The Coke plant closed and is now a bus station – you're supposed to know it was once there.) Good thing it's a small country – and a small city. We often bump into people we know or have met in our travels, and once we encountered acquaintances from the States on a San José sidewalk! So if you're walking around town, keep your eyes open for friends as well as those drivers who whip around corners without looking for pedestrians. *Muy Peligroso*!

Because the neighboring town of San Pedro, home of the **University of Costa Rica** and **Ulatina** (another university), is so much a part of San José's personality, we have included its attractions in the San José listings. It's a lively part of town, just east of the city limits along the main roadway connecting the upscale Los Yoses neighborhood, through student-friendly San Pedro, to curious Curridabat, and on to Cartago.

San José city itself is divided into various neighborhoods, *barrios*, such as Los Yoses, Amon, Otoya and Merced. Roads are in the typical Latin American grid pattern: streets, *calles*, run north and south, while avenues, *avenidas*, are oriented east and west. Bisected east and west by Av Central, *avenidas* to the north of Av Central bear uneven numbers, while those to the south are even. In the same way, Calle Central is the central north-south axis, with streets to the east using odd numbers and those to


San José Suburbs & Neighborhoods
to Heredia
Interamerican Highway
to Int'l Airport & Alajuela
Río Torres
Tobias Bolaños Airport
to Santa Ana
Prospero Fernandez Hwy
Escazú
Rohrmoser
La Sabana
Sabana Sur
Río María Aguilar
Río Tiribí
Uruca
San José Periférica
Tibas
to Braulio Carrillo Nat'l Park, Limón & Guápiles
Guápiles Highway
Tournón
Moravia
Río Torres
Sabanilla
Guadalupe
Amón
Av 9
Escalante
Dent
Paseo Colón
Av 10
Av 2
Calle 3
Calle Central
Los Yoses
San Pedro
Zapote
San Sebastian
Hatillo
San José Periférica
San Francisco de Dos Ríos
Curriadabat
to Tres Ríos & Cartago
Desamparados
Alajuelita
39
.8 MILES
.8 KM
N
to San Isidro de Coronado
© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

the west using even numbers. Look for street signs up on the corners of buildings. Blocks are generally considered to be 100 meters long (329 feet) so directions to go three blocks west and two blocks north is about 500 meters (1,645 feet).

For an overview of the city, take a half-hour tour on the **Tico Tren** *(☎ 506/226-1349)*, a train engine that pulls a sightseeing car. It was brought here by ship from Key West in 1968. The family-run tourist attraction is a familiar sight in San José. You can pick it up in front of the National Theatre (Gran Hotel) or Parque Central. The fare is US $3. The Tico Tren runs weekends in the rainy season and nearly daily in the high season, except when Carlos Solano, its driver/owner, is engaged as a private tour guide. Flag him down and say hello from us.

A Walking Tour of San José

Start at **Parque Central** (Av 2 between Calle Central & 2), the city's oldest park. We must confess that downtown parks are modest and generally unappealing as recreational attractions, and this park is no different. But it is a good gathering ground, especially on Sundays, and the pavilion in its center, donated by Nicaraguan dictator Anastasio Somoza, once housed a children's library. The park features popular Sunday concerts and is the hangout of the inventor of a playground game of skill called "Pica Caballo," who'll demonstrate the game and offer one for sale. Watch your belongings in the crowds. On one corner street is the **Soda Palace**, allegedly the restaurant where revolutionary plots were once hatched.

Facing the park is the most important church in Costa Rica, the **Metropolitan Cathedral**. Built in 1871 after the original was destroyed in an earthquake, the interior is expansive, with elegantly painted columns made of wood. The high altar is under an ornate cupola ceiling. A side chapel, **Capilla de Santissimo Sacramento**, is decorated with carved painted flowers and leaves.

Across the street on Av 2 is the **Melico Salazar Theater**, built in the 1920s and named after a famous Italian opera singer who liked Costa Rica so much he moved to San José in 1937. We attended a concert of the National Symphony Orchestra here (they now perform at Teatro Nacional, below). In addition to concerts and special events, it now hosts a folklore ballet. Stop at the box office for tickets *(☎ 506/221-5341)*.

East on Av 2 is the **Gran Hotel**, set back from the street in a paved plaza, Costa Rica's grande dame of accommodations. In the tradition of Central American town planning, the center of a city houses a "grand hotel," usually the oldest and most prestigious. El Gran has a small, popular casino, and its inside restaurant is quite good. But the outdoor **Café Parisien** – open 24 hours – is San José's best place to sit and eat or have a drink while the world passes by your table. That world might include European backpackers, vendors of painted feathers, Cuban cigar sellers, *ochorena* players, well-dressed theater patrons, provocative prostitutes, young language-school students, lovers young and old, camera-toting tourists, government officials, shoppers, large families, beggars – and you.

If there is one "must-see" site in San José it's the **Teatro Nacional** (National Theater), next door to the Gran Hotel. Completed in 1894 at the height of Costa Rica's coffee and banana wealth, the theater is an ornate, spectacularly beautiful testament to a bygone era – a golden age of opulence. Its neo-classical exterior is impressive, but the baroque décor is breathtaking. The entrance lobby features Italian pink marble and 22-karat gold trim. ☎ *506/221-1329.*

As you enter, to the left is the charming **Viennese-style café** run by Café Britt. This is a wonderful place to have lunch, afternoon tea, or just coffee and dessert. Ferrario Carlo Milano painted the ceiling above your head and the café hangs changing art exhibits by local artists. Admission to tour the theater is about US $3 and worth every colon.

In the impressive horseshoe-shaped grand hall of the Teatro Nacional, which seats over 1,000, the floor was constructed so it could be raised to the level of the stage, creating a ballroom. Velvet-lined luxury box seats rise two levels around the auditorium; the third level is the gallery. If you have the opportunity to see a concert here, don't miss it. You don't necessarily need a suit or formal dress, but good casual clothes will suffice.

Up a Carrara marble staircase is Costa Rica's most famous painting (look up), *Una Alegoría*, by Milanese artist Aleardo Villa, commissioned in 1897. Reproduced on the colorful five-colones bank note, Villa depicts an idealized coffee harvest with sacks of the *grano de oro* being loaded onto a sailing ship. Ticos have long ago forgiven Villa for making the coffee bushes too short and the women look like Italian grape pickers.

The second-floor foyer overwhelms the senses with ornate gilding, crystal, statues, paintings, columns, thick carpet, drapes, mirrors, lights and fine furniture. The floor, replaced in 1940, boasts a selection of 10 varieties of local hardwoods.

To the side of the theater is the **Plaza de la Cultura**. Because of its location along Av Central's pedestrian walkway, it has become the central meeting place in the downtown, often attracting street performers.

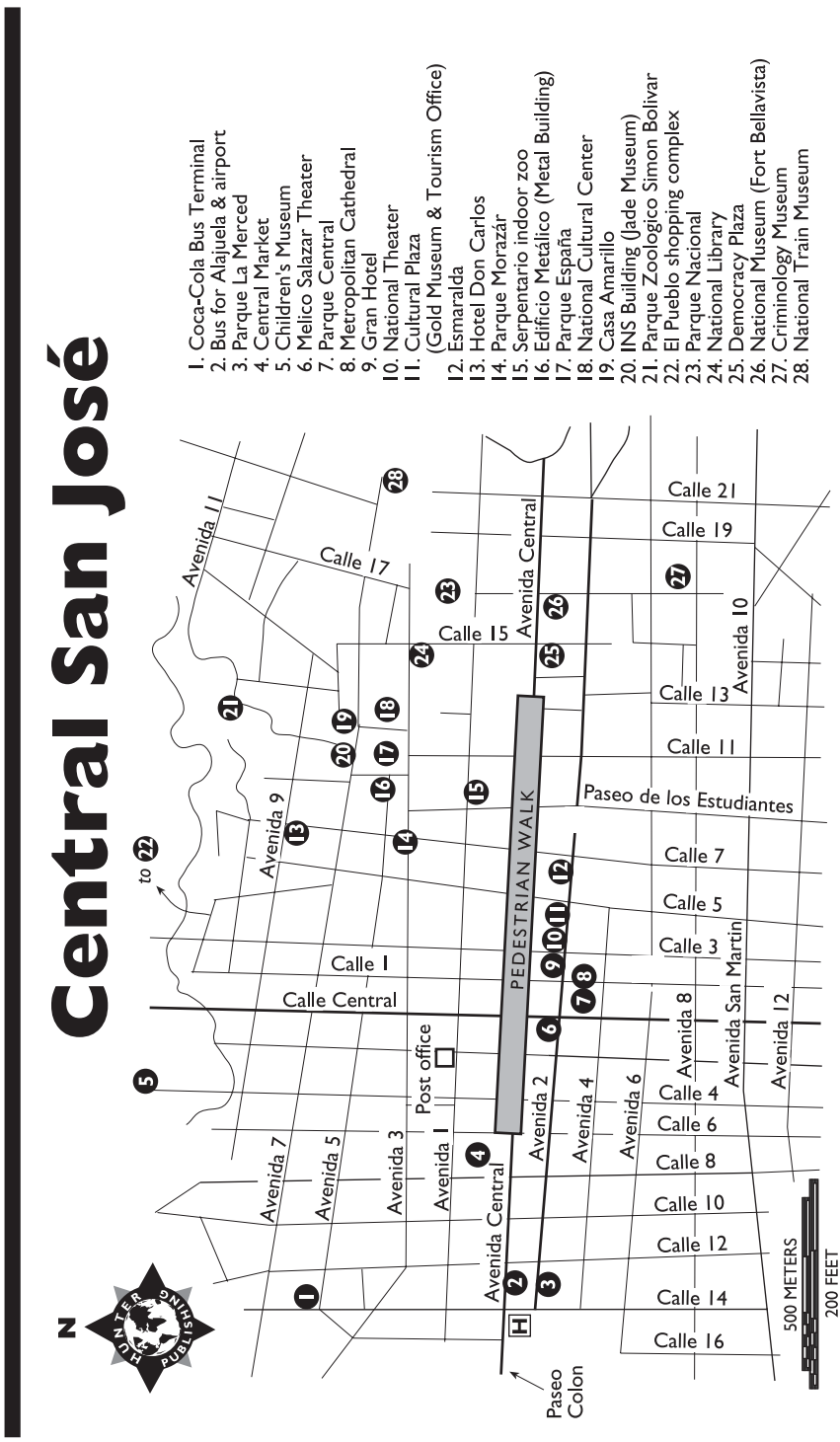
Below the plaza, under a curving arched roof, are the **Gold Museum** and the **Tourism Office** (ICT). Tourist info is available Monday through Saturday, 9 to 5. The pre-Columbian gold museum is open Tuesdays through Sundays from 10 am to 4:30 pm. Admission for the impressively rich, 2,000-piece exhibit is around US $6. It's one of Central America's largest collections. Sorry, no photos. ☎ *506/223-0528.*

Continue east another block on the pedestrian walk and turn left (north) on Calle 7 uphill toward **Parque Morazán**. If you're into snakes, a quick detour on Av 1 leads to the **Serpentario** indoor zoo, with our favorite creature, the Jesus Christ lizard. Head upstairs and follow your nose.

Parque Morazán features a central gazebo where Sunday concerts are often held. In addition to the tall **Aurola Holiday Inn** (with a fancy casino on the top floor, and a great view at night) on the far side of the park, this area has a couple of bars frequented by prostitutes. The most famous, **Key Largo**, is worth a look for its Caribbean Victorian mansion architecture, but you'll have to pay US $5 for a beer or a US $4 cover charge (for men).

Cross Av 3 and 5 to the **Edificio Metálico**, Metal Building, a yellow elementary school designed by French architect Victor Baltard, who also did Les Halles in Paris. Cast of iron in Belgium in 1892, it was shipped overseas and assembled on the site. To the side is **Parque España**, home to towering tropical shade trees, thick clumps of bamboo and an open-air market on Sunday. The statue of a Spanish conquistador here raised more than a few eyebrows when it was erected in 1992, indicative of the mixed feelings Latin Americans have about their history.

The tall building that overlooks the park and school is the National Insurance Institute, **INS** (*Instituto Nacional de Seguros*), which contains the fabulous **Jade Museum**, whose 11th-floor quarters were refurbished in 2001. The view from its upper floor windows is worth a photo, but you won't be able to take pics inside. Over 6,000 works of pre-Columbian art and jewelry, in jade and other precious stones, make up the world's largest collection. Many pieces came from the private collection of Carlos Balser, a renowned archeologist who came to Costa Rica in 1921 to run the Gran Hotel. Unfortunately, some of the erotic, carved stone phallic symbols were removed to allow more office space. But what is left should still bring a smile. Open Monday through Friday, 8 am-4:30 pm. Admission, $2. ☎ *506/287-6034.*


Central San José
1. Coca-Cola Bus Terminal
2. Bus for Alajuela & airport
3. Parque La Merced
4. Central Market
5. Children's Museum
6. Melico Salazar Theater
7. Parque Central
8. Metropolitan Cathedral
9. Gran Hotel
10. National Theater
11. Cultural Plaza (Gold Museum & Tourism Office)
12. Esmaralda
13. Hotel Don Carlos
14. Parque Morazán
15. Serpentario indoor zoo
16. Edificio Metálico (Metal Building)
17. Parque España
18. National Cultural Center
19. Casa Amarillo
20. INS Building (Jade Museum)
21. Parque Zoologico Simon Bolivar
22. El Pueblo shopping complex
23. Parque Nacional
24. National Library
25. Democracy Plaza
26. National Museum (Fort Bellavista)
27. Criminology Museum
28. National Train Museum
N
HUNTER PUBLISHING
Avenida 11
Calle 17
Avenida 9
to 22
Calle 1
Calle Central
Avenida 7
Avenida 5
Avenida 3
Avenida 1
Post office
Avenida Central
PEDESTRIAN WALK
Avenida 2
Avenida 4
Avenida 6
Avenida 8
Avenida San Martin
Avenida 10
Avenida 12
Calle 15
Calle 21
Calle 19
Calle 13
Calle 11
Paseo de los Estudiantes
Calle 7
Calle 5
Calle 3
Calle 4
Calle 6
Calle 8
Calle 10
Calle 12
Calle 14
Calle 16
Paseo Colon
500 METERS
200 FEET

Just up the hill on Av 7 is the **Casa Amarillo**, a grand yellow mansion that now houses Costa Rica's foreign ministry – and a piece of the Berlin Wall. In front President John F. Kennedy planted the large Ceiba tree when he founded the Alliance for Freedom in 1963.

Across the street is the fortress-like **National Cultural Center**, *Centro Nacional de la Cultura*, converted from its use as the old National Liquor Factory. Coffee liqueur and Guaro (see page 91) used to be distilled here when it was founded in the mid-1800s by president and coffee baron Juan Rafael Mora. Besides historical artifacts, it features an active art center, the **Contemporary Art Museum** *(☎ 506/257-7202)*. Don't let its forbidding high walls discourage a visit. It's open Tuesday-Saturday, 10 am-5 pm. Free admission.

A quick jaunt into the Otoya Barrio up Calle 9 leads to **Parque Zoologico Simon Bolivar**, the local zoo. Until a remodeling in 2000, this was a disgraceful and dirty little zoo, but it's been transformed into a more pleasant stop with enhanced landscaping and much-improved conditions for the animals. Good stop for kids. It's set down in a hollow basin with thick vegetation and plenty of songbirds around. Just north of the park is **Spyrogyra**, a butterfly farm that features live butterflies and hummingbirds in a natural garden environment. It's accessible from El Pueblo shopping plaza on the hill above. The zoo and butterfly farm are open Tuesday through Friday, 8 am-4 pm, and on weekends, 9 am-5 pm. Admission, $1. There is a larger butterfly farm in Alajuela and others around the countryside, but this is convenient and inexpensive (US $6) if you're in town.

Head back south on 15 to the **Parque Nacional**, San José's largest urban park, which was remodeled in 2000-2001. It had a worn-down look from over-use until replanting and improved paths brightened it up. It's a popular place for students and strolling lovers under its tall tropical trees. Important statues include the 1856 **National Warrior Monument**, cast in Rodin's Paris studio, which commemorates the battle against William Walker. Also in the southwest corner is the statue of **Juan Santamaría**, the boy-hero who helped rout Walker's army. Farther east from the park is the **National Train Museum** set in the old Atlantico train station of the line that once went to Limón.

Due south from the park, across Av Central, is the **Plaza de la Democracia** and the **Museo Nacional** *(☎ 506/257-1433)*, housed in the historic old **Fuerte Bellevista**. Only in peace-loving Costa Rica would they name a military installation "Fort With a Beautiful View." The Plaza has a good flea market daily, but it is especially big on weekends. The old yellow Castilian fort was constructed in 1887 and used as

the nation's military headquarters until the abolition of the armed forces in 1948. Notice the side walls and look up at the balustrades to see all the gun shot holes around the gun slits, evidence of the serious nature of the 1948 Civil War. The museum has four sections in *salas*, or large rooms. The first features archeological artifacts from Costa Rica's pre-Columbian peoples and their history (most explanations are in Spanish). Precious gold figures and jewelry are housed in a separate *Sala de Oro*. Another section of colonial life features artifacts and displays of the first Spanish conquistadors and early *mestizos*. Historic photos and implements from the recent past are featured in the last area. A stroll around the fort's interior, towers and old jail shows the conditions faced by turn-of-the-century soldiers. Located in the central courtyard you'll find a good example of the traditional brightly painted oxcarts (*carretas*), as well as several varied-size, mysterious stone spheres – made by a long-forgotten people in the southern zone. Entrance is on Calle 17 between Av Central and Av 2. Open Tuesday through Sunday, 8:30 am-4:30 pm; $45 for adults, children under age 10, free. Hungry? Nearby is the restaurant, **Ay Sofya**, on Av Central & Calle 21.

Go 2½ blocks south on Calle 17, which brings you to the Court Administration buildings, specifically the Organismo de Investigación Judicial, between Av 6 & 8. What better place for a **Criminology Museum** *(☎ 506/295-3850)* – a fascinating graphic history of crime in Costa Rica – and perfect for people like us who look for more uncommon things to do and see. We hang out there (hang there – get it?). Free.

Other Downtown Sights

The Children's Museum *(☎ 506/223-7003; www.cccc.co.cr.)*, Museo de Niños, is located in a huge converted old fort that served as the city's prison for many years. This large yellow fortress with crenellated walls and towers is at the north end of Calle 4, on a hill above the Río Torres. It has free, hands-on interactive exhibits and activities. Art exhibitions and concerts for adults in the new National Auditorium are also held here. Open Monday-Friday, 8 am-3 pm, weekends, 10 am-4 pm. Adults, $3, children under 18, $1.50.

The **post office**, *Correo*, is another baroque building (on Calle 2, between Av 1 & 3). It is home to an interesting stamp museum with free admission.

Parque la Merced, nicknamed Nico Park, in front of the Hospital San Juan de Dios, is where Nicaraguan nationals congregate. Overlooking it

is the **Iglesia de la Merced**, Mercy Church. Damaged in the 1991 earthquake, the church boasts an Italian marble altar, magnificent stained-glass windows and a vaulted wooden ceiling.

At the west end of downtown, at the end of Boulevard Paseo Colon, lies the former airport that is now a large wooded park called **La Sabana**. On weekends it's full of families, sports players, runners, exercisers, kite fliers, picnickers, ice cream vendors and more. La Sabana serves the recreational needs of the city's west end and surrounding *barrios*. It also contains the **Costa Rican Art Museum**, housed in the former control tower. Open Tuesday-Sunday, 10 am-4 pm, weekends. Adults, $2, children free. Free admission to all on Sunday. The museum offers a comprehensive overview of Costa Rican art, from its early days to contemporary times, through a host of fine Tico painters and sculptors. Ironically, the most significant work is by a French artist, Luis Ferrón, whose metal relief mural depicts the history of Costa Rica on all four walls of the Salon Dorado. The coffee shop in back, **Café Ruiseñor**, serves typically great joe and Tico food.

In the southwest corner of the park is the **Natural History Museum** *(☎ 506/232-1306)*, in the old La Salle college building. It contains varied displays of zoology, archeology, geology and mineralogy, plus the only paleontology exhibit in the country. Open 8 am-4 pm, Monday-Saturday, 9 am-5 pm on Sunday.

Last but not least are the two old cemeteries in Barrio San Bosco. **Cemeterio General**, on the south side of Av 10, Calles 22-28, contains the Italianate mausoleums and graves with sculptures of many Costa Rican artists, writers, politicians and coffee barons. It's a Latin American tradition to leave mementos – photographs and personal objects – on graves of loved ones. On All Souls and All Saints days, families come and spend time at the grave sites, leaving fresh flowers. Between Calles 18 & 20 is the **Foreigners' Cemetery**, which dates to the 1840s. Railway workers and immigrant entrepreneurs from Europe, North America and Arabia are interred here.

Adventures on a Shoestring

If you can count your money, you don't have a billion dollars.
~ J. Paul Getty, American billionaire

A number of things can be enjoyed in San José without paying an arm and a leg – some are even free! We've already mentioned the two town cemeteries (cemeteries are our personal fascination) and La Sabana

Park (bring your sneakers just in case you join a game). Plus, we thrive on wandering around fruit and vegetable and flower markets, or window shopping in town *mercados*.

Some museums offer free admission on Sundays – you can't beat that for a deal. There are also numerous band concerts in squares and parks; just walk up and listen. Professional concerts, such as the Symphonic, are a fraction of the cost of European or American performances.

One of our favorite budget adventures is just getting on a bus and going somewhere in a different neighborhood, or to nearby towns such as Heredia or Cartago. It's cheap and fun.

Hot Springs

Get cool in the hot spring swimming pools of **Orosí** by taking the bus to Cartago, then catching the Orosí bus. There are locker rooms and a restaurant. Orosí is a small town on the floor of a deep valley – we like it so much that we nearly bought a vacation home here. Its dramatic topography appears as you turn a corner – on the floor is the meandering Orosí River, while the steep valley walls are lined with deep green coffee bushes. The view from the overlook just before the valley entrance is spectacular. Notice an odd-shaped white building among the coffee bushes below – it was the summer home of Michael Landon, the actor. This trip can be combined with visits to Cartago, Lankester Gardens (on the way), and the Orosí Valley overlook park. We can't think of a better way to spend a day.

The same type of attraction at a different location is **Ojo de Agua** in San Antonio de Belén, not far from San José. It features five swimming pools and a park for sports and picnics, plus a restaurant. Hourly buses from the Coca-Cola terminal, Calle 10, Av 4 & 6. Admission is about US $2.

Road to Nowhere

Walk and ride. We took a *Tico Times* reporter's advice for a cheap date and caught the public bus (US 80¢) to **Bebedero**, also marked "Vista de Oro," from Av 6 at Calle 14, just behind the Hospital San Juan de Dios. The local bus runs through wealthy Escazú and up a steep mountain through rural suburbs of adobe and wooden houses, many with the old oval brick ovens scattered among terraced farms and gardens. It's a good way to look down on San José spreading through the Central Valley below you. The bus route ends in the middle of nowhere on the side of the mountain at a quiet church. Rather than just hang out until the bus was ready to return – if you do, be sure to get a front seat for the view – we walked down the dirt road to the side of the chapel and followed it downhill. We were rewarded with some stunning vistas of the countryside.

> **AUTHOR NOTE:** If you follow in our footsteps, be aware this route takes a lot of them. Wear comfortable walking shoes.

On either side of the road are verdant farms enclosed by "living fence posts" – tree branches or trunks that have been cut to post size and pounded into the ground, where they sprout roots in the rich soil and grow into new trees. Nearly halfway down the mountain is a small store, where you can stop for snacks and cold soda. Go just a bit farther and you reach a great little restaurant (**Tiquicia**, reviewed on page 164) that offers stunning views. Do this trip on a Saturday, the only day the eatery is open for lunch. (There's a little soda open daily just down the road for snacks and drinks.) This excursion could also be done in the early evening, which would allow you to have dinner at Tiquicia, overlooking the valley's twinkling lights. You'll need determination, a good flashlight and sure feet! At night, have the restaurant call a taxi for the ride to San José or Escazú. The walk from Tiquicia back to where we could finally catch a bus back to San José took us one hour and 15 minutes. Huff and puff.

Local Adventures, Tours & Day-Trips

It is good to be out on the road and going one knows not where.
Going through meadow and village, one knows not whither or why.
~ *Tewksbury Road*, John Mansfield, 1878-1967

Whether you stay in San José or the surrounding suburbs or cities, the Central Valley affords plenty of adventures and side-trips – enough to fill a vacation. And that's before you head off to the beaches, volcanoes or rainforests. Much of Costa Rica's adventure and cultural destinations are within a day's drive, so we'll list only easy day-trips here. Overnight destinations are listed in their individual region's chapter.

Some attractions are best enjoyed by booking a tour, although several sites can be combined if you take a public bus or drive a rental car.

Tour Companies

Full-Service Tour Companies

Among the major full-service tour companies offering day and overnight trips operating out of San José are **Valle Dorado** *(☎ 506/228-9933, vdorado@sol.racsa.co.cr)* in Escazú; **Horizontes** *(☎ 506/222-2022, www.horizontes.com)*; **Costa Rica Sun Tours** *(☎ 506/233-6890, www.crsuntours.com);* **Ecole Travel** *(☎ 506-223-2240, ecolecr@sol.racsa.co.cr)*, next door to 7th Street Books; and **Green Tropical Tours** *(☎ 506/229-4192, www.greentropical.com)*, who offer a Los Juncos Cloud Forest hike daily; and **Centralamerica.com** *(☎ 800/401-7337, CR ☎ 506/221-3912, www.centralamerica.com)*.

One-on-One Tours

And if you're looking for a more personalized experience, call **Carlos Solano** *(☎ 506/226-1349)*. Carlos is a Costa Rican-American who lives in San José and has proven to be a very dependable, bilingual, personal guide; one who has worked for several VIPs. He will drive you in your rental car anywhere in the country and knows all the ins and outs. Carlos is related to Juan Santamaría, national hero, and his grandmother posed for a portrait that was printed on Costa Rican bills in the 1930s and 1940s.

Adventures in the Air

If you ever thought of being a bouncer, here's your chance: **Tropical Bungee** *(☎ 506/232-3956, www.bungee.co.cr)* provides an inexpensive opportunity to bungee jump off the 90-meter/296-foot Río Colorado bridge into a deep gorge. The setting is close enough to San José that you'll have time to do several jumps in a day. Cost runs about US $50 for the first jump, and $25 for subsequent jumps. The steel bridge was built in 1948 and now sees mostly tractors and farm equipment going to and from surrounding plantations. You go first; we'll watch. After the jump you get to plunge into the Colorado for a swim.

A slightly less down-to-earth excursion is **hot air ballooning** with **Serendipity Adventures** *(in US & Canada, ☎ 877/635-2325, in CR ☎ 506/556-2592, www.serendipityadventures.com)*. Lift-off is very early in the morning. They pick you up from your hotel and drive you out to the lift-off location. The pilot will show you how to guide the balloon for ascents and descents over the bucolic countryside. It's a feeling of euphoria that is hard to beat. Around US $900 for up to five people, or a special of about US $500 for two. It's a lot of money, but the trip of a lifetime. Serendipity also arrange tours.

The **Aerial Tram** *(☎ 506/257-5971, www.rainforesttram.com)* is a very popular day tour from San José. Located in a rainforest on the eastern edge of the Braulio Carrillo National Park (see page 314), the converted ski lift tram was developed and built in 1994 by Don Perry, a famous North American biologist who pioneered forest canopy research. It features a slow-moving, 90-minute trip in a cable car at various altitudes above the forest floor. A "naturalist" guide accompanies the group in each car. This tour was one of our most highly recommended and was extremely popular with tour groups, but Dr. Perry is no longer involved in its daily function and has expressed serious reservations to us about the staff's emergency response training. Let's hope that issue is resolved. The tram has opened an agreeable lodge for overnighters.

A common next stop with day tour groups is their affiliated **Banana Tour** of one of two Dole banana plantations in the Caribbean lowlands. Make arrangements for this intriguing educational trip with a local travel agent in your hotel or contact them directly *(☎ 506/768-8683. www.rainforesttram.com)*.

Adventures on Horseback

In nearby Santa Ana, a country village with roadside veggie stands, you you can horseback ride at **La Caraña Riding Academy** *(☎ 506/282-6106)* or **Centro Equestre Valle Yos-Yo** *(☎ 506/282-6934)*.

Adventures on Foot

We found the best and most convenient cloud forest hiking opportunities in the **Los Angeles Cloud Forest Reserve** in San Ramón. It receives far fewer visitors than Monteverde and is much closer to San José. Los Angeles offers unspoiled quiet and mystical misty paths up a mountain slope. Arrange this as a day-trip or overnight excursion with the **Villablanca Hotel** *(☎ 506/228-4603)*, located at the edge of the forest. They'll pick you up in San José and bring you back for about US $80, including breakfast, lunch, transportation and camaraderie. The knowledgeable hotel staff serve as guides.

> **AUTHOR NOTE:** For hiking in the forest, wear clothes that you don't mind getting dirty and bring some spares. Leather shoes or boots are best.

Consider hiking a historical path on a day-trip to **Guayabo National Monument**, 19 km/12 miles northeast of Turrialba. This is Costa Rica's most auspicious pre-Columbian archeological dig. Pleasant, natural and quiet, the area offers cobbled streets, ruined aqueducts, bridges and rocky building foundations that have been uncovered from an early indigenous settlement. It's a serene and completely un-touristy attraction. See our write-up under *Turrialba*, page 178.

Café Britt Coffee *(☎ 506/260-2748, www.cafebritt.com)* is located at the heart of the coffee *finca* (farm) area near Heredia. It features a multimedia show about coffee growing. Entertaining live actors walk with you around some growing coffee bushes. A coffee-tasting lesson is then held. The large gift shop features lots of coffee souvenirs, including a delicious coffee liqueur, and it has a pleasant little cafeteria serving typical Tico food. Britt Coffee is arguably Costa Rica's best (and most expensive) brand – but worth every penny. The beans are not grown by them, but rather purchased elsewhere (top quality beans only) and roasted here. Book with your hotel or Tico travel agency. This tour is often combined with other area attractions such as a coffee plantation, the Aerial Tram, K&S Microbrewery, Butterfly Farm or Poás Volcano.

My idea of great coffee is when it tastes as good as it smells.
~ Peggy Veeder, Costa Rican traveler

A different coffee tour on a working farm is the **Doka Estate** *(☎ 506/440-6745, www.dokaestate.com)* off the road from Alajuela to Poás. Their excellent roasted coffee, called Tres Generacions, is available on-line or by phone (toll-free) in the US *(☎ 877/789-3652)*. Near the Doka Estate is a cute B&B called **Siempre Verde** *(☎ 506/449-5134)*. This small luxury hotel borders the estate's fragrant coffee fields.

Take a new luxury trip on the **Tico Train** *(☎ 506/233-3311)*, which departs on weekends from Santa Ana at 7 am for Orotina. Once there, you can take on any number of local tours. Total time, 13 hours. Rail travel is in restored 1940s vintage cars, including a flatbed converted as an observation car. Round-trip cost is between US $60 and $85, depending on which tours you select in Orotina. A less fancy "Popular" trip leaves San José at 6:30 am to Caldera, where passengers can swim. US $25. The ticket office is located in the cavernous Ferrocarril Pacifico Terminal, Av 18 between Calle 2 and 4. A travel agent should also be able to book this for you.

InBio Parque *(☎ 506/244-0690, www.inbio.ac.cr/en)* is an ambitious project that functions to categorize the bio-diversity of the country's ecosystems, as well as educate visitors about ecology. It's fascinating, but fairly pricey at about US $15. Ask to see the numerous trays of insects, which include a gold scarab beetle, made famous by Edgar Allan Poe. It's located between Heredia and Santo Domingo; take a taxi from San José.

Catch the Dulce Nombre de Coronado bus (ask the driver for the stop) from Av. 7, Calle Central to the **Clodomiro Picado Institute** *(☎ 506/229-0344)*, where they research snakebite venom. You can watch them extract venom on Fridays at 2 pm. Open daily, 9-4.

In Costa Rica, birding has a low impact on the environment and offers a high degree of satisfaction. A huge number of native and migratory birds (870 recorded species) call Costa Rica home, at least for a while each year. At **La Selva Biological Station** *(☎ 506/766-6565)* near Puerto Viejo de Sarapiquí (not to be confused with the better-known Puerto Viejo near Cahuita), over 400 bird species have been seen. Two other outstanding areas for migratory species are **Caño Negro Wildlife Refuge** in the north, and **Palo Verde National Park** in the northwest. Brilliantly colored toucans and scarlet macaws can be seen along the western shore from near Jacó at **Carara National Park** down to the Dominical area and over to **Corcovado National Park**, on Osa.

Dedicated birdwatchers should pick up ***Birds of Costa Rica*** by Gary Stiles and Alexander Skutch, Cornell University Press. You can listen at home to the sounds of Costa Rican nature with a stereo CD called the *Costa Rican Bird Song Sampler*, an audio guide to recognizing forest bird songs. Both are produced by David Ross at Cornell's Laboratory of Ornithology (www.birds.cornell.edu/lab_cds.html).

Costa Rica's Birding Club offers organized day and overnight birding trips *(contact John Weinberg at ☎ 506/267-7197, http://crbirdingclub.tripod.com)*. If you're spending Christmas in Costa Rica (instead of staying home and eating that other big bird), you can participate in the annual **Christmas Bird Count** by getting in touch with naturalist Richard Garrigues *(☎ 506/293-2710, gonebirding@mailcity.com)*.

Adventures on Water

Nothing means adventure more than **whitewater rafting** on one of Costa Rica's famous rainforest-fed rivers. It's the one trip we take every time we're in-country. Challenging curls and whirls of whitewater – rolling, roiling rapids – are enjoyed in six- to eight-person self-bailing rafts. These raft trips – offered by a select few safety-conscious tour operators – are good for everyone, from late pre-teens to dexterous senior citizens (depending on the river levels).

RAUCOUS RAPIDS

Our mini-bus strains uphill through the cloud-shrouded Braulio Carrillo National Forest, a sprawling nature preserve that bridges the Pacific and Caribbean halves of the country – across the mountainous Continental Divide. An hour later, on the other side, we pile out of our bus and into a rugged, mud-splattered, four-wheel-drive vehicle. Heading down a precarious road hacked out of the jungle, we drive as near as we can get to the river. Then we hike the last 200 meters/658 feet downhill, past enough colorful heliconia flowers to stock an expansive florist. The rainforest here is thick, pungent and alive with sounds.

> It speaks its own language – lyrical but somewhat dangerous – much different than the woods near our home.
>
> At the bottom of a ravine, we don yellow helmets and orange life jackets and push off into the Río Pacuare. The raft in front of us is sucked into the thick misty shadows ahead and its occupants' screams echo up the steep verdant walls of jungle on either side. Michi, our guide, looks at us and smiles with anticipation. Suddenly, our bright orange raft rushes after the first one – tossing and twisting in the water as we paddle furiously in the rain-swollen rapids. The raft slides down into the swirling water below and, just as suddenly, we emerge from our first rapids triumphant. Everyone is whooping in excitement.

Three big river-rafting operators own their own lodges and also work with other adventure expeditions. These are: **Costa Rica Expeditions** *(☎ 506/257-0766, www.costaricaexpeditions.com)*, the largest of its kind; Río**s Tropicales** *(☎ 506/233-6455, www.riostropicales.com)*; and **Adventuras Naturales** *(US ☎ 800/514-0411, CR ☎ 506/225-3939, www.toenjoynature.com)*. **Coast to Coast Adventures** *(☎ 506/280-8054, info@ctocadventures.com)* runs the most physically challenging adventures. They also sponsor a grueling, two-week race across Costa Rica each year. Trips combine mountain and road biking, hiking, climbing, rafting, swimming and much more.

The most popular rivers to raft during a day-trip from San José are the **Reventazón** and the **Pacuare** (pa-QUAR-ree). The former used to include Class IV & V rapids until a dam in Turrialba softened the river's currents. Today it features Class II, III and a few IV rapids. The Pacuare, however, offers much more spectacular scenery as it flows down through primary as well as secondary deep green rainforest with Class III and IV rapids. When you're not shooting rapids you can watch brilliant blue morpho butterflies drift by and jungle birds along the riverbank. The Pacuare is by far the classiest trip and boasts two rustic luxury lodges, one owned by Adventuras Naturales and the other by Ríos Tropicales. You get to stay overnight at one of the lodges on the two-day trips, which are filled with hiking and nature activities. Companionship comes from fellow adventurers. The Pacuare offers the river ride that most people see only in brochures.

Among the major day tour rafting companies operating out of San José are **Costa Rica Expeditions** *(☎ 506/257-0766, www.costaricaexpeditions.com)*, the largest company of its type; **Ríos Tropicales** *(☎ 506/233-6455, www.riostropicales.com)*; **Adventuras Naturales** *(in US ☎ 800/514-0411, in CR ☎ 506/225-3939, www.toenjoynature.com)*; and **Costa Sol Rafting** *(☎ 506/293-2150, rafting@sol.racsa.co.cr)*. Ríos Tro-

picales also boasts **outrigger canoeing** in the Pacific, which looks like a lot of fun.

The **Sarapiquí** is a more gentle raft float river strictly for beginners or birders. One-day tours offer breakfast and lunch and often combine the trip with a visit to the La Paz Waterfalls en route. Book with **Costa Rica Fun Adventures** *(☎ 506/290-6015)* or with any of the other rafting companies.

Most day-trips start around US $75 per person, including transportation, breakfast and lunch. Other rivers rafted around the country include the Corbicí, General, Río Naranjo, Peñas Blancas, Río Bravo and Río Toro – proof that Costa Rica boasts more whitewater rapids per square mile than any other country in the hemisphere.

La Paz Waterfall *(☎ 506/482-2720, www.waterfallgardens.com)* is a pleasant natural wonder on the slopes of the Poás Volcano (admission about US $16) in Montaña Azul de Heredia. Not a single waterfall but a series of five powerful falls and cataracts that crash dramatically down a steep, heavily wooded gorge. You can climb many steps and walk several paths along the river. The orchid gardens attract scores of hummingbirds. There's also an indoor/outdoor buffet-style restaurant. Most visitors arrive with a group tour, usually one that combines other attractions such as the Butterfly Farm or a visit to Poás Volcano. La Paz, which means "Peace," is located six km/four miles north of Vara Blanca.

A pleasant, but long, day-cruise to **Isla Tortuga** in the Gulf of Nicoya can be arranged with **Calypso Tours** *(☎ 506/256-2727, www.calypsotours.com)*. A bus ride to Puntarenas and back, light breakfast, onboard drinks and lunch on the small island are included in the US $100 fee. Another day-cruise line is **Breeze Cruise** from Freedom *(☎ 506/291-0191, freedomcruises@racsa.co.cr)* that departs Los Sueños Marina near Jacó and goes to Quepos, Manuel Antonio Park.

Speaking of overseas, **Cruise West** *(☎ 800/580-0072, www.cruisewest.com)* has a fun, nine-day cruise route up and down the Pacific coast of Costa Rica and Coiba Island off Panama. An 11-night sail on one of their intimate luxury ships includes passing through the Panama Canal. Vessels carry (100 passengers in 50 ocean-view cabins. List prices in 2002 were US $2,000-3,000. If you're already in Costa Rica and tempted to sail, local Tico travel agents can book this for you.

Seven-night sailing yacht cruises are offered by **Windstar Cruises** *(☎ 800/258-SAIL, www.windstarcruises.com)*. Ships depart from Puerto Caldera, near Puntarenas, and sail to San Juan del Sur, Nicaragua, then down the Costa Rica coast as far south as Quepos.

If you are a serious diver or naturalist, a voyage into the Pacific to **Cocos Island** could be the highlight of your trip. See the Puntarenas entry, page 272.

Adventures for Children

If your parents didn't have any children,
there's a very good chance you won't have any.
~ Clarence Day, 1874-1935

There are many things kids can enjoy in Costa Rica. Anything to do with water comes to mind – look for swimming pool parks at Ojo de Agua and Orosi, in addition to many small towns. But for other distractions, look to **Pueblo Antiguo** ("Old Town," open Fridays and weekends), two km/1.25 miles west of Hospital Mexico in La Uruca, on the way to the airport. In its 4.86 hectares/12 acres, it attempts to re-create Costa Rican life as it was between 1880 and 1930 in three sections: City, Coast and Country. Live actors display and explain crafts. Rides and fast food. Proceeds benefit the hospital, built in 1964 in response to the polio epidemic of the 1950s. ☎ *506/231-2001.*

Of course, San José offers the **Children's Museum**, **Bolivar Zoo** and **Spyrogyra** (see *San José Walking Tour*, above), and the **Butterfly Farm** and **Ave Zoo** near Alajuela (see *Alajuela* section for details).

KID FRIENDLY

Catch the Dulce Nombre de Coronado bus from Av 7, Calle Central, to the **Clodomiro Picado Institute** *(☎ 506/229-0344)*. Here, kids can research snakebite venom and watch the staff extract it on Fridays at 2 pm. Ask the driver for the stop. Free.

Costa Rica Expeditions *(☎ 506/257-0766; www.costaricaexpeditions.com)* offers active Family Tours, which they've done for years. This might be a good choice for your family group.

Shopping

If there were dreams to sell, what would you buy?
~ *Dream-Pedlary*, Thomas Lovell Beddoes, 1803-1849

Although never known for its indigenous crafts like those in Guatemala or Mexico, Costa Rica has generally high quality and reasonably priced goods. Coffee and coffee-related products – coffee liqueur (yum) – clothing, souvenirs and art abound. Artisans in Guanacaste have recreated the delicate and delightful pre-Columbian Chorotega pottery style and make some wonderful pieces. Don't pass them by. Costa Rica's great woodcrafts are centered around the town of Sarchí. Leather craft has its creative home in the San José suburb of Moravia. If you don't make it to either place, local gift shops are full of leather items, belts, distinctive

Costa Rican hats, woodcarvings, boxes, miniature furniture and even full-size furniture.

Woodworks

Two notable North American artists have made an impact in wood design. **Barry Biesanz** works out of a new, open-to-the-public showroom and tourist attraction in Escazú *(☎ 506/228-1811, www.biesanz.com)* creating exquisite hardwood bowls, intricate boxes and furniture. **Jay Morrison**, another ex-pat, specializes in creative custom hardwood furniture. Upscale San José shops feature these and other fine artists and craftsman. Try **Atmósfera** (Calle 5, Av 1), **La Galería** (Calle 1 Av, Central), **Magia** (Calle 5, Av 7) and **Suraska** (Calle 5, Av 3).

Silver & Gold

Silver jewelry is ubiquitous in Central America, but Costa Rica's unique contributions include reproductions of its pre-Columbian jewelry, often incorporating semi-precious stones and jade. Images of ancient deities, which resemble animals, are made into earrings, necklaces, pins, bracelets and pendants. They are called *huacas*, and the most famous is a frog-like image with flat feet. Our favorite, however, is a human-like figure that is anatomically correct. Great for people who rub their earrings. These figures are also available in gold, replicating those on show in the Gold Museum.

Shops You'll Love

San José

Choices for shopping around San José range from downtown department stores and traditional marketplaces, *mercados*, to North American suburban indoor malls and member superstores such as Price Club. San Pedro has an upscale outlet mall now, but retail shops like those that once anchored the disappearing downtown areas in the United States still offer their wares on the pedestrian walkway of San José.

Downtown shops generally open around 9 am and don't close until 7 pm.

Here are some of the best places to get a bargain and find some worthwhile things to lug home.

Farmer's Market. By 6 am on Saturdays and Sundays, local farmers have set up tables at outdoor locations in the *barrios* of San José and

small towns and villages throughout Costa Rica. An array of beat-up pick-up trucks and trailers haul fresh fruits and vegetables into town for sale. These markets, called *ferias*, are wonderful for wandering. You can taste free samples of exotic fruits and practice your Spanish. Besides fruit and veggies, you'll find a cornucopia of cheeses, honey, colorful flowers and plants, aromatic herbs and spices, plus homemade breads and tamales. In San José, the best Saturday *ferias* are in Pavas, Tibas and Escazú. On Sunday, head to Hatillo.

El Pueblo *(in Barrio Tournón, just across the Río Torres)*. This imitation colonial village – complete with a warren of narrow walkways and small shops – has an engaging charm all its own. El Pueblo (which means "The Town") is a complex that offers intimate dining in numerous restaurants and funky little bars, as well as shopping in art studios, craft shops, eclectic and gift stores. It even has a popular disco. We like it best in the evening when El Pueblo's narrow cobblestone plazas fill with people and it really feels as if you are in an old colonial village. Plus, we love the intimate bars (see our review in *Nightlife*, the next section).

Mercado Central *(Calle 6 and Av Central)*. At the western end of the pedestrian walkway is the indoor warren of flea market-like stalls of the central market, a fixture here since 1880. Not large by Central American standards, it's still a fun place to wander. Flower stalls, clothing and shoe stores, gift shops, fabric vendors, butchers, restaurants, and much, much more. Be wary of pickpockets in the narrow aisles. Outside on Calle 6 there is a coffee roasting and grinding shop. It's one of our favorite places to buy – or just smell – the dark beans. Always buy the best, not the cheapest.

Hotel Don Carlos *(Calle 9 between Av 7 & 9, ☎ 506/221-6063)*. Many of the better hotels have a modest gift shop, but people come to the Don Carlos Hotel just to buy things in the Annemarie Shop. It has a large selection (two floors) of jewelry, gifts, clothing, arts and crafts, and souvenirs. It's always well stocked, clean and modestly priced. A best shopping bet and well worth a visit.

Sol Maya *(on the Paseo Colon across from the San Juan de Dios Hospital)* has been selling Central American arts and crafts since 1982. Roberto Güix, the manager, does a good job selecting unusual wares and the store offers a wide variety of quality goods at reasonable prices with no high pressure. Check out their silk-screened wall hangings.

La Gloria *(Av Central walkway, between Calles 4 & 6)* is a department store right out of the 1950s or 1960s. Fabrics, clothes, household goods in an old-fashioned multi-level store.

Guzman Guitars *(Cinco Esquinas, Tibas)*. The Enrique Guzman family have been making acoustic guitars here since 1833, so if you are into music, a pilgrimage to the Guzman factory is a must. Spanish and classical guitars are their specialty and you can buy one – or order one custom made – in their small showroom. You can also ask permission to visit the factory in back and see guitars being made.

Mercado de Artesanías Morazán *(Calle 7, half-block north of the Balmoral)*. A souvenir shop with lots of examples of one of Costa Rica's most notable crafts – woodworking. Some very finely crafted boxes made of iron and rosewood, polished so highly that the grain is eye-popping.

Mercado Nacional de Artesanías *(Calle 11 behind the Soledad Church, ☎ 506/221-5012, www.mercadoartesania.com)*. This large store is the "official" national arts and crafts gift shop in San José. It's just one block off Av 2. They have many of the same handcrafted gifts and souvenirs that other downtown stores feature – which include beautiful woodworking and original paintings – but claim that because they are "more or less" related to the government, they pass on tax savings to you, making their prices lower. We're not too sure about the price claim, but the selection is very good (masks, ceramics, T-shirts, etc.) and the prices reasonable. Other locations are in the National Museum and Puerto Caldera in Puntarenas.

La Casona *(Av Central and Calle Central)*. Open daily from 9 to 7, La Casona is San José's largest souvenir shop – warehouse-sized on two big floors, in the middle of downtown. A good place to do comparison shopping, so start your shopping day here.

Galería Namu *(Av 7 & Calle 5, ☎ 506/256-3412, www.galerianamu.com)*. The word "Namu" signifies jaguar, a sacred animal, in the language of the Bribri, an indigenous Indian people. This gallery presents a unique collection of art and crafts from the six surviving communities of Costa Rica's indigenous people. Owner Aisling French (who is Irish) searches out some of the best works from all over Costa Rica, including art produced by a San José outreach program that benefits local street children and orphans. Though her prices are a little higher than you may find in San José souvenir shops, you won't find these things elsewhere. Her masks are from the Huetar, Chorotega and Boruca cultures. Next door is **Arte Latino**, a gallery with paintings by local artists. E-mail the gallery at aislingmahon@hotmail.com.

Books, maps and nature guides can be found at **7th Street Books** *(Calle 7, Av Central & Av 1, ☎ 506/256-8251)*, the largest English-language bookstore in town. It has a fair selection of travel guides, Latin American studies, literature, science and nature, reference books and posters. If they're not carrying our guide, please ask them to. The same goes for the other big bookstore in town that sells a wide assortment of English-language books, as well as used titles. **Mora Books** is in the Omni Building *(Av 1 and Calles 3 & 5)*.

Flea markets spring up in two main locations: on the small street in front of the National Museum *(Av 2, Calle 15)*, daily rain or shine, and on weekends along the eastern end of the pedestrian walk, downtown.

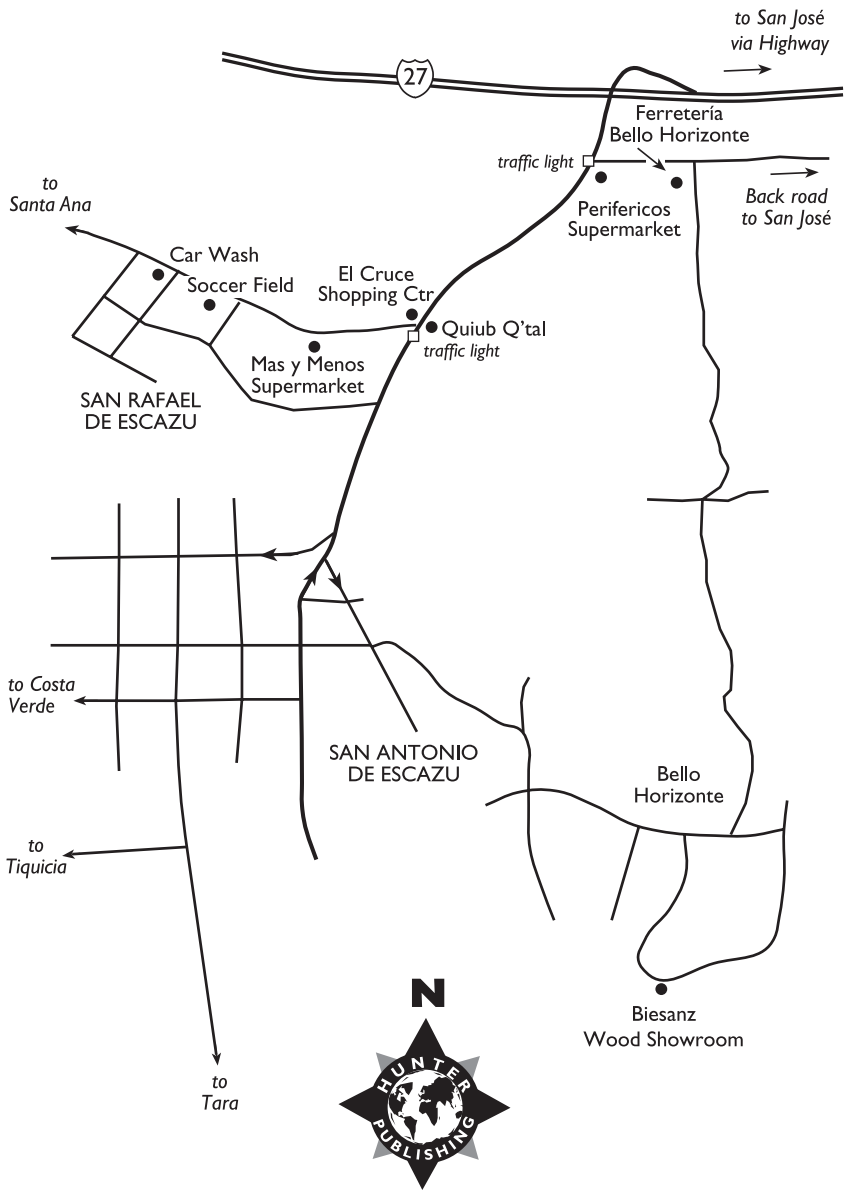
Out of Town

In the rising foothills of the valley, **Escazú** can be said to look down on San José in more ways than one. Upscale shops and restaurants, a car wash, English-language movie theater, private schools, health food stores, art galleries, jewelry shops, B&Bs, a country club, bowling alley, and the home of the American Ambassador are all in this San José suburb, a few kilometers southwest of La Sabana Park off the *autopista*.

Escazú is actually two towns in one, San Rafael de Escazú and San Antonio de Escazú. The main intersection in town has a right turn for the San Rafael section and the town of Santa Ana (six km/four miles more), or you can go straight uphill for the San Antonio district. On the old road toward Santa Ana is **Cerámica Tierra Rica**, where you can watch potters make ceramics available for sale in their showroom. Santa Ana is more of a country village with roadside veggie stands.

Sarchí is the hometown of Costa Rica's **craft** industry. A pleasant daytrip from San José, this Central Valley village features woodworking, furniture and traditional hand-painted oxcarts (ask for Joaquín Chaverri's oxcart factory) as well as a wide selection of pottery, fine art, arts and crafts, gifts and souvenirs. A drive through the town reveals a number of different storefronts – pick one that takes your fancy and pull over.

Escazú



NOT TO SCALE

© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

and the home of the American Ambassador are all in this San José suburb, a few kilometers southwest of La Sabana Park off the *autopista*.

Escazú is actually two towns in one, San Rafael de Escazú and San Antonio de Escazú. The main intersection in town has a right turn for the San Rafael section and the town of Santa Ana (six km/four miles more), or you can go straight uphill for the San Antonio district. On the old road toward Santa Ana is **Cerámica Tierra Rica**, where you can watch potters make ceramics available for sale in their showroom. Santa Ana is more of a country village with roadside veggie stands.

Sarchí is the hometown of Costa Rica's **craft** industry. A pleasant daytrip from San José, this Central Valley village features woodworking, furniture and traditional hand-painted oxcarts (ask for Joaquín Chaverri's oxcart factory) as well as a wide selection of pottery, fine art, arts and crafts, gifts and souvenirs. A drive through the town reveals a number of different storefronts – pick one that takes your fancy and pull over.

Nightlife

The hangover became a part of the day
as well allowed for as the Spanish siesta.
~ *My Lost City*, F. Scott Fitzgerald, 1896-1940

Thinking nightlife? Think dancing. Ticos and Ticas love to *bailar*, dance, and they are so good it's intimidating. Many clubs and bars have dance floors that become crowded with dancers of all ages, but it is by no means the only nightlife that San José has to offer. The **Teatro Nacional** *(☎ 506/221-1329)*, the **Teatro Melico Salazar** *(☎ 506/221-5341)* and the **Auditorio Nacional** *(☎ 506/223-7003)* in the Children's Museum lay claim to the country's high culture. The symphony season runs from March through November (check with the box offices for scheduled performances). Modern dance troupes and small theatrical groups find audiences at several of the smaller theater stages around town.

The crown jewel of the art scene is the **National Festival of Arts** *(www.festivalcostarica.org)*, featuring Tico talent in odd-numbered years and international performers and artists in even-numbered *años*. The festival runs every March, all month long, and boasts multiple venues around town.

But if it's not March and you're still looking for a good time, pick up the *Tico Times* and *La Nacion* (one of several Spanish-language daily newspapers) for listings of movies, music and mischief.

Hangouts

El Pueblo *(Barrio Tournón, just north of the downtown, go by taxi)* was built as an imitation Spanish colonial-era village. The buildings contain gift shops, art studios, funky little bars and intimate restaurants. As the big draw, El Pueblo features **El Infinito**, a popular dance/disco spot that offers varied musical styles on its three dance floors. No cover. We always merengue here because we can't salsa. Another good but small dance club in the complex is **Cocolocos**. But El Pueblo offers much more than disco for an evening's entertainment.

Sadly, **La Esmeralda** (on Av 2 between Calles 5 & 7, near the Teatro) has closed. It once was a bar/restaurant where you could get a beer, *boca*, and be serenaded by the numerous mariachi groups.

Our sentimental favorite, **Tango Bar**, is hidden among the nooks and crannies of El Pueblo's warren of shops and bars. Like a step back in time, you enter the evening-only, hole-in-the-wall tango bar through an old orange curtain. Inside, the walls are lined with black-and-white photos of ancient singers and musicians from Argentina's golden age of tango. Tables crowd the tiny space. The bar maid is geriatric and so is the accordion player/singer, who performs tango standards and teary South American ballads. They take requests. If we only knew the words as well as the inebriated expatriate Argentine regulars at the bar, we'd sing along too. It's a wonderful place to sit and listen, nurse a beer or mixed drink, and play a part in a life drama you won't find anywhere else – even Buenos Aires!

> "The Tango sums up the feelings of a people – the pain, the happiness, the irony and the roughness of life," Maria Julia Berdé, a Tango dance producer, told A. M. Costa Rica News. "There is a tango for each situation in life and its followers exalt it above any other existing rhythm."

If you'd like to dance, or see the tango danced, (the bar in El Pueblo is too small) find **Sabor y Sueños** Restaurant in Barrio Escalante. Located 25 meters/82 feet west of the Rotanda del Farolito (a traffic circle with a street lamp) and two blocks northeast of St. Teresita's Church. They also feature professional dance shows.

When you've had enough Argentine nostalgia in El Pueblo, slip out and wander among the little bars and artsy shops, have a late-night snack at one of the many little eateries that pop up around every corner. Or dine at **La Cocina de Leña** *($$-$$$)*, which specializes in typical Costa Rican food. Try the three-meat soup, *Olla de Carne Típica*.

Across the street from El Pueblo is another happening dance/disco hall. **La Plaza** has a very large dance floor and lots of young people. Very popular. Be sure to have your feet check it out.

El Cuartel de la Boca del Monte *(Av 1, Calle 21 & 23)* is the east end's hottest singles bar and the place to be seen. Live music on Monday, Wednesday and Friday night means wall-to-wall people. It still attracts some of the artsy crowd that made its name, as well as hard bodies who work as tour and rafting guides. Very interesting mix.

Risas *(Calle 1 between Av Central and Av 1)* is a downtown storefront dance bar and restaurant occupying three floors of a beautiful old brick building. The restaurant has a pleasing ambiance and reasonably priced food. The dance floor throbs with heavy techno, Top 40 rock, and Latin beats. It attracts mostly a young crowd and has a second-floor peanut gallery for those who want to watch. A slide runs from the second story down to the exit. We went out for a night here with some British Embassy staff members and had a real blast (after all, they have three bars). US $2 cover buys a beer.

Salsa 54 *(Calle 3, Av 1 & 3)*. Since we can't salsa very well and Ticos can, we like to watch them whirl on the raised stage at Salsa 54. If you're in town for a while and want to improve your steps, ask about lessons in Latin dance here. This dance floor is crowded with locals, couples and singles. One adjoining hall offers slow, close-dancing romantic *bolero* music, while another hall blasts techno rock. Some of the best dancers head here or to El Tobogan.

El Tobogan *(250 meters/822 feet north, 175/576 west of the La República offices; take a cab)* offers a huge dance floor that fills with gyrating bodies moving to the beat of live music. It's worth a trip here to hear live bands, who vary in quality and all know how to keep the beat.

The **Shakespeare Bar** won't make you smarter. But it's smart to have a drink or eat at this quiet but popular place under the Laurence Olivier Theater. *(It's next to the Sala Garbo complex, Av 2 at Calle 28.)* Perfect for a before- or after-play hangout. Jazz is the music of choice.

El Tunel del Tiempo *(Av Central, Calle 11 & 13)*. We hear the "Tunnel of Time" is the spot to go after hours – 2 am until 10 am the next morning. Well past our bedtime.

All-Night Eateries

You may choose to people-watch, drink and eat at some famous all-night eateries. Two places vie for top position on the list of all-nighters. **La Parisian** is a very good outdoor/veranda restaurant in front of the Gran Hotel. Everyone passes by here sooner or later. **Chelles** *(Av Central walkway at Calle 9)* is a low-rent favored spot

of local Ticos, but equally appealing to tourists. Despite the traffic on the corner, Chelles dining area is clean and neat with red chairs, a white tile floor and hardwood walls. The food is cheap and generous – try their Cuban sandwich. Great for people-watching.

Other 24-hour eating-places include **Manolo's** *(Av Central)*, **Pollo Frito Pío Pío** *(Av 2, Calle 2)*, **Restaurant don Amado** *(Av 2, Calle 6)* and the open-all-weekend **Soda Tapia**, on the southeast side of Sabana Park. Lastly, if you are desperate for late-night bland American food, there's a new **Denny's** at the Best Western Irazú. And **La Esmeralda** serves until very late or very early, depending on your perspective.

Gay & Lesbian Nights

La Avispa *(Av 1, between 7 & 8)* is lesbian-owned bar that features three dance floors, big screen TV and pool tables. It's a "rolled-up-shirt-sleeves" kind of place with good music. La Avispa draws gay men, especially Tuesday nights, and local lesbian women to dance. Closed Mondays.

A lively place for people of all sexual persuasions to go clubbing is **Deja Vu** *(Calle 2, Av 14 & 16)*. With loud techno, salsa and dance music, Deja Vu is a magnet for gay men and straight party people – especially on the weekends when a well-dressed crowd fills the two dance floors. Café and souvenir shop. Drag shows.

One neighborhood gay-friendly, restaurant/bar is **Kasbah** *(Calle Central, Av 7 & 9)*, which features a faux Moorish décor and an Internet café.

Places to Stay

Oh bed! Oh bed! Delicious bed!
That heaven upon earth to the weary head.
~ *Her Dream*, Thomas Hood, 1799-1845

These are the best and most interesting of the downtown San José and neighborhood accommodations. They vary from traditional establishments and welcoming B&Bs to luxury small hotels or cheap digs. The common denominator is that they are near the center of town, have charm and inviting attributes, and they are secure, clean and respectable. If you need more amenities, check out the luxury accommodations toward Escazú and the airport, such as the Marriott, Vista del Valle, Finca, Rosa Blanca or Alta. Accommodations in these areas are listed later in the suburbs section.

■ Prices

We made every effort to be as thorough and as accurate as possible. However, things change in Costa Rica – sometimes *muy rapido* – and prices change faster than anything. To help you stick to your budget and find a place that meets your needs, we indicate relative price levels of various accommodations using dollar symbols. Use it as a guideline, and always check rates.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

■ Moderate Accommodations

Hotel Santo Tomás *(Av 7 between Calles 3 & 5, ☎ 506/255-0448, fax 222-3950, www.hotelsantotomas.com, 20 non-smoking rooms, safety deposit boxes, pool & jacuzzi, restaurant, telephone, cable TV, tropical breakfast included, $$-$$$).* It's easy to miss the Santo Tomás because of its relatively nondescript outward appearance, right on the sidewalk of Av 7 in Barrio Amón. But if you do walk on by, you'll miss one of San José's most pleasing little B&B inns. Owner Thomas Douglas, a North American, saved this beautiful home from demolition 11 years ago. Built in 1910 by a former coffee baron, it features antique Louis XV reproduction furniture, hand-painted tile, highly polished wood floors, Persian rugs and 14-foot-high ceilings. Most rooms rent on the first floor, well back from any traffic noise. A very helpful staff provide assistance with travel plans, including car rentals. There's a beautiful solar-heated pool with a waterslide, hard-to-find amenities in the downtown area. A restaurant, El Oasis, is set in the garden courtyard patio. The hotel has an ideal location close to everything downtown. A half-hour of free Internet access is included in the room rate, plus local telephone calls are free.

TROPICAL BREAKFAST

You'll often see a "Tropical Breakfast" offered on the hotel menus. Offering a healthy start to the day, tropical breakfasts feature fresh fruit, cereal and yoghurt.

Hotel Grano de Oro *(Calle 30 between Av 2 & 4, ☎ 506/255-3322, fax 221-2782, www.hotelgranodeoro.com, 35 rooms, jacuzzis, restaurant, telephone, cable TV, gift shop, mini-bar, room safe, non-smoking, $$$).* The Grano de Oro, grain of gold, is an excellent choice if you desire luxury without ostentation. Set in a quiet residential section west of the Hospi-

tal de los Niños, the Grano was once one of the grand old mansions that dot San José's better neighborhoods. The public areas, lighted by skylights, are decorated with plants and foun- tains, original artwork and carpeting. The large rooms are universally well appointed and comfortable, decorated in blues and whites and warmed with oriental rugs and natural woods. Spotlessly clean. Ask to see several rooms (such as the ones with French windows facing the patio) and you'll be unable to choose. They offer a simple two-bedroom family suite as well as the Garden Suite and the Vista de Oro Suite, both of which are stunning. All rooms are non-smoking. Rooftop jacuzzis and sun deck. Even local residents know the Grano because its lush garden patio restaurant is famous for gourmet meals in an intimate setting. It's worth eating here on a special occasion (lunch or dinner), even if you don't stay here. Reservations suggested.

Hotel Fleur de Lys *(Calle 13, between Av 2 & 6, ☎ 506/223-1206, fax 257-3637, www.hotelfleurdelys.com, 30 rooms plus master suite, telephone, cable TV, parking, mini-bar, restaurant, bar, breakfast included, $$-$$$).* The French-flavored Fleur de Lys is a high-quality conversion of a beautiful Victorian mansion into a pleasing hotel. All bedrooms are named after native Costa Rican flowers and the 12 rooms in a new addition are jr. suites with jacuzzis. The original 19 rooms in the old house are artfully restored with rich wooden ceilings, original paintings and sculpture and comfortable beds with floral duvets. Marble bathrooms have hair dryers. Public areas in this pink and purple hotel sport the original architectural details, including magnificent tile floors. Forget your umbrella? An umbrella stand at the front door is full of colorful ones for guests' use. The intimate restaurant overlooks a green patio and features French food, and the cozy bar includes a terrace. Fleur de Lys is off the busy streets, but is still close to everything. It's owned by the rafting people, Adventuras Naturales (you'll read more about their company on page 136). Just around the corner on Av 6 is a public parking area with a super clean, open-air, diner-style counter eatery, **La Melee**.

Hotel Britannia *(Calle 11 & Av 3, ☎ 506/223-6667, fax 223-6411, in US, ☎ 800/263-2618, www.centralamerica.com/cr/hotel/britania.htm, 24 rooms and jr. suites, restaurant for breakfast and dinner, cable TV, telephone, $$$).* The Britannia is a step above most mansion-into-hotel conversions and it caters especially well to North American tastes. More formal and regal, this downtown gem is a grand pink house with a wraparound porch and large central lobby lighted by stained glass above the atrium. All the rooms in the old house section (built 1910) are large, with high ceilings, Mosaic tile floors, rugs, fine wallpaper and generally pleasing décor. If you're looking for dependable luxury in the historic northern section of town, Hail Britannia.

Hotel Don Carlos *(Calle 9 & Av 9, ☎ 506/221-6707, fax 255-0828, www.doncarlos.co.cr, 36 rooms, cable TV, restaurant, gift shop, room safe, parking nearby, continental breakfast included, $$-$$$).* The Don Carlos is celebrated as an attractive, clean and comfortable colonial hotel that takes up an entire corner block in a residential area of downtown. You'll know you're there when you pass beautiful hand-painted tile episodes from Cervantes' *Don Quixote* set into their brick wall facing Calle 9. Typical Costa Rican scenes grace the wall on Av 9 and bronze statues of *campesinos* (country folk) rest near the entry. A wall at the reception is completely tiled with colorful hand-painted tiles of village scenes (tiles are for sale individually in their well-stocked, well-known, and very large gift shop). The hotel's bedrooms are in two buildings divided by a patio breakfast area with two bubbling fountains. The "colonial" section has the older rooms with typical high ceilings. The newer rooms on two upper stories feature parquet wood floors and floral bedspreads with complimentary curtains. There is original artwork throughout, most for sale. In a previous life, the Don Carlos hotel was the mansion of a Costa Rican president. The attic suite, with two queen beds, is a good value at under US $90 because it has a large amount of space and lots of privacy. No charge for children 12 or younger sharing a room. Lunch and dinner are served in the Pre-Columbian Lounge, where stone reproductions of Maya statues fill a waterfall fountain. Sadly, we found the restaurant's food somewhat disappointing.

Hotel Al-ki *(Calle 13 between Av 9 & 11, ☎ 506/222-6702, fax 221-2533, in US, ☎ 770/660-1503, www.traveltocostarica.com, 6 rooms plus 1 suite, restaurant, pub, telephone, cable TV, breakfast included, $$$).* The name Alóki may sound Hawaiian but it is Bribri, an indigenous Costa Rican language, and it means "ray of sun." Perhaps the North American owner was inspired by the morning sunlight that filters through the huge skylight covering the courtyard dining area. As you enter, this formal central dining area almost steals the show from the magnificent hand-painted

tile floors, antique furnishings, fresh tropical flowers and colonial ambience found in the guest rooms. It is a turn-of-the-century Spanish home in the true colonial style with rooms built around a center courtyard and a hall walkway surrounding. In the case of the Alóki, the courtyard has been tiled and made into a restaurant with starched white linen and fine crystal. At back is a balcony overlooking the woods near the zoo. Here you'll find a more informal but equally pleasing pub restaurant. Well worth a special meal out, even if you're not in the hotel. Formerly called L'Ambiance.

Hotel Presidente *(Av Central walkway & 7, ☎ 506/222-3022, fax 221-1205, www.hotel-presidente.com, 110 rooms and suites, cable, telephone, restaurant/café, parking, $$$).* The Presidente is a pleasant downtown hotel right on the pedestrian walkway at the heart of San José. We stayed here twice and really enjoyed its convenience and comfort. The public areas were remodeled late in 2001, when the restaurant and coffee shop expanded. It's owned by the same people who run the Tabacón Resort at Arenal, and each property will gladly make reservations at the other. Helpful staff.

Hotel Balmoral *(Av Central, between Calle 7 & 9, ☎ 506/222-5022, fax 221-1919, www.balmoralcr.com, 110 rooms, air, cable TV, telephone, restaurant, parking, business center, $$$).* The Balmoral sits at the end of the pedestrian Av Central. The formal entry foyer is impressive, with sand marble floors, leather furniture and natural cherry wood trim. This hotel, which caters to business travelers, remodeled its public areas and rooms in late 2000. The standard room – which most tourists opt for because of the price – is a little smaller with a less fancy bathroom than the superior room. (The fancy bathroom is attractive, but worth nearly twice the price.) Two queen-sized beds in each. Excellent little restaurant out front.

Hotel Le Bergerac *(Calle 35 & Av 8, Los Yoses, ☎ 506/234-7850, www.bergerac.com, 18 rooms, restaurant, breakfast included, $$-$$$).* Three houses, separated by gardens, make up this distinguished inn run by a couple from Québec. Some of the rooms feature private gardens. L'Ile de France is the name of the French courtyard restaurant that everyone raves about.

Hotel Milvia *(50 meters164 feet north and 200 meters/658 feet east from Centro Comercail Muñoz y Nanne, San Pedro, ☎ 506/225-4543, fax 225-7801, www.hotel-milvia.co.cr, 9 rooms, cable TV, e-mail, breakfast included, $$-$$$).* The Milvia is set on the corner of a quiet side road a short walk from the two universities in San Pedro. This intimate, sophisticated inn occupies a turn-of-the-century restored Caribbean villa. Each of the large rooms is non-smoking, tastefully furnished and infectiously bright and cheerful. Lunch and dinner are available in their polished dining room, and cheap eateries abound near the college. Coffee and tea is avail-

able all day long – *gracias*. Children stay free when sharing a room with their parents. Best bet in San Pedro, or perhaps San José for that matter.

Budget Accommodations

Hotel Petite Victoria *(Av 2 & Calle 28, ☎/fax 506/233-5193, 16 rooms, restaurant/bar, parking, breakfast included, $-$$)*. If you'd love to stay in one of San José's old Caribbean-style wooden Victorian mansions but think they are beyond your budget, check out the economy/moderate prices at the Petite Victoria, near the Grano de Oro, one block off the Paseo Colon from the Pizza Hut. This corner B&B has a fascinating sitting area near the reception, with original hand-painted floral tile floors, Victorian latticework room dividers and a circular center settee. The rooms are very basic, without much appeal other than that they're in an old, old house with tongue-and-groove painted wood walls and high ceilings. A young clientele keeps the bar/restaurant busy.

Hotel Doña Inés *(Calle 11, between Av 2 & 6, behind the Iglesia La Soledad, ☎ 506/222-7443, fax 223-5426, www.amerisol.com/costarica/lodging/ines.html, telephone, local TV, parking, restaurant, breakfast included, $$)*. The Italian-owned Doña Inés stands out as a quaint and quiet B&B in immaculate condition. Located behind the Soledad Church and across from the Mercado Nacional de Artesania, this little colonial-style villa is painted white with lime green trim. It's well worth checking out. The smallish rooms (some without exterior windows) are centered around tropical patios with green plants everywhere. We describe the rooms as "old-fashioned sweet" – perhaps like the bedroom you had at your grandmother's house – with a 1950s clock radio, shiny wallpaper, floral bedspreads and a chintz armchair. The dining area and darling little bar are semi-formal, with heavy Spanish-style furniture. The hotel serves full breakfasts (included in the rate) and cook-to-order dinners by reservation. Secure behind a graceful wrought-iron gate, and with little or no traffic noise in the rooms, we found the Doña Inés homey and appealing.

Gran Hotel Costa Rica *(Av 2 at the National Theater, ☎ 506/256-8787, fax 256-8585, US, ☎ 800/949-0592, www.granhotelcr.com, 110 rooms, with 3 suites & 4 jr. suites, 2 restaurants, casino, cable TV, room safe, coffeemaker, breakfast included, $$)*. In the tradition of Central American town planning, the center of a city houses a "grand hotel," usually the oldest and most prestigious. San José's Gran Hotel, which misses being the oldest by a hair, was built in the first decade of the 1900s. And while it may still be the most prestigious, its rooms and public areas are somewhat worn. The standard rooms are a good size (some have a king-size bed) and painted in light colors or off-white with striped bed covers. The Presidential Suite takes up a huge corner of the hotel overlooking the

square. It has a large bedroom, sitting and dining rooms with a wet bar, and two bathrooms. This hotel is in the center of everything, but lacks its former glory. The inside restaurant is quite good, and the outdoor café **La Parisien** – open 24 hours – is San José's best place to sit and eat or have a drink while the world passes by your table. Check out our review under *All-Night Eateries*, page 146.

Taylor's Inn *(Av 13 near Calle 3, ☎ 506/257-4333, fax 221-1475, taylor@catours.co.cr, 12 rooms, cable TV, non-smoking, tropical breakfast included, $-$$)*. The appealing Taylor's inn is a quiet B&B in the Barrio Amón neighborhood that's sure to please. A block down from the Britannia and several other good hotels, Taylor's has an artsy charm both inside and out – and it's all non-smoking! Just across the Río Torres from the El Pueblo complex. The front of the one-story building is exposed brick with painted flowers gracing the white wooden trim and wrought iron window grills. Adriano Arie, an Italian immigrant and skilled worker on the National Theater, built the original house in 1908. Unlike the grandiose theater building, the home he built on a side street is simple Spanish colonial. Where reception and the breakfast area are now was once open as a courtyard garden. The bedrooms that rent out are the original that faced the courtyard along the hallway. Up front are several rooms that also feature sleeping lofts. Full kitchen privileges. Good family hotel. Tasteful works of art are displayed throughout and no hooch or hookers allowed.

La Casa Verde *(Calle 7 & Av 9, ☎/fax 506/223-0969, www.zurqui.com/crinfocus/verde/cverde.html, 5 rooms & suites, carriage house room, cable TV, telephone, room safe, parking, tropical breakfast included, $$)*. Built around 1910, La Casa Verde – the Green House – was once the family home of Don Carlos Saborio Yglesias, an influential figure in Costa Rican political history. Yglesias was a governor of Alajuela. He also owned a large cattle ranch near Limón and made a great deal of money providing beef to the Panama Canal Commission. His mansion was restored so authentically it won its current North American owner a National Restoration Award in 1994 and has been declared a National Historic Site. Caribbean style with a Victorian twist, it is built of tongue-and-groove wood, painted wintergreen and has a wrap-around porch. Inside, it is richly decorated in period and has wonderful public areas, including the central formal atrium with stained blue glass, a black grand piano, wrap-around veranda and sun porch. Unique bedrooms are full of antiques, original art and oriental rugs. We loved the little Victorian carriage house in back. It was remodeled in mid-2000 and serves well as a neat honeymoon suite or just a stylish place to stay. The green *casa* commands a busy corner in the Barrio Amón, San José.

Hemingway Inn *(Av 9 & Calle 9, ☎ 506/257-8630, www.hotels.co.cr/hemingway.html, 17 rooms, cable TV, telephone, room safe, jacuzzi, tropi-*

cal breakfast included, $$). In an old Spanish colonial mansion high on a corner across from the Don Carlos sits the Hemingway. It looks more formal than it is, with moderately priced accommodations in the heart of the historic district. The only pretension that Hemingway Inn expresses is that each room is named for famous authors, including the friendly corner room graced with Ernie's moniker (#4); number 16 (Pamplona) may be the larger. Pleasant public areas. The rooms are appealing, but basic. Eric Robinson, an environmentalist from Canada who offers tour services, owns the popular inn. The jacuzzi is set in the garden.

Hotel La Amistad *(Av 11 & Calle 15, ☎ 506/221-1597, fax 221-1409, www.centralamerica.com/cr/hotel/amistad.html, 22 rooms, cable TV, in room safe, telephone, breakfast included, $$).* The Amistad is simple and clean. It has natural wood walls in the bedrooms and is a popular stopover corner hotel in the quiet Barrio Otoya section of San José. Triply attractive for cheery accommodations, low price and friendly staff – plus, it draws interesting clientele from around the world. Amistad means "friendship" in Spanish. Dependable, pleasing place to stay.

Cinco Hormigas Rojas *(Calle 15 between Av 9 & 11, ☎/fax 506/257-8581, 6 rooms, 2 shared baths, full breakfast included, $$).* Cinco Hormigas Rojas translates from the Spanish as "Five Red Ants," reflecting owner Mayra Güell's love of nature – even nature shunned by city dwellers. Her small, funky B&B is tucked in a thriving, overgrown jungle garden front yard, all behind a secure iron gate. Mayra is an artist and her accommodations definitely show it – wait till you see the bathrooms! Her sense of style combines a Haight Ashbury "Summer of Love" artistic attitude with a Tica naturalist's love of all creatures great and small. "People tend to look only at the macro world," she explains. "I want them to appreciate the beauty of the micro world." Each basic room has a different color scheme, with bright curtains, plants and a very eclectic décor. Her paintings and art are everywhere – she has an obvious feminine theme – and are all for sale. Cinco Hormigas offers Costa Rica's natural beauty in the middle of a city, and Mayra's home attracts birds, butterflies and human wanderers from all over, including five red ants.

Hotel Edelweiss *(Av 9 & Calle 15, ☎ 506/221-9702, fax 222-1241, www.edelweisshotel.com, 29 rooms, bar, cable TV in most rooms, telephone, continental breakfast included, $$).* The quaint Edelweiss hotel resembles an Alpine chalet. It's pale green, with diamond-shaped white window grills and custom-designed furniture inside. It sits on a somewhat busy corner in the Otoya Barrio. Though no one wears lederhosen or sings, "The hills are alive, with the sound of music..." the atmosphere is appealingly European. The hotel features a big open patio bar with lots of greenery under the skylight and comfortable accommodations woven together in winding hallways. Light sleepers should avoid rooms that face the

street, even though the corner room, #14, is particularly interesting. We fancied the garden-like setting of #8. A good value.

Hotel Europa *(Calle Central & Av 5, ☎ 506/222-1222, fax 221-3976, www.zurqui.com/crinfocus/europa/europa.html, 72 rooms plus 3 suites/apartments, pool, air, cable TV, telephone, room safe, restaurant, room service, $$).* The Europa is San José's oldest hotel (1903), but it doesn't show. It hosts annual North American Elder Hostel programs when they're in town. (Elder Hostels are organized learning vacations, primarily but not exclusively for retirees, and they are great values.) The Europa is a grand old dame of a hotel, with an old-fashioned feel, but with modern rooms and good prices. The color scheme is rather dark, in bold blue/green and wine, but the rooms are spacious and comfortable. There is an outdoor pool and an impressive formal restaurant. Make sure your room doesn't face the busy street corner. Several suites/apartments are for rent. One has three bedrooms and costs around US $450 (negotiable), plus tax, for up to four people staying six nights, seven days.

D'Raya Vida B&B *(Calle 15, Av 11 & 13, ☎ 506/223-4168, rayavida@hotels.co.cr, $$)* is a luxury B&B run by North Americans in a quiet area of large residential homes north of the Casa Amarillo, in Barrio Otoya, near the Bolivar Zoo Park. It's an old, small colonial-style villa that has been restored and decorated with artwork from around the world. One of the four guest rooms features masks from African and Latin American cultures hanging on the walls. D'Raya Vida is very special, but very hard to find in what feels like a maze of side streets. Best to get a cab.

Dunn Inn *(Av 11 at Calle 5, ☎ 506/222-3232, fax 221-4596, willpa@sol.racsa.co.cr, 23 rooms plus one suite, mini-bar, cable TV, restaurant/bar, telephone, barber shop, $$).* The Dunn Inn (owned by two North Americans) has kind of a relaxed California atmosphere, especially in the cheery skylight-covered bar and restaurant. Lots of hanging plants, terra cotta tile, exposed brick, and an American clientele add to that impression. Good-size rooms in the original 100-year-old mansion have warm natural wood walls, which can make it a tad dark in the evening. There are also newer rooms, some slightly smaller, in an addition under a bright hallway. Modern bathrooms throughout. All bedrooms are named using an indigenous or Spanish word and the meanings are posted on wall plaques. The hotel's large appealing suite features a jacuzzi. Skylights are effectively used throughout the hotel to open up the interior. Look for the giant-stained glass window of birds and flowers outside; it is part of a private apartment. There is an English-speaking barbershop attached, where owner Roy has over 50 years experience.

Hotel Cacts *(Av 3 bis, Calle 28 & 30, ☎ 506/221-2928, fax 221-8616, www.tourism.co.cr, pool, includes breakfast, $$).* Three blocks north of the Paseo Colon is the Hotel Cacts, a contemporary home with a warren of rooms. An appealing third-floor sun terrace is used for breakfast and is

a good value for a moderate cost. They will hold your luggage if you're off for the day. Very friendly and personable.

Hotel Jade y Oro *(Av 1, Calle 31 & 33, ☎ 506/256-5913, fax 280-6206, www.jadeyoro.com, 10 rooms, tropical breakfast, telephone, level three in the CST rating – see page 49 – $$).* Named after the two big museums in San José, the "Jade and Gold" is an inviting, lavishly decorated Spanish-style mansion that has been in the same Costa Rican hotelier family since 1941. High ceilings, original Portuguese tile floors, polished hardwoods, tropical gardens and lovely large rooms make this a fine place to stay in town. Guests get to mingle at happy hour when the convivial hosts bring out wine and cheese in the garden. Ask Sabrina about their all-inclusive packages that include at least six tours, meals, entrance fees, lodging and bilingual guides. The packages are a good way to get an informed overview of Costa Rica in a week.

Kap's Place *(Calle 19 between Av 11 & 13, ☎ 506/221-1169, fax 256-4850, www.cabinas-playa-cacao.com, cable, phone, breakfast included, $$).* A mother-daughter team of Tica hoteliers offer this wonderful little bed and breakfast guesthouse on a quiet street in Aranjuez, one of San José's oldest *barrios*. Walk downtown in 10 minutes or take a local bus. The lovely home boasts three nicely decorated rooms with private baths, plus an apartment that sleeps four. Guests have full kitchen privileges and there's a garden terrace with hammocks. A pleasant place to stay. Long-term rates offered. Owner Karla Arias' charming mother, Isabel, runs their other hotel, Cabinas Playa Cacao near Golfito in the south.

Hotel Gran Via *(Av Central, near Calle 3, ☎ 506/222-7737, fax 222-7205, www.granvia.co.cr, 32 rooms, cable TV, room safe, desks, telephone, café-restaurant, $$).* The long Gran Via sign runs vertically up the side of this interesting multi-story hotel. It has a central location on the pedestrian walkway, within sight of the Plaza de Cultura. Take the skinny elevators to the café on the third floor, where you can sit on the balcony and people watch or choose a more comfortable little tables inside. Some floors have a water cooler in the hallway. The rooms are fairly large with either a queen or two twin beds. Small bathrooms. Clean and bright.

Other Choices

Low-cost hotels just before Los Yoses and San Pedro include tiny **Ara Macao Inn** *(Calle 27 & Av Central, 50 meters/164 feet south of Pizza Hut La California, ☎ 506/233-2742, tropical breakfast, $).* Well worth considering if you're looking for cheap digs. On a quiet side street in a restored, early century home with colonial styling. The congenial hosts here will hold your luggage while you wander the countryside – a big plus.

Hotel Bella Vista *(Av Central between Calles 19 & 21, ☎ 506/223-0095, restaurant, breakfast included, $)* was the very first hotel we stayed at in San José, many years ago. Unfortunately, it hasn't changed much since then. The beds are hard and the rooms lack outside windows, but the location is good and the numerous wall murals are still there and still as fascinating as when we were students (our standards are a bit higher now). Friendly staff and low prices make it an adequate crash pad for a night or two until you get your bearings.

Read about the **Toruma Youth Hostel** on page 94. It might also be a good option for the east side.

Apartotel El Sesteo, one block south of Sabana Park *(☎ 506/296-1805, $$)*, is a truly excellent value for families or friends traveling together, or for people who want to stay long-term around San José. It is a hotel of spacious apartments with kitchens and a central pool.

A popular low-budget hotel in downtown San José is the **Pension de la Cuesta** *(Av 1, Calle 11 & 15, ☎ 506/255-2896, breakfast included, $)*. You can't miss it – it's a pink and purple Caribbean-Victorian mansion, with a sunny communal area that fills with fellow cultural travelers. Plenty of artwork on display. **La Mansion** *(Av 10 & Calle 9, ☎ 506/222-0423, www.amigam.com/mansion, restaurant, $$)* is a very interesting upstairs corner hotel that boasts "tranquility in the center of the city." Restored traditional old building, six blocks from the National Theater. Above Restaurante St. Jordi.

An excellent choice near La Sabana Park is the **Hotel Sabana B&B** *(☎ 506/232-2876, www.costaricabb.com, $)*, "run by a Costa Rican family who will shower you with attention." In a modern suburban home in a quiet neighborhood, this B&B is super clean, pleasant and stylish. From **Restaurant El Chicote** (a famous steakhouse that's well worth a visit) go one block north, a quarter-block west and two blocks north. It's the next to last house on left.

Outside of Town

Escazú

Escazú has replaced Rohrmoser as the neighborhood of choice for expats living near the capital. If you'd like to stay in Rohrmoser, look for **El Caracol Inn** *(☎ 506/232-9864)*, a friendly and pleasing little B&B, five blocks north of the US Embassy.

Apartotel Villas del Río *(next to the Country Club in San Rafael de Escazú, ☎ 506/289-8833, fax 289-8835, www.villasdelrio.com, 40 apartments, pool, kitchen, daily maid service, private parking, $$$$)*. For long-term stays of a week or more, there's no better way to save time and

money than to stay in an "Apartotel," a hotel consisting of various size apartments. We once stayed here at Villas del Río for a week and used the kitchen quite a bit, plus the separate sitting room to read or watch cable TV. And staying in one spot in a large apartment allowed us to feel as if we were coming "home" each evening after our day-trips. It's especially good for a family or two or more couples. A comfortable base.

Costa Verde Inn *(San Antonio de Escazú, ☎ 506/228-4080, fax 289-8591, www.hotelcostaverde.com, tennis, pool, jacuzzi, restaurant, fireplace, breakfast included, $$).* The Costa Verde in Escazú is a private mansion that belongs to the owner of the beautiful Costa Verde Hotel in Manuel Antonio. Now, after a remodeling, it lives up to its claim as a "country inn with all the amenities of a small resort." An apartment is available and one of the big guest rooms has a unique stone waterfall-like shower. Filling breakfasts are served. Costa Verde is located in a quiet residential area above the city.

Tara Resort Hotel *(San Antonio de Escazú, ☎ 506/ 228-6992, fax 228-9651, www.tarareseort.com, 14 rooms and suites, restaurant, pool, health spa, exercise room, $$$).* Nothing prepared us for the first breathtaking view of this imposing, antebellum-style Southern hotel mansion named and modeled after the plantation home of Scarlett O'Hara in *Gone With the Wind*. Tara is a white, three-story structure encircled at ground level by 20 fluted Corinthian columns. Meticulously groomed tropical gardens sweep down to a terraced view of the Central Valley below. It was built as a private home in 1978 by a Dutch Baron who, rumor has it, constructed the house for the exiled Shah of Iran and his family. Its present owners opened a well-appointed spa in 1995 to provide guests with luxury beauty treatments, offered in two- to six-night special packages. Tara's accommodations boast a top-floor penthouse suite and a delightful private bungalow – a favorite of honeymooners – near the swimming pool. Its very special Atlanta Restaurant is renowned as much for its valley views as for its excellent continental cuisine. Tara has opened Escazú's only casino, along with the Poker Café. Gambling packages are now offered.

Hotel Alta *(Las Palomas, US ☎ 888/388-2582, CR ☎ 506/282-4160, fax 282-4162, www.altatravelplanners.com, 23 rooms, gym, pool, restaurant, $$$$-$$$$$).* *Alta* means "high" in Spanish, and at this hotel the quality matches the altitude. Hotel Alta overlooks the Central Valley from high on a mountainside where the service and accommodations are nothing less than first class. Built in cascading levels down the mountain, its old-world allure blends with modern-day extravagance – tile and polished hardwood floors; ocher-tinted, maize-color stucco walls; cedro, mahogany, and caoba wood accents; and a 500-bottle wine cellar. Dine in style downstairs at **La Luz**, a gourmet restaurant.

The hotelier's hotel in Escazú is **Hotel San Gildar** *(next to CR Country Club, ☎ 506-289-8843, fax 228-6454, www.hotelsangildar.com, pool, res-*

taurant, breakfast included, $$$), a beautiful inn that opens from its entryway to a hacienda-style central courtyard with a big blue pool and three levels of rooms on a garden hillside. It impressed and pleased us.

B&Bs

Not to be overlooked in Escazú are the plethora of B&Bs, many owned by North Americans. **Villa Escazú** *(☎ 506/289-7971, fax 228-9566, www.hotels.co.cr/vescazu.htm, $$)*, owned by Inez Chapman, is a comfortable chalet-style B&B with an additional studio apartment available on the pretty garden level. Gourmet breakfast included. Central Escazú, 900 meters/2,961 feet west of Banco Nacional. Very pleasant.

In the San Rafael section there's **Casa le las Tias** *(☎ 506/289-5517, fax 289-7353, www.hotels.co.cr/casatias.html, $$-$$$)*. Xavier Vela and Pilar Saavedra-Vela (great names, aren't they?) welcome guests to their charming country town house. Elegant, airy rooms and big breakfast.

On the crest of a hill in a suburb known as Bello Horizonte is **Posada El Quijote** *(☎ 506/289-8401, fax 289-8729, www.quijote.co.cr, $$-$$$)* a sprawling, colonial ranch house that serves as a B&B inn. It has wonderful large open areas with a patio and terrace that overlook the valley. Very homey and warm, yet with plenty of class. Big, bright rooms and walled gardens. Turn left before the light at Trejos Montealegre shopping center, stay left, and look right for the sign to Bello Horizonte Barrio.

ZARATE, THE WITCH OF ESCAZÚ

Escazú has its share of new age followers among the North Americans living there – perhaps because locals know Escazú as the home of Zarate, an enchanted *bruja* (witch). Zarate lives in Piedra Blanca, the rock formation on Pico Mountain above the town. Known for her acts of kindness, she once healed a poor *campesino* and gave him a sack of grapefruit. Tired of carrying it, he kept one and dumped the rest on the road. He regretted his laziness later. When he took the fruit out of his pocket, it had turned to gold. One year, Zarate fell in love with the provincial governor who spurned her. In anger, she turned him into a peacock. The lovelorn, cigar-smoking *bruja* is said to roam the countryside in the misty hills above Escazú. Listen for her laugh in the fog.

Airport & Beyond

Marriott San Antonio de Belén *(San Antonio de Belén, in US ☎ 800/228-9290, in CR ☎ 506/298-0844, www.marriott.com, all amenities, breakfast included, $$$$)*. What we love about the Marriott hotel chain is

its consistent quality, no matter where we are in the world. This Marriott has the added advantage of wonderful, hacienda architecture and beautiful tiled public areas. Add in luxury rooms, personal service and fine dining and you're hooked.

A true gem of a hotel is the **Vista del Valle Plantation Inn** *(Rosaria, ☎/fax 506/451-1165, www.vistadelvalle.com, tennis, pool, breakfast included, $$$$)*, located southwest of the Inter-American Highway, 20 minutes north of the airport. Take the first turn after the third bridge and follow the signs. This delightful inn is surrounded by coffee *fincas* and orange groves bordering the Río Grande Canyon Nature Reserve. It features sweeping views of the valley, as its name implies. Japanese-style cottages are simple but elegant, with private balconies. The comfort, peace and tranquility they exude is enhanced by lush tropical gardens all around. Delightful.

Places to Eat

Con pan y vino, se anda el camino.
With bread and wine you can walk your road.
~ Spanish proverb

If nothing else, San José offers a great variety of eating establishments for all tastes. One of the most enjoyable things we do on our vacation is to find new "favorite" places to eat. Our personal criteria are quite flexible – sometimes we look for ambiance, service, the character of the place, or even the characters *in* the place. On other days we search for the best view or value. In every case we look for quality food. Don't forget, several of the hotels above have very fine dining rooms for all three meals; we also mention some good places to nosh in the *Nightlife* section. The following eateries should provide you with a pleasing combination of good food, good vibes and good times.

Except where noted, reservations are not usually necessary unless you have a large party or specific needs.

■ Prices

Although we made every effort to be as thorough, complete and as accurate as possible, things change in Costa Rica – sometimes *muy rapido*. Prices change faster than anything, so we indicate relative price levels here, using dollar signs.

Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20

San José

Manolo's Restaurante *(Av Central between Calle Central & 2, ☎ 506/221-2041, $).* Under the awning and through the portal to Manolo's place we go. This well-known hangout has a fast-food eatery on the ground floor that spills out onto the pedestrian part of Av Central with tables under a short awning. It's open 24 hours and has fair prices. The restaurant seating continues upstairs on two floors. The décor is heavy, with natural wood insets and tile work. The open kitchen with a charcoal grill serves up good Costa Rican dishes. Try their churro, a deep-fried pastry filled with a sweet condensed filling that is a like a milky butterscotch. It's high in fat and calories, but delicious!

Lubnan Lebanese Restaurant *(Paseo Colon, between Calle 22 & 24, across from the Mercedes dealership, ☎ 506/257-6071, $$).* For vegetarians and lovers of Middle Eastern food, the Lubnan is the only place in town with Lebanese cuisine. Their appealing décor in a storefront restaurant makes clever use of low-cost burlap and cork – à la 1960s. They offer very generous servings of delicious Middle Eastern food. Look for the John Cleese look-alike waiter wearing a traditional fez. Try the platter of hummus (chick peas), baba ghanouj (eggplant with garlic), labne (strained yogurt), and a huge falafel with lettuce and tomato wrapped in a thick pita. Say hello from us to Mario, the convivial host and owner.

Fellini Restaurant *(Av 4a at Calle 36 in the west end, ☎ 506/222-3520, $$).* Long before there was a Latino "La Vida Loca," there was an Italian "La Dolce Vita," or sweet life, epitomized by a sultry Anita Ekberg and mocked by Italian film director Frederico Fellini. This restaurant borrows his name and decorates its walls with posters and pictures from the heyday of the Italian film industry in the 1960s and 70s. With linen tablecloths and formal crystal, Fellini's offers a romantic meal (120 different dishes) inside a fascinating converted home from the 1920s. On the corner of the small Mata Redonda Park.

Chelles Bar & Soda *(Av Central walkway at Calle 9, open 24 hours, $).* This favorite spot of local Ticos, at the end of the pedestrian walkway, is equally appealing to tourists. Despite the heavy traffic on the corner, the dining area is clean and neat, with red chairs, a white tile floor and hardwood walls. The food is cheap – try their generous Cuban sandwich. If you're looking for more, or a bit of greenery, try the **Restaurant Mariscar** next door. It has a large, open garden dining level past the bar. The menu is varied but, as the name implies, they specialize in seafood.

Spoons *(Av Central walkway, as half-block east of the Plaza, plus various locations, $).* With a name like Spoons, this place sounds like it should be an ice cream parlor, but it is actually a popular eat-in restaurant chain (also offering takeout). Sit in the dining area and fill out your order on a pre-printed form. If you're not sure what things are, the helpful waiters

will happily explain. They serve a varied menu (three meals a day), as well as bakery sweets and excellent coffee.

El Balcon de Europa *(Calle 9 near Av Central walkway, ☎ 506/221-4841, $$).* This is the oldest restaurant in town – and certainly the most ambient. It opened as an Italian eatery in 1909, and has been in Italian hands until a few years ago when a Costa Rican family bought it. It has an Old World atmosphere with wood paneling on the walls. Glass plate photos of San José hang, along with framed inspirational quotations such as "Truth is the child of time," portraits of Costa Rican presidents and postcards from *todo el mundo*. Green-and-white linen tablecloths and a wooden plank table stacked with Italian cheeses add flavor to the inviting dining room. We always eat here and we have never been disappointed (although the chef's rendition of Italian "gravy" is not ours!). The house wine is very pleasing. Waiter Carlos has been serving here since 1952.

Triego Miel *(Calle 3 & Av Central, next to Cine Omni and opposite Lehmann's bookstore, $).* This pleasing large bakery has a tiny eating area, where you can breakfast, lunch or dinner on delicious pastries and sandwiches, both sweet and savory. Good coffee.

Aya Sofya *(Av Central & Calle 21, ☎ 506/221-7185, ayasofiacr@yahoo.com, $).* Though the Turkish community numbers in San José can be counted on two hands, Mehmet Onuralp opened a traditional Turkish café. It's popular with people who enjoy ethnic foods. Aya Sofya is set in a one-story colonial building on a corner. Its interior is bright and modern, with large windows on two sides and handwoven Turkish rugs on the walls. The café has a large menu in Spanish and Turkish. Not fluent in either? Ask for the Turkish/English menu. Lunch and dinner specials. Doner kebap is a gyro, pide is thick homemade pita bread. There is homemade yogurt, and a glass of strong tea after your meal is on the house. Or have a sweet cup of Turkish coffee made in their samovar. Don't stir it, let the coffee grinds settle. Non-smoking. Open from 11 am to 10:30 pm.

Restaurante Pollo Campesino *(Av 2 & Calle 7, $-$$).* Forget the Colonel, the best roasted chicken in the world is slow-roasted over a smoky, coffee-root wood fire. It's tough to walk past this small storefront and not succumb to your innermost need: food. The air is redolent of roasting meat, a golden aura coming from the wood fire. Great for take-out.

Rosti Pollo *(various locations, $-$$).* For sit-down dining, especially if you're ordering their wood-roasted chicken, Rosti Pollo is a good choice. They offer much more than their mouth-watering chicken specialty on the menu, with a good selection of traditional Costa Rican desserts, such as *tres leches*. A friendly ambiance, pretty good food and very good service. The eatery in Escazú is almost upscale.

La Esquina del Café *(Av 9 & Calle 3 bis in Barrio Amón, ☎ 506/258-2983, www.habitat.co.cr/corner, $-$$)* is the most pleasant coffeehouse in

town. The doorway faces the corner and inside is a gift shop and back-room dining area with bubbling water fountains. Tico menu – a good lunch value – and they grind and roast coffee in-house. Weekend evenings (open daily, 8 am-9 pm), sometimes with live music.

El Oasis *(Av 7 between Calles 3 & 5, ☎ 506/255-0448, fax 222-3950, www.hotelsantotomas.com, $$).* El Oasis is set in the garden courtyard patio of Hotel Santo Tomás. It serves Tico and international cuisine as soft music plays in the background.

COFFEE PRIMER

La Carpintera Hill coffee offers an exquisite balance between body, aroma and acidity. It's grown on a hillside at 1,200-1,400 meters/3,947-4,605 feet in the Tres Rios zone of the Central Valley. The combination of fertile soil and year-round pleasant climate here produces a high quality coffee. Harvest: November through February.

From the Tarrazú zone of the Talamanca mountains, come **Café Atarazu** coffee beans, grown at an altitude of 1,200-1,750 meters/3,947-5,757 feet in an area known as Los Santos. When ground, they produce a coffee with a very rich body, pleasant aroma and excellent acidity. Harvest: November to February.

Café el Gran Vito is grown in Coto Brus, a remote southern area colonized by Italian immigrants in 1941. Surrounded by mountains and forests at 800-1,200 meters/2,632-3,947 feet, their coffee bean is light and delicate, yet has a strong taste. Harvest: October thru December.

The beautiful, peaceful province of **Heredia** is home to the oldest coffee plantations in Costa Rica. **Cafe Zurquí** is grown close to the Volcano Range on the slopes of Zurquí Hill at an elevation of 1,200-1,500 meters/3,947-4,605 feet. The beans are high in acidity and very aromatic. Harvest: November thru February.

The lush, fertile green **Reventazón River Basin**, near Cachí, is where the rich **Café Ujarraci** beans grow. Nurtured by the pleasant Atlantic climate and rich soil, the beans have unique qualities much prized by Europeans, Americans and Japanese alike. Harvest: October through December.

Valle de General is the fastest-growing agriculture area in Costa Rica. It has an average daily temperature of 24°C, which means the coffee bushes flourish. **Café Buenavista** delivers a full-bodied, pleasantly acidic brew with a delightful aroma. Harvest: October through December.

Vishnu Restaurant *(various locations: Av 1, Calle 1 & 3; Av 6, Calle 7 & 9; Calle 1, Av 4: and Calle 14, Av Central & 2, $-$$)* is an appealing vegetarian restaurant chain that sometimes lines table dividers with fresh fruit. Opens early and closes at 9 pm. Draws a crowd at lunch and dinner.

Tin Jo *(Calle 11, Av 6 & 8, ☎ 506/221-7605, $$-$$$).* In 1972, the Tin Jo, (the name means "The Best") restaurant opened to little fanfare – after all, there is a plethora of Chinese restaurants in San José. But by 1989 it had lived up to its name when a reader's poll in *La Nacion* called it the "Best Chinese Restaurant in Costa Rica." Originally set up in an old house that belonged to a colorful Tico character named Cucu Arieta – a money lender and the first person in Costa Rica to be kidnapped for ransom – in 1988 it expanded into the building next door, now decorated in a variegated Asian style. The delicious and diverse menu features dishes from China, Japan (including sushi), Thailand, Indonesia, India, Cambodia, the Philippines and Malaysia. The owner, Maria, who has an MBA from UCLA, and her German-born husband, Robert, met while working in refugee camps in Thailand and spent time all over Southeast Asia developing an appreciation for the food. Attentive wait staff, double damask linens and fresh flowers on the tables. This is one of San José's best restaurants, but with entrée prices averaging under US $10, it is not one of the most expensive. Treat yourself.

Café Mundo *(Av 9, Calle 15, Barrio Otoya, ☎ 506/222-6190, $$$)* could be called "Tico yuppie" for its international nouveau cuisine, but it resists becoming too upscale and manages to maintain a bohemian ambiance and clientele. It's at once a hangout, gourmet restaurant and lively bar. Housed in a colonial mansion, Café Mundo meets all our criteria for a special night out, or just a quick bite and a drink. Put on your mock turtleneck and mingle with San José's eclectic elite.

Escazú

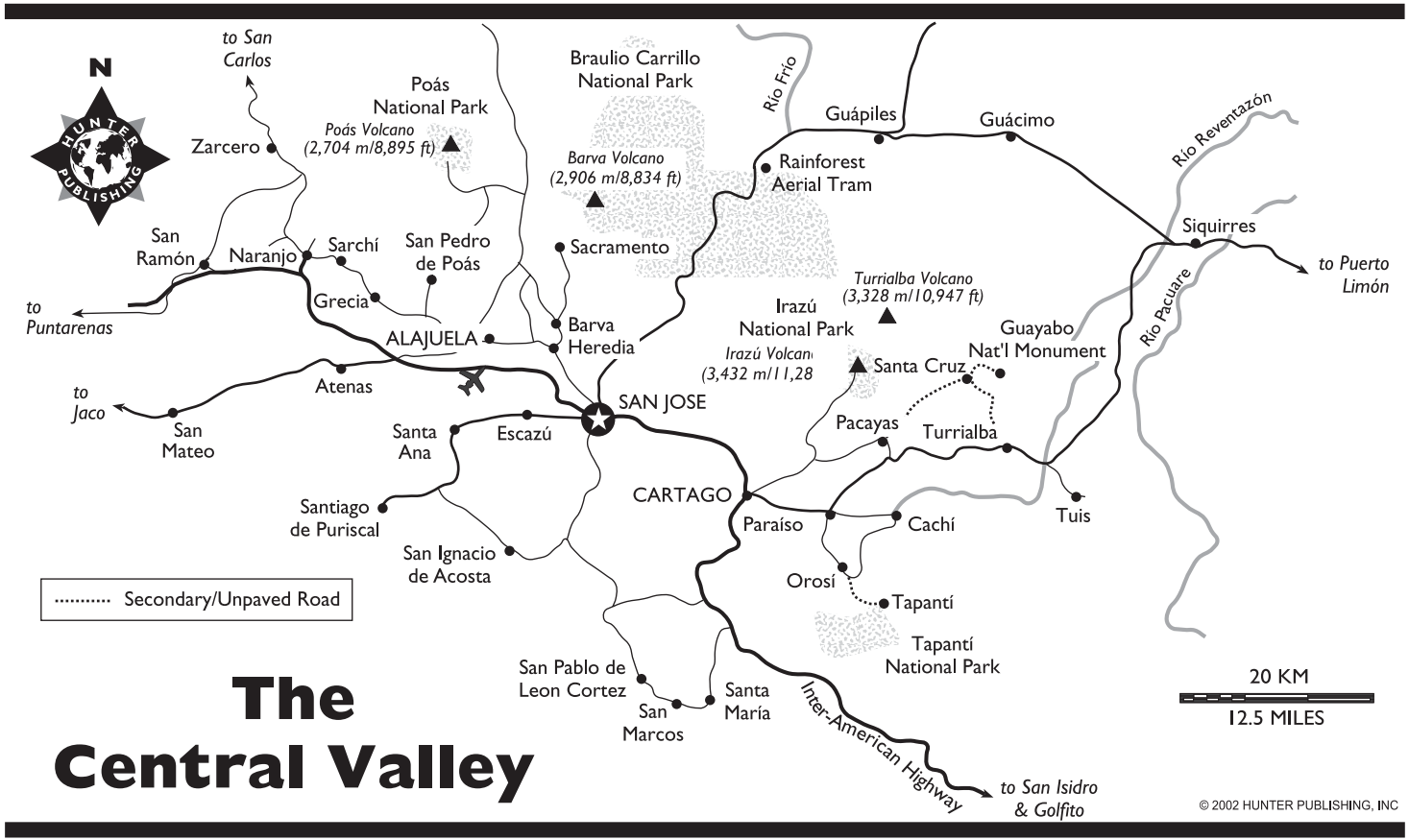
Open seven days a week, and weekends too!
~ sign in a restaurant

Where there are people, there are restaurants, so you'll never go hungry in Escazú. The formal dining at the hotels – Tara, Alta or San Gildar – is both memorable and recommended. In the same class is **Le Monastere** *(☎ 506/289-4404, $$$)*, which offers romantic dinners in a multi-level former monastery in the hills above San Antonio. Tantalizing French-Belgian food and panoramic views from the dining room. The cave-style bar is a popular place to socialize. It sometimes has live music on weekends. Open from 7-11 pm, closed Sundays. Reservations recommended.

Another eye-popping view – at a lower cost – is from **Tiquicia** *(☎ 506/289-5839, $$, see page 164),* a rustic restaurant perched on the edge of the

mountain overlooking the valley. We enjoyed a long evening here, eating typical Tico fare and watching a thousand points of light twinkle below. Take a taxi or follow the many signs on the road up through San Antonio.

A happening place downtown, on the left just before the main light intersection, is **Quiubo-Q'tal** *(☎ 506/228-4091, $$)*. They serve good Tico food and generous drinks in a faux-rustic dining area. This fills up for dinners and drinks later at night with patrons of the rocking dance club next door, **Requete**. Across the street in a strip shopping mall is the excellent **Sale e Pepe** *($-$$)*, an Italian restaurant that serves antipasto, pizza and fresh pasta dishes that are tasty and popular. Jammed for lunch on two floors. Our tongues hung out, but we didn't make it to **La Choza de la Costilla** *($-$$)*, The Rib Shack, uphill from the church in the center of town. They serve Southern-style BBQ. Let us know if you like it.



The Central Valley

© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

The Central Valley

O grant me, Heaven, a middle state
Neither too humble nor too great
More than enough, for nature's ends
With something left to treat my friends.
~ *Imitation of Horace*, David Mallet, 1705-1765

What makes the Central Valley, or Meseta Central, surrounding San José so fascinating are the many smaller communities where you can absorb a real slice of Costa Rican life. We often base ourselves in the capital and take day-trips to explore and enjoy the attractions in nearby cities. If you have the time and self-discipline to relax and wander on a vacation (rather than jam everything in at once), towns like Cartago, Heredia, Zarcero and Orosí are like treasure chests to open. You'll find gems of shops, bars, restaurants, art galleries, flower and vegetable markets, little churches and community affairs. The next time you come to Costa Rica you may find you want to stay in one of these instead of San José. We look at locales southeast of San José first, then northwest.

IN THIS CHAPTER

- **Cartago**
- **Irazú Volcano**
- **Lankester Gardens**
- **Orosí**
- **Tapantí Park**
- **Lake Cachí**
- **Ujarras**
- **Guayabo National Monument**
- **Turrialba**
- **Heredia**
- **Alajuela**
- **Poás**
- **Grecia**
- **Sarchí**
- **Naranjo**
- **San Ramón**
- **Zarcero**

East of Town

In the East my pleasure lies.
~ *Anthony & Cleopatra*, Shakespeare

Cartago

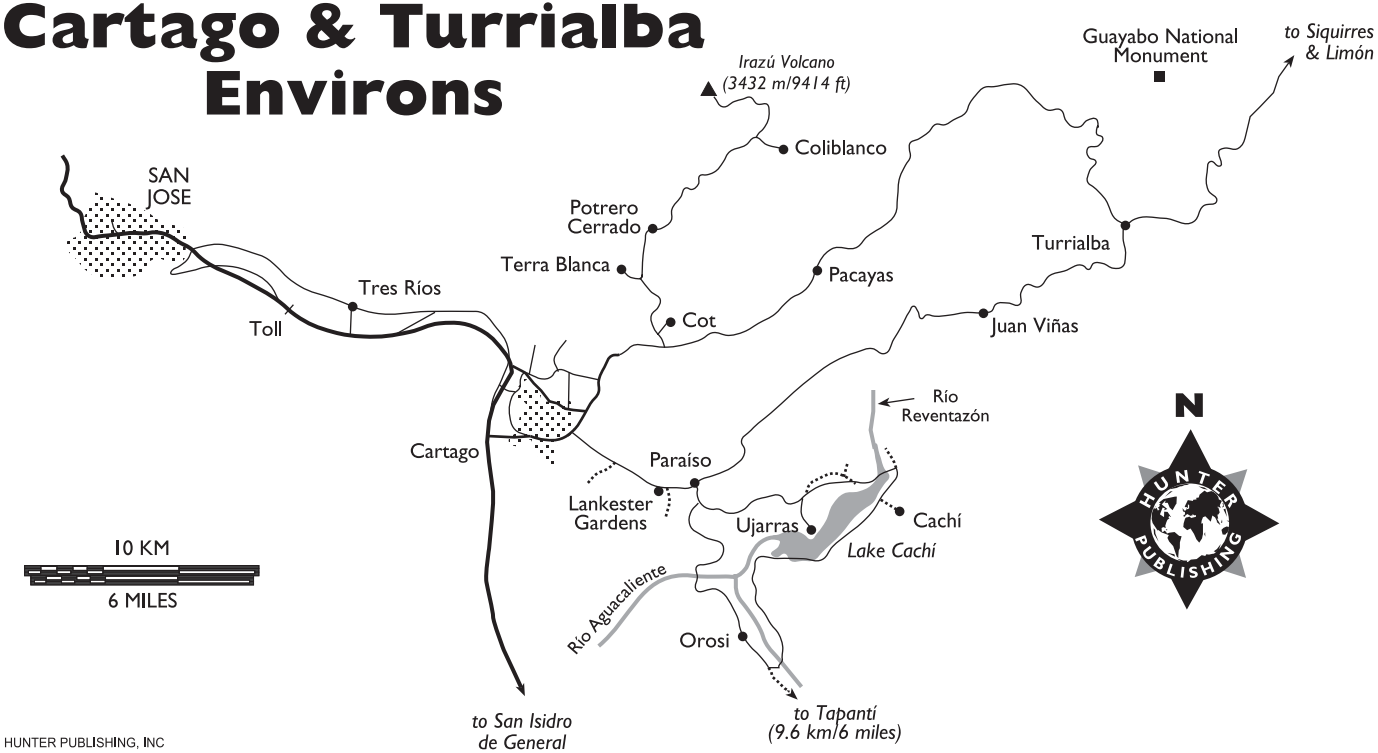
Cartago lies about a half-hour by bus (less by car) and 23 km/14 miles east of San José via the Inter-American Highway. It was the original capital of Costa Rica for 300 years until it lost the power struggle to San José. An additional obstacle to its capital ambitions is that the town rests at the base of the Irazú Volcano, which makes it prone to sporadic *temblores*,

earthquakes, and volcanic eruptions. Its elevation is 1,440 meters/4,737 feet. When President Kennedy visited Costa Rica eight months before his assassination in 1963, Irazú welcomed his Alliance for Peace efforts with an eruption that blanketed Cartago and San José with thick volcanic ash. Kennedy left earlier than planned.

In the center of town, the ruins of the roofless **St. Bartholomew Temple** (most commonly known as **Las Ruinas**) dominate the central square, a peaceful garden of bougainvillea and sweet pine trees. First dedicated in 1575, the church was destroyed in that same year by an earthquake. It was rebuilt, and a second severe earthquake destroyed it in 1910; legend claims it was divine punishment for the actions of an amorous priest. People from Cartago took that as an omen and left the church ruins standing. Across the street on Av 1 is **La Taberna**, a likable tavern with a dance floor and restaurant that does a big evening business. The food's good too. If you're looking for a quick bite, walk around the corner of Av 1 and Calle 2 to **Friendly's Soda**, where you can try typical Tico food. The town sorely needs a good tourist B&B or boutique hotel.

Cartago's other famous church is **La Basílica de Nuestra Señora de Los Angeles**, where, on August 2 each year, thousands of Costa Ricans make a pilgrimage to honor the black-skinned Virgin Mary, **La Negrita**. The town all but shuts down as pilgrims head to the *basilica*. Many walk on their knees as they near the church, a sign of humility.

Cartago & Turrialba Environs



© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

THE STORY OF LA NEGRITA

A peasant girl, Juana Pereira, discovered the statue of La Negrita on August 2, 1635, on what was then the outskirts of Cartago. After a couple of miracles were attributed to the Black Virgin, Church authorities authorized a *basilica* to be built on the site of the statue's discovery. The unusual Byzantine style dates from 1926 after the original church was badly damaged in the 1920 earthquake.

Follow the steps behind the altar down to the **Cripta de Piedra** to see the rock where Juana first found the statue. The adjoining room contains hundreds of miniature silver trinkets (mostly legs and arms) and all kinds of charms left by faithful parishioners. They signify alleged or wished-for healing miracles performed by the Virgin. The offerings even include trophies from soccer teams that supposedly won their match due to her help. Water bottled from a spring at the site, purported to work miracles, is for sale in surrounding shops. La Señora de Los Angeles is the Patron Saint of Costa Rica.

■ LEAVING CARTAGO

If you've taken a public bus to Cartago, you can ask for the bus stop that will take you to Orosí and Lankester Gardens, or opt to take a taxi in a different direction up to Irazú Volcano. If you're planning your visit a day in advance, be sure to get to Irazú early as clouds roll in by late morning (park opens at 8 am).

EDUCATION, AS YOU GO

If you've come to Costa Rica to get an education, think about the tropical agro-ecological farm **La Flor de Paraíso Environmental School** *(☎ 506/534-8003, www.la-flor.org)*, near Paraíso, outside Cartago. It offers Spanish language and culture courses, organic farming, artisan workshops, tropical rainforest regeneration projects and a medicinal plant garden. Paying volunteers are needed for the experience of a lifetime.

■ Irazú Volcano

The voyage of discovery lies not in finding new landscapes
– but in having new eyes.
~ *Remembrance of Things Past*, Marcel Proust, 1871-1922

The drive up from Cartago to Costa Rica's highest volcano is magnificent. Volcanic eruptions over the millennium have blessed the slopes with fertile soil and farmers try to use every inch of land. The route is quite long, 32 km/20 miles of winding road above the valley, to a high altitude, 4,332 meters/11,260 feet above sea level. Bring warm clothes to layer as you get higher, it can get very cold at the summit. Each switchback offers a photo opportunity and there are numerous pull-overs. As you get closer to the summit, the temperature drops and the crops change from semi-tropical to temperate to cool/cold-weather produce.

Near the park entrance (US $6, open 8 am-3:30 pm) you'll find restrooms in a small coffee and gift shop next to the parking lot. The landscape up here is lunar; nothing but lichens and the odd plant grow in the gray cinder soil. Follow the path to the long wooden fence that separates you from the deep active crater. In its center is a round lake of bright pea-green water with a couple of *fumarolas* that emit hot sulfur gas and steam.

We've been assured there are days when you can see both oceans from Irazú's summit, but unless you're very early and very lucky, chances are the Atlantic side will be too cloudy. Bring your camera just in case. Buses to the volcano direct from San José leave at 8 am weekends and holidays on Av 2 across from the Gran Hotel The ride takes two hours. Call **Buses Metrópli** *(☎ 506/222-2666)*. The US $5 price beats the cost of going with a travel agent tour.

Two restaurants are noteworthy on the mountain's slopes. The first, **Restaurant 1910** (open daily from noon to 10 pm), offers buffet dining with a generous selection of Tico and international dishes, great coffee and desserts. The walls have old photos from the 1910 earthquake that destroyed so many of Cartago's old colonial buildings. Good eats.

The second eatery is closer to the summit. **Hotel Montaña** is a family restaurant and old hotel with a great deal of character. The grounds that surround its metal-clad exterior are manicured and the atmosphere inside the restaurant is like stepping back in time. The Victorian-era rooms upstairs provide adequate accommodations – basic but clean – with lots and lots of wood. This is a grand place that has retained its grandeur, but one that progress and people have passed by.

Lankester Gardens

Over the long haul of life on this planet
it is the ecologists, and not the bookkeepers of business,
who are the ultimate accountants.
~ Stewart L. Udall, former US Secretary of the Interior

In 1917, 40-year-old British botanist Charles Lankester laid out 10 hectares/24.7 acres of gardens six km/four miles east of Cartago on the road to Paraíso *(☎ 506/551-9877)*. Surrounded by tall pines, Lankester worked to catalog and develop new species of orchids, a delicate bloom treasured by flower aficionados.

Costa Rica is world renowned for its beautiful orchids. Exotic blooming orchids are the largest family of flowering plants in the world and they thrive in warm, humid climates. The many varieties have different styles of flowers, from tiny delicate petals running along the stem to bold blossoms and big thick green leaves. Costa Rica claims up to 1,500 different varieties, 75% of which are epiphytes.

EPI-WHATS?

Epiphytes (from the Greek for "upon plants") attach to host trees and gain their nourishment from airborne dust and rain. These are not parasitic relationships because they do not feed on their hosts. In the amazing world of nature, many tree orchids make use of variety-specific pollinators – bees, ants, hummingbirds, wasps and moths – for their fertilization.

By the time Lankester died in 1969, at the age of 90, he had cataloged 80 native species previously unknown in Costa Rica, and developed another 110 hybrid species. Upon his death the gardens were taken over by the

University of Costa Rica. Marked paths point out the over 800 different species on display as well as other flowering native plants. The gardens have orchids in bloom all year, but blooms are most prolific between February and May. Open 8:30 am-3:30 pm; US $3.50.

If you're on a public bus from Cartago toward Orosí (marked with Lankester as a stop) ask the bus driver to let you off at the gardens. Follow a short dirt road past a go-kart racetrack to the gardens Across the main road at the bus stop is a very good restaurant with hotel rooms, **Casa Vieja** *(☎ 506/591-1165)*, in a Caribbean-style main house.

LOST LOVE AT CASA VIEJA

This former hacienda was the home of Doña Ana Cleto Arnesto, who had a passionate affair with General Francisco Morazán, one of Costa Rica's dictators. The Honduran General had seized power from Braulio Carrillo and pushed for Costa Rica to rejoin a Central American Federation. When he was in turn overthrown, 14 September 1842, he fled the capital and spent the night there with Ana. The next day he was arrested and executed by firing squad in San José's Central Park.

Orosí

I have been overcome by the beauty and richness of our life together,
those early mornings setting out,
those evenings gleaming with rivers and lakes below us,
still holding the last light.
~ *War Within and Without*, Anne Morrow Lindbergh, 1906-2001

Once you zigzag through the town of Paraíso, you'll be only a short distance from the green, dramatically beautiful Orosí Valley. The best way to appreciate it is to stop at the **Mirador de Orosí** public park, just outside of town. Climb the steps or wander the path but get to the hilltop knob that offers a breathtaking vista of Orosí. Its steep valley walls are dark green with coffee bushes and shade trees and the Río Orosí, which feeds the larger Río Reventazón, meanders along its flat floor. Once you turn the corner after the Mirador, it's all downhill – steeply downhill – from there. Notice the odd-shaped white building among the coffee bushes on your left on the way down – it was once the summer home of actor Michael Landon.

The peaceful little village of Orosí, founded in 1561 by Franciscan monks, boasts several minor attractions, a couple of warm, spring-fed swim clubs, *balnearios*, as well as a colonial church.

The **Iglesia de San José de Orosí** sits on the far side of the soccer field in the middle of town, at the bottom of a steep coffee-covered hillside. It is Costa Rica's oldest church in continuous use, built in 1735 to replace one that had fallen into ruin when villagers abandoned the town for 36 years after a plague decimated the population. It is styled like an adobe church you might find in Taos, New Mexico. The original large wooden roof, terra cotta floor and heavy wood pews have survived. The interior period paintings are by Mexican artist Miguel Cabrera.

Next door in the former Franciscan cloister is the **Religious Art Museum**, which was founded in 1980. It contains religious artifacts, paintings and a restored monk's cell. It's open 9-5 pm, closed Mondays, US $1.

Just south of town is **Balneario Los Patios**, one of two major swim clubs in town, fed by warm (10°C/50°F) springs heated by the Turrialba Volcano. Our favorite is **Balneario Termal**, up a side street next to the B&B Orosí Lodge (look for signs on the right). Each club offers a restaurant and several swimming pools, changing rooms, showers, basketball courts and picnic areas. We often made it here as a day-trip or an impromptu overnight from San José during weekdays. On weekends and school holidays the swim clubs get very crowded.

On your way in, just before the Mirador, you pass the pine tree-wooded driveway to **Sanchiri Lodge** *(a short distance south of the Orosí Mirador Park, ☎ 506/533-3210, www.sanchiri.com)*, a very appealing cabina hotel with an inexpensive restaurant overlooking the town and the valley. In fact, if you look back from town you'll see the name painted on their roof atop the hillside. The lodge has been in the same family for five generations. Their dining room serves good typical Costa Rican food at very reasonable prices. Plus, there's a wonderful view. Individual cabins come with hot water and balconies – very good for a stay. Take local tours with **Aventuras Turísticas Orosí** *(☎ 506/573-3030)*.

Good accommodations in town start and end with the **Orosí Lodge** *(next to the* balneario*, ☎ 506/533-3578, owww.orosilodge.com)*, a charming B&B that features new rooms with verandas and a pleasing café and snack bar. It's sandwiched between a plant nursery and the pool, and backs up to the mountainside. This wonderful little gem, originally built as a vacation home by a Canadian couple from Québec, is super clean and friendly.

If you're on a slim budget, a second choice could be **Montaña Linda** *(☎ 506/533-3640)*, a rudimentary backpackers' youth hostel that also offers conversational language courses (the cheapest we've found). They'll arrange a homestay with a Tico family for increased immersion, the key to learning more quickly. Another low-cost place to stay, 500 meters/1,645 feet north of the church, is **Las Torrejas** *(☎ 506/533-3534)*.

> **DID YOU KNOW?** Tropical plants are the gene source for many familiar foods, including coffee, chocolate, tomatoes, sugar, spices and bananas.

Two km/1.25 miles east of town (there's just one road that goes in and out) is a turn for a partially paved road (not so good in the rainy season) to Tapantí, a 6,000-acre reserve that has recently been joined with the Macizo de la Muerte Park to create the **Tapantí-Macizo de la Muerte National Park**. There's a cloud forest entrance on the Inter-American Highway, south of Cartago, but you may like the adventuresome "back way," along the river past the Río Macha Electrical Plant. The park has hiking trails and gets a significant amount of precipitation each year, even for Costa Rica, resulting in an impressive biodiversity. A good place to stay while investigating the many trails is **Kirí Lodge** *(☎ 506/284-2024)* near the park entrance. Five km/three miles short of Tapantí you'll pass **Purisil Park** *(☎ 506/228-6630, www.purisilpark.org)*, a trout farm. Here, you can fish in either of its three lakes or wander along the three hiking trails. Call in advance for an early morning or teatime guided birding tour. Restaurant on site. *Purisil* comes from an indigenous word meaning "clear water." The nearby picturesque town of the same name was once the coffee plantation of former President, Rafael Angel Calderón.

As you leave Orosí village and follow the main road over the single lane, steel suspension bridge, you'll come to the **Restaurante Río** in Palomo, a large, well-known restaurant with rustic décor and good fresh fish. If you continue on this road, it is the long way to Lake Cachí. On the way (be patient) is the rustic art studio known as **Casa del Sonador**, Dreamer's House *(☎ 506/533-3297)*. There, woodcarving brothers Miguel and Hermes Queseda carry on the art tradition of their father, Macedenio. Born in 1926 near Cartago, Macedenio was one of six children of a poor farmer. The family never had enough money to buy toys for their children so the boy carved his own. Eventually he became Professor of Art at the U of Costa Rica. Macedenio began teaching his sons his craft when they were very young and their current work is reminiscent of his well-known *primitivista* style. Using only scrap coffee roots and woods gleaned from the countryside and rivers, they create wonderful images of people in their beloved country – all without the use of stains, varnishes or sealants. "We feel very lucky to be here," Hermes told us. "It's a very special place." Find their rustic art studio on the right, just before a small bridge and stop sign. If you're traveling on to Cachí you can see the sculpture "La Familia Cafetelera," which stands outside **La Casona del Cafetal Restaurant** (a tasty eatery that also offers tours through their coffee fields). A tall, detailed carving of a mother and father working with their children, the sculpture is the creation of **José Luís Sojo**, a local sculptor who studied with Macedenio. His pieces range in size from a few inches up to seven feet high.

This trip can be made into a giant loop by going around Lake Cachí and heading back to Cartago through Paraíso and Ujarrás – or clockwise from Ujarrás to Cachí to Orosí and back.

Lake Cachí & Ujarrás

Father, each of your sermons is like water to a drowning man.
~ anonymous churchgoer, quoted by the Episcopalian bishop of Chicago.

The more common way to Lake Cachí is not through Orosí, but straight through Paraíso for seven km/four miles through **Ujarrás**, a simple village with a great little ruined colonial-era church (1.5 km/.9 miles down a side road). Before the village stop at a dramatic lookout, **Mirador de Ujarrás**, at the top of the valley walls. It offers an impressive view of the valley and lake, with a quiet picnic area.

The colonial church in Ujarrás, built of limestone between 1575 and 1580, resides where an indigenous Huetar Indian fisherman claimed to have found a box with an image of the Virgin Mary. Unable to move the box, local people built a classic **Spanish Colonial church**, (Nuestra Señora de la Limpia Concepción) on the site. Over time, the spirit of Mary is

said to have performed several miracles for the villagers, including a spontaneous bell ringing that warned them of an impending flood. In 1666 she is credited with helping a hastily organized militia repel an invasion of the Caribbean coast by the English pirate Henry Morgan. But she failed to save Ujarrás from a devastating flood in 1833 that damaged the village so badly the people abandoned it and rebuilt on higher ground. Today, the church is beautifully landscaped and makes a worthwhile visit for people like us who love gardens and old church ruins. Across the road is one of two spring-fed *balnearios* (swimming pools) open to the public.

The big hydroelectric dam of **Lake Cachí** is three km outside of Ujarrás on the northeastern side of the lake. From here the Río Reventazón ("Bursting River") spills down the mountainside to the Caribbean. Weekenders fish, hike lakeside trails and windsurf here. See above for the worthwhile open-air restaurant in Cachí, **La Casona del Cafetal**, which features a Sunday buffet and an interesting menu everyday.

Turrialba

I think of the people who came before me...
they knew the placement of the stars in the sky,
watched the moving sun....
Without written records, they knew the gods of every night,
the small, fine details of the world... and of the immensity above.
~ Linda Hogan, *Parabola* magazine, 1990

The agricultural town of Turrialba used to be known as a crossroads town and was the only route from San José to Limón until the Guápiles highway replaced it in importance in 1978. Before the powerful 1991 earthquake destroyed the Atlantic Railroad, it also served as an important rail junction for shipping produce by train. Now, down but not out, Turrialba (pop. 30,000, 55 km/34 miles from San José) has reinvented itself as the whitewater capital of Costa Rica, thanks in part to the interest of eco-adventure tourism. To get here by car, go to Cartago, then Paraíso and make a left at the park in the center of town. If you're going to and from the Caribbean side, consider taking this scenic route at least once.

Adventures

Proximity of the Río Reventazón, Río Pacuare and Lake Cachí make Turrialba a good, inexpensive base to kayak, raft and windsurf. See the *Adventures on Water* section in San José (page 135) for more details. If you're staying in town, rafting prices are cheaper, even from the companies in San José. In addition, there are some local operators: **Loco's Tropical Tours** *(☎ 506/556-6035, www.whiteh2o.com)*; **Costa Rica Rios** *(☎ 506/556-9617, www.costaricarios.*

com); and **Dos Rios** *(☎ 506/556-1575)*. East of Turrialba, in Tucurrique, **Kayak Costa Rica** *(☎ 506/380-8934, swanldmkc@aol.com)*, owned by Mike and Sally Swanson, features kayak, raft and horseback adventures and a couple of pleasant cabins available on a 300-acre reserve.

Since you're in the area, perhaps you'd like to hike the dormant Turrialba Volcano, explore the Guayabo National Monument, or just wander free.

BASEBALL TRIVIA

Turrialba claims to be the town where they made the baseball that Barry Bonds hit out of the park to gain the major league record of 73 home runs in one year. Babe who? For anyone who is a real fan, note that Josh Gibson hit 75 in 1931 in the Negro Leagues.

On the road east of town heading toward **Siquirres** there's a swimming pool, **Balneario Las Americas** (US $1), and also **CATIE** (**Tropical Agronomic Research and Education Center**), a major hemispheric educational research facility on 2,000 acres. The grounds have several pleasant trails (great for birdwatchers), and hassle-free entrance is made easiest by arranging a low-cost guided tour in advance *(☎ 506/556-6431)*.

Farther east of town in the small town of **Pavones** is **Parque Viborana** *(☎ 506/381-4781)*, an educational serpentarium and wildlife rehabilitation center. Owner Minor Camacho's specialty is snakes, from which he extracts venom for study and medicinal purposes – quite a sight! Don Minor worked for years at the university of Costa Rica until setting up his own center. Large terrariums house Costa Rica's most deadly reptiles and there's a walk-in cage to get close to boa constrictors. Open daily, and well worth the US $5 admission.

Guayabo National Monument, 19 km/11.5 miles northeast of Turrialba, is Costa Rica's most auspicious pre-Columbian archeological dig. Pleasant, natural and quiet, the cobbled streets, ruined aqueducts, bridges, and rocky building foundations that have been uncovered from an early indigenous settlement make for a serene and completely untouristy attraction. A path resembling a Maya *sacbé* (a raised road believed used for holy processions) can be distinguished pointing toward the top of the Turrialba Volcano in the distance.

Archeologists believe the site was inhabited by as many as 10,000 people from around 1000 B.C. until 100 years or so before the Spanish landed. No one knows why it was abandoned. Admission is US $6. Guides are available and camping is permitted. The only convenient connection to the ruins from Turrialba is on Sunday, when a bus leaves the main terminal at 9 am and returns at 4 pm. By car, watch for the park sign on the left (it's a rough road), east of downtown. In the general area (but not open to the public because it's being excavated by the National Museum) is **Angostura Archeology Area**. Please e-mail us if you find this is now open.

Turrialba Volcano is now long dormant. The name Turrialba means "White Tower" in old Spanish, and the volcano was presumably named after the columns of steam that once rose from its core. With much effort you can hike to the top and overlook its three craters. To get here, make your way to the little town of **Santa Cruz** from Cartago or Turrialba, and turn at the Bar Cañada. The last 12 km/seven miles of this road must be done on foot.

Places to Stay & Eat

Our favorite place to stay in Turrialba is **Turrialtico** *(8 km/5 miles east of town, ☎ 506/556-1111, turrialt@sol.racsa.co.cr, 14 rooms, restaurant, $$)*, a venerable hotel and restaurant on a hill overlooking the valley on one side and Río Reventazón and its new dam on the other. Since 1968 the García family has run this rustic, two-story wooden lodge that has been a favorite of rafters and tourists who return year after year. There's nothing fancy about the small rooms, but the wonderfully delicious restaurant (filled with carved artwork) downstairs draws many locals at lunch or dinner. The best room is #1.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Since 1984, the brothers in the García family have run the **Pochotel** *(☎ 506/384-7292, restaurant $-$$)*, much higher on a nearby mountain, which offers truly impressive panoramic views from its private *cabinas*. All accommodations have good views (best is #10), and the new cabins are especially appealing inside, with warm cedar woods for cool evenings. Eighty percent of the buildings here were made from wood left as "seconds" by loggers. The entire family combines art, ecology and accommodations very well.

More luxurious digs can be had in **Casa Turire** *(☎ 506/531-1111, www.hotelcasaturire.com, $$$-$$$$)*, an elegant new plantation mansion/hotel down in the farmlands next to the Reventazón dam and lake. We could say more nice things about it, but the management had a haughty attitude toward us, so we're being petulant. You may fare better.

Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20
$$$$$	over US $20

West of Town

Out where the handclasp's a little stronger,
Out where the smile dwells a little longer,
That's where the West begins.
~ *Out Where the West Begins*, Arthur Chapman, 1873-1935

Heredia

Just 11 km/6.8 miles northwest of San José is the pretty city of Heredia (hair-REY-dia), nicknamed the City of Flowers. Founded in 1706, Costa Rica's fourth-largest city was first known by its Huetar Indian name, Cubujuquí, but that was soon changed to Heredia in honor of a Guatemalan president, Fernadez de Heredia. There are good road signs into town from the highway next to the airport.

The town's central park is filled with trees and is a great place to stroll or sit on a bench and watch people go by. To the east of it is the impressive **Church of the Immaculate Conception**, which took 30 years to build (1767-1797). The wait was worth it – its massive towers and walls proved stronger than the earthquakes that have rocked the country since it was built. It has stained glass from Europe and church bells from Cuzco, Peru. Nearby is another imposing fixture, **El Fortín**, a brick fort with peepholes built backwards. Good thing it never saw action.

The **Casa de Cultura**, just north of the park, is the 1843 home of ex-president Alfredo Gonzalez. It re-creates the life and home of a coffee baron, the life of peasants during that time, and it also presents local art shows. Another architecturally interesting building here is the 1915 neo-classical, **post office** (*correo*).

Heredia doesn't have a thriving flower market as its nickname suggests, but does have a wonderful fruit and vegetable ***mercado***. It also boasts a number of Spanish-language schools and the **University Nacional**, a rival to UCR.

Outside of Heredia, the coffee town of **San Rafael de Heredia** boasts a contemporary gothic-style church (built in 1962), inspired by Notre Dame cathedral, with spires visible from far away. A bit farther on is **Monte de la Cruz Park**, a privately-owned preserve with hiking trails and sweeping vistas.

On the way from Heredia to the historic town of **Barva**, you'll find the **Café Britt** showroom, office and store *(☎ 506/260-2748)*. Tours of the roasting plant are offered. There's a good cafeteria and gift shop that are open to the public without taking the tour. What delicious coffee! Open 9-

4 daily. Most visitors arrive with organized tours originating in San José; check with a local travel agent.

San José de la Montaña is an idyllic little village full of 18th-century wooden houses. Originally, it was established as a health resort and people came here to breathe the fresh mountain air. Nine km/5.6 miles beyond that you can improve your health by tackling some of the little-known hikes from **Sacramento**, a village gateway to the **Barva Volcano**, now a part of **Braulio Carrillo National Park**. Take the "de la Montaña/Sacramento" bus from behind the *mercado* in Heredia. Hike to the peak and then down into the lake of the forested volcano. Let the ranger station know you're hiking.

La Paz Waterfalls near Vara Blanca are easily accessible from Heredia, as is the **Poás Volcano** (see page 185).

Places to Stay & Eat

In Heredia you can choose **Hotel Valladolid** *(Av 7, Calle 7, ☎ 506/260-2905, fax 260-2912, valladol@nasca.co.cr)*, an elegant Spanish-influenced luxury hotel with impressive views of the countryside. $$-$$$. **Apartotel Vargas** *(750 meters/2,467 feet north of Santa Cecilia College, ☎ 506/237-8526, fax 260-4698)* is not as fancy, but offers apartments and is recommended for extended stays. Budget-conscious travelers should try **Hotel Las Flores** *(west of the central market, ☎ 506/237-1616)*, which is clean and neat.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Hotel Chalet El Tirol *(☎ 506/267-9292, fax 260-9293, www.chalet-tirol.com, $$$)* offers a Swiss experience in a misty cloud forest above the city, near Monte de la Cruz Recreation Area. The ride uphill through a cool, heavily scented evergreen forest is exhilarating – and it seems perfectly natural to encounter the chalet's alpine cottages and restaurant at 1,800 meters/5,900 feet above sea level. The vine-covered chalets are cute; some have a slight musty smell, but are charming nonetheless. One of the best features is the French restaurant. It was awarded the Châine des Rotisseurs from the French Gourmet Society and is open daily at noon. Hiking trails lead into the cloud forest and guided tours are available. Not to be missed is the **Instituto Bioplanet's Jewels of the Rainforest Biodiversity Exhibit**, which found a welcoming home here.

The best accommodation in the area may be the **Finca Rosa Blanca** *(Santa Barbara de Heredia, north of town, ☎ in US 800/327-9854, in CR ☎ 506/269-9392, fax 269-9555, www.finca-rblanca.co.cr, hot tub, free-form pool, $$$$)*. The "White Rose Farm" is a very special, luxury country inn with gorgeous, individually themed rooms. The main house is a contemporary pueblo design, with curved walls covered by original artwork. For the ultimate in sensuality, check out the fantastic, waterfall-themed bathroom in the master suite. Dinner is by reservation in their intimate dining room, and breakfast is included. Seven units in the main house and two private villas, all with superb views of the countryside.

Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20
$$$$$	over US $20

Le Petit Paris *(Calle 5, Av 2, ☎ 506/238-1721, $$)* features French food in two fascinating dining rooms – one indoors decorated with art posters and paintings, the other a relaxing covered garden setting. Art shows by aspiring Central American painters change monthly. This recommended restaurant lies in the heart of Heredia at the edge of the college campus.

Bar food can be found at any number of small eateries around the university. One block north is **Las Fresas** *(☎ 506/448-5567)*, featuring good, inexpensive Italian food and a wood-burning brick oven for pizza. More Tico food is served at **Las Tinajas**, downtown.

La Luna de Valencia, in San Pedro de Barva on the road from Barva to San Rafael, is a trendy Spanish/Mediterranean restaurant that is attracting a diverse crowd of academics, intellectuals, food aficionados, foreign workers, expats, bohemians, couples and families. It serves up political rhetoric and literary discussions, along with outstanding *paellas*. The tradition of open discussions is called *tertulia* or *charla* (chat). Reminiscent of Greenwich Village in the old days.

Alajuela

Four-wheeled oxcarts and four-wheel-drive Land Rovers punctuate Costa Rica's second-largest city. Just three km/1.8 miles from the international airport on the slopes of the Poás Volcano, Alajuela's elevated position makes it slightly warmer and sunnier than San José. And, although a big city in its own right, Alajuela is quieter and calmer as well.

Huge mango trees in the central park reflect the pride Alajuela takes in the delicious tropical fruit. It even hosts a nine-day **Mango Festival** in July *(contact the Tourist Board for exact dates, ☎ 506/223-1733)*. But the city's most famous citizen is cause for a celebration on April 11 of each year – **Juan Santamaría**, the little drummer boy who helped defeat the invasion of William Walker, was born in Alajuela. His birthday brings parades with brass bands, parties, dancing in the streets and drinking in the bars. Juan's statute is in a park that bears his name, two blocks south of Parque Central. The **Museo Historíco Cultural**, in the old city jail, is on Calle 2, Av 2. The **central market** dates from the 1930s and is a good place to shop, especially on Saturdays when the market becomes like a fiesta. Try some of the many exotic fruits for sale.

On weekends, *Josefinos* head to **Balneario Ojo de Agua** (swimming park) in San Antonio de Belén (south of San José's airport, not in the town of Ojo de Agua, in case you find it on the map).

A treat for the eyes is an evening performance of Spanish Lippazaner stallions in an "equestrian fantasy" of choreographed riding with dressage, quadrilles, fancy costumes and thrilling horsemanship by both men and women. Ask a local travel agent about performances at **Rancho San Miguel**, in Alajuela's La Guácima suburb *(www.ranchosanmiguel.co.cr)*.

Also in La Guácima is **The Butterfly Farm** *(☎ 506/438-0400, www.butterflyfarm.co.cr)*, a popular place to see and learn about some spectacular butterflies native to Costa Rica (as well as stingless bees). They offer a two-hour guided tour through enclosed tropical gardens. The **Zoo Ave** *(☎ 506/433/8989, www.zooave.org)*, which means "bird zoo," is in La Garita, on the road from Alajuela to Atenas. Its aviaries house a wide variety of birds and also serve as rehabilitation stations for a diversity of native animal life intended for release into the wild. Open daily, 9-5; US $10. Also nearby is **Orchid Alley** *(☎ 506/487-7086, orchid@sol.racsa.co.cr)*, a nursery of more than 100,000 delightful, colorful epiphytes. They offer gift-wrapped orchids mailed worldwide from US $50.

Places to Stay & Eat

Lots of lodgings are available around Alajuela's Central Park and museum. **Hotel 1915** *(275 meters/904 feet north of Central Park, ☎ 506/441-0495, breakfast included, $$)*, built in 1915

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

and furnished in period, is the best of the bunch. Quiet, with a tasteful ambiance, this newly opened hotel is our absolute in-town favorite. *La dueña es muy amable* (the female owner is very friendly).

A good value is **La Guaria Inn** *(100 meters/329 feet south and 125 meters/411 feet east of the cathedral on Av 2, ☎ 506/441-6251, breakfast included, $)*, which has pleasing rooms. The **Hotel Miraflores** *(a half-block west of the Santamaría Museum on Av 3, ☎ 506/441-7116, breakfast included, $)* has seven rooms. **Hotel Mango Verde** *(diagonal from the museum on Av 3, ☎ 506/441-6330, $)* is budget but is also a good value. It has a small lounge. Just on the outskirts of town is **Paraíso Tropical Inn** *(200 meters/658 feet north of Punto Rojo Fabrica on road to Tuetal, ☎ 506/441-4882, $$)* is a family-oriented B&B offering personalized attention. Its located in a separate building on a garden-filled estate.

American-owned **Hotel Buena Vista** *(Pilas, 8 km/5 miles north of Alajuela, in US ☎ 800/506-2304, in CR ☎ 506/442-8595, fax 442-8701, bvista@racsa.co.cr, $$$)* has comfortable rooms with *buenas vistas* – great views – of the valley from their balconies. On the way to the volcano.

Off the Inter-American Highway, at the turn for the old route to Grecia and Poás, is the stylish **Las Orquídeas Inn** *(☎ 506/433-9346, www.hotels.co.cr/orquideas.html, $$$)*, a congenial imitation colonial hotel owned by gringos. Enjoy a drink in its popular Marilyn Monroe Bar. In more of the countryside outside Alajuela, luxury accommodations can be found at **Xandari Plantation Spa** *(Tacacorí, on road to Fraijanes, in US ☎ 800/686-7879, in CR ☎ 506/443-2020, fax 442-4847, www.xandari.com, $$$$).* It features 16 beautiful villas with enclosed porches and vistas of the valley from its gently rolling hillside location. Health food, spa, trails, waterfalls and cable TV – so California!

Maybe you desire something more continental in style? Then get out of town to La Garita, where you'll find **Resort Martino Hotel & Spa** *(La Garita, ☎ 506/433-8382, fax 433-9052, www.hotelmartino.com, $$$$$)*. The resort features health and beauty treatments, and holistic health options, all in luxury rooms. Pool and formal garden grounds. The Martino claims to be one of the world's most exclusive spas.

On the road toward the Pacific is the rural town of **Atenas**. It sits at a higher altitude and is said to have the "best climate" in all of Costa Rica, maybe even *el mundo*, by *National Geographic* magazine. If you want to stay here, try the **Cafetal Inn** *(☎ 506/446-5785, www.cafetal.com, $$)*,

an attractive B&B on a coffee plantation, 10 minutes north of Atenas in Santa Eulalia, or **Colinas del Sol** *(☎ 506/446-6847, $$)*, with a great pool on a sunny hillside.

Alajuela's cuisine is mostly Tico *típico*, so just choose a place that appeals to you. Cheap eats and good views of the city can be found on the fourth floor of **Llobet's Department Store**, one block west of the Parque Central. **Soda Alberto**, one block north of Llobet's, serves good vegetarian cuisine. There's a **Spoons** in town (always dependable), plus a **Trigo Miel Bakery Café** across from the Santamaría Park.

The outlying towns have similar typical Tico offerings, and many hotels offer dinner or will recommend restaurants nearby. Of note is the beer garden-style restaurant, **Fiesta del Maíz**, near Atenas/La Garita on the way to the Pacific Ocean. It has mariachi bands on weekends and lots of corn dishes and beer.

Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20
$$$$$	over US $20

Poás Volcano

The laws of nature are written deep in the folds and faults of the earth.
By encouraging men to learn those laws,
one can lead them further to a knowledge of the author of all laws.
~ John Joseph Lynch, President, NY Academy of Sciences, 1963

As volcanoes go, Poás is quite a good one – and a definite must-see on your trip. This broad, tall, semi-conical mountain is a part of the Continental Divide – its eastern slope drains to the Atlantic, and the western slope goes to the Pacific. Poás is only 60 km/37 miles from San José, but a world apart in atmosphere. Like Irazú, it has a fine paved road to the top.

As you climb its broad slopes, plantations with rows of coffee give way to strawberry and onion farms and finally to green dairy pasture before the 5,319-hectare/13,138-acre park covered by moss, bromeliads, epiphytes and wild gorse. It gets much colder as you approach the 2,708-meter (8,883-foot) summit. A new welcome center greets visitors at the path to the 1,320 meter-wide (that's 4,342 feet) active crater (reportedly the widest in the world) that surrounds a deep, turquoise-blue lake. A wooden viewing platform lets you look down at the surreal landscape in the crater – great for photos – and the windswept lake.

Poás is semi-active, with several vents that send steam and gas rising from the edge of its crater lake. We once watched a volcanologist in his "spacesuit" taking samples deep in the crater where a vent steams almost continuously. Its last serious eruptions were in 1989, when a sulfur

blow caused acid rain that destroyed 75% of Grecia's coffee crop. In 1994 fear of an eruption caused the evacuation of tourists.

The crater that holds the lake is the fifth vent created during Poás' active life. Hiking trials fork off from the paved road, leading to **Lake Botos**, a quiet lake formed in the third crater and surrounded by thick vegetation. Clouds sweep across your path suddenly, enveloping you in thick fog and blowing away just as quickly with the breeze. Dress for the cold, but use layers, as it can also get warm in the bright sun.

Poás is a sleeping giant that offers visitors an educational and fascinating day-trip with a truly beautiful ride to its summit and lots to do in the area. The fast way to the top from San José is straight through Alajuela from the highway near the airport. Follow the road through Pilas to Poasito and up you go. There are signs, so you won't get lost (if you're going downhill, you're going the wrong way).

Since you probably rushed up to arrive before clouds socked in the mountaintop, consider a more scenic route down by turning left at Poasito through Vara Blanca, then down to Birrí, Barva to Heredia. This route passes close to **La Paz Waterfalls** (see page 137).

Places to Stay

If you'd like to stay longer, stop at the **Lagunillas Lodge** *(☎ 506/389-5842, $$)*, a rustic but enchanting set of bungalows 2.5 km/1.5 miles before the park entrance. Drive down the rutted dirt road through their dairy farm until you come to the main lodge. The family that owns it is trying to encourage eco-tourism to supplement or replace the dairy farm that their parents ran. The women folk cook authentic Tico family food over a wood fire and the brothers act as guides. Horseback ride, hike, birdwatch or relax in the warm and friendly dining area and admire the views down the mountain slope. This is a very special place for very special times.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Near La Paz is the stunning **Poás Volcano Lodge** *(on the road from Poasito to Vara Blancas, ☎ 506/482-2194, fax 482-2513, www.poasvolcanolodge.com, $$)*, built by an English family as the principal house for their dairy farm on the cloud-shrouded slopes. Stone walls, reading areas and a sunken fireplace in this large but intimate home make it feel as if it's your own comfortable house. The simple, im-

maculately clean and appealing rooms are decorated with souvenirs from travels around the world.

Coffee Country

Good coffee is like friendship: rich and warm and strong.
~ Inter-American Coffee Bureau advertisement

The agricultural area west of San José is rich farmland and, because of its climate and altitude, a great coffee-growing region. The towns scattered along this route are friendly, quaint and un-touristy – yet with much for tourists to see. We often make this trip – Alajuela, Grecia, Sarchí, Naranjo, then either Zarcero or San Ramón or both – into a day or overnight journey to wander the country lanes. You can continue to the scenic route to La Fortuna and Arenal. Reach these towns by side roads or go quickly via the Inter-American Highway.

Grecia

There are pleasant back roads from Alajuela to Grecia, but if you're heading directly from San José, take the Inter-American Highway for 34 km/21 miles and turn at the Greek columned sign. The residents call themselves Greeks (*Greigos*) because of the town's unusual name, and many of them have added columns to their porches in an imitation of Greek architectural styles. However, what distinguishes the village of Grecia most is its award for being the "Cleanest City in Latin America." It is. The center of town is dominated by the metal-clad **Cathedral de la Mercedes**, a bright red church made of metal panels that were imported from Belgium in 1897. The interior is equally ornate.

Five minutes east of town is the well-run **Mundo de las Serpientes**, World of Snakes *(☎ 506/494-3700)*, in the village of Poró. Admission to this interesting stop is about US $12. Northwest of town is **Los Trapiches** *(☎ 506/444-6656)*, a factory that makes *tapa dulce*, sweet hard brown sugar. A waterwheel drives a 19th-century Scottish cane press that squeezes out the sugar juice. The juice is collected and boiled, then poured into molds. Open weekends. There's swimming too, and you can bring a picnic or eat Tico food in their restaurant.

Places to Stay

Stay in Grecia at the pleasant small, **B&B Aeromundo** *(one block behind the church, ☎ 506/494-0094, aerotess@racsa.co.cr, $-$$)*, they offer local tours and run a travel agency. Six well-

equipped rooms and three furnished apartments. Or, on the way in, turn right after two km/1.25 miles to the tiny town of **Rincón de Salas**. Turn right at the intersection and go 200 meters/658 feet to the **Posada Mimosa** *(☎/fax 506/494-5868, www.mimosa.co.cr, $$).* This immaculate B&B home features beautiful gardens and a protected rainforest as part of the property. See also *Vista de Valle Plantation*, page 160.

Sarchí

If anywhere in Costa Rica can claim to be an arts and crafts center, it is the town of Sarchí. This small town, divided into two by the Río Trojas, is located in a deep valley 30 km/18.6 miles northwest of Alajuela. Coffee and farm fields line the valley walls. Its name may be from the Aztec word for "volcano," *xalachi*, but its fame is definitely founded on the manufacturing of oxcarts (*carretas*). Back in the 18th century, oxen were used to haul multi-purpose, heavy duty, two-wheeled carts up and down Costa Rica's rough roads and farm trails. In Sarchí, artisans perfected the design and began painting them – solid wood wheels and all – in bright, multicolored intricate designs. The carts have become a national symbol and are still in use in rural areas.

Today, Sarchí woodworkers make furniture and endless useful and decorative items from tropical hardwoods. Leather craftsmen have joined them and the town now fills with tourists and Tico shoppers who move from workroom to gallery to store, searching out bargains. If you see something you like, a rocking chair or a full-size oxcart (they also make small-scale versions and miniatures), they'll pack it and ship it for you.

LA CARRETA SIN BUEYES

If you wake up early in the pre-dawn and hear the creak of oxcart wheels pass in the dark, it may be the Carreta sin Bueyes, the Oxcart without Oxen. When San José was first being built, a young man stole the lumber meant for the city's first church. He built himself a beautiful oxcart, but didn't count on the divine intervention of St. Joseph, the carpenter. When the thief died he was condemned forever to ride his oxcart alone through the early morning countryside.

Fábrica de Carretas Joaquín Chaverri has been making hand-painted oxcarts since 1903. They now have a souvenir shop at the southern end of town, as well as **Restaurant Las Carretas**, serving traditional Tico food. The idea is to wander and check out the many shops

scattered around the city center. Try to see the town's **church**, which looks like an eye-popping cake, painted pink and peacock-blue.

Restaurante El Rio, in the Centro Turistico gift shop, serves typical Tico food. Mexican dishes can be had at **La Troja del Abuelo**, but the **Restaurant La Finca**, at the north end of town, may do it best. Pleasant, serene surroundings.

A side trip from Sarchí to the **Catarata del Toro** (Bull's Waterfall) can be refreshing. Take the road across from the Chaverri Oxcart Factory and follow the signs. The 200-meter/658-foot falls, allegedly the highest in Costa Rica (according to the owner), cascades down on your left, seven km/4.3 miles past the town of Bajos de Toro. You can't see it from the road, but there are three overlooks on the half-mile hike downhill to its base (entry fee is around US $1). The first half of the route is an easy walk, but the second half is fairly strenuous. There's a very appealing little restaurant here with inexpensive, clean rooms above. They always have rooms available.

Naranjo

Naranjo is the next town you'll reach. Sleepy, small, agricultural, rural, a crossroads, a gateway – Naranjo is all of these. But its also a jumping-off point for **Tropical Bungee** *(☎ 506/232-3956)*, where jumping off the nearby Río Colorado bridge is exhilarating by any stretch of the imagination. Or try rappelling deep into the Colorado gorge with **Rappell Adventuras** *(☎ 506/494-5102)* for about US $20 (equipment and instructor included). This is great adventure – technically thrilling yet not too difficult for beginners. Afterward, you can ascend the cliff face or hike back up a trail. The **Serendipity Tours'** hot-air balloon leaves from this area as well *(☎ 506/556-2592)*.

Thirteen km/eight miles west of Naranjo on the road to Zarcero is **Restaurante El Mirador**, which offers good Tico food and fabulous views of Tico land.

San Ramón

The heavily agricultural city of San Ramón is famous for its Saturday **Farmers Market** in the center of town. Farmers and buyers from all over the valley come here to barter, and the atmosphere is festival-like when the weather is good.

The **Catedral de San Ramón**, on the square, is modern, despite its pseudo-Baroque style. On the north side of Parque Central is the 1893 **Palacio Municipal** (admission is free, open 9-4), built in the style of a Spanish mansion and complete with high ceilings and an inner courtyard. Admission is free to next door's student-run **San Ramón Museum**, and interesting and quaint distraction. If you're around in January, take a detour into the nearby town of **Palmares** for the rodeos, celebrations and parades of the **Fiesta de Palmares**.

The area's biggest attraction is the private, 809-hectare/2,000-acre **Los Angeles Cloud Forest**, 20 km/12.4 miles north of town. Owned by ex-President Rodrigo Carazo, and his wife, Estrella, this little-known ecological paradise is a good alternative destination to the long hard ride to Monteverde. It's close enough to be done as a day-trip from San José. LA is a delight for hikers, eco-minded tourists and birders interested in seeing a quetzal, the colorful national bird. Cloud forests, a type of rainforest, get moisture more from the fog-like clouds that sweep up the mountainside, depositing water in the form of dew. A naturalist offers tours and explains the diverse eco-system, in English and Spanish, twice daily (9 am and 1 pm, US $25).

Places to Stay

Hotel Villablanca *(☎ 506/228-4603, www.villablanca-costarica.com, $$$)* borders the preserve and serves as a magnet for seniors as well as young students (who sometimes stay dorm-style for US $35, including meals and forest entry – a real bargain). The *casitas*, bungalows, are built in adobe style and beautifully decorated inside, each with its own fireplace – warmly reassuring when the temperature drops. Floors are tiled, as is the vaulted ceiling of the striking **La Mariana Chapel** here. Meals are offered in the central lodge, where you can mingle with fellow travelers. The hotel can arrange day-trips from San José or, better yet, stay overnight and go back the next afternoon. Horseback riding and other adventures too.

In a hidden valley, **Hotel Valle Escondido** *(San Lorenzo, ☎ 506/231-0906, fax 232-9591, www.valle-escondido.com, 31 rooms, pool, restaurant, jacuzzi, canopy slide, $$-$$$)* is about 30 minutes north of San Ramón on the way to Arenal Volcano, which is about an hour's drive more. This 101-hectare/250-acre private reserve sits on the floor of a steep valley whose walls are lush with vegetation. Great for a get-away-from-it-all vacation. Indulge in nature activities or relax and let nature come to you. Tours. Ask about the package rate.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Zarcero

North from Naranjo is Zarcero, a little valley agricultural town famous for its cool weather, pine trees, organic veggies, peach jam, dairy farms, homemade cheese and the charming topiary garden in front of the town's white and red church.

In 1960, gardener **Don Evangelisto Blanco** began to trim the bushes in Parque Francisco Alvardo into fanciful shapes – elephants, birds, rabbits, oxen and cart, a monkey on a motorcycle and even a tunneled walkway with sides like giant Hershey's Kisses. Don claimed God told him which shapes to create. He deserves a medal for his outstanding work. Take a walk through this verdant fantasy land.

Tiny **Hotel Don Beto** *(☎ 506/463-3137)*, next to the church, is good for an overnight in town. It's very clean and comfy, with two rooms that share a bath and two with private baths.

SPRING ALL YEAR LONG!

When you're in Zarcero, remember you are in the highlands (1,700 meters/5,592 feet), where the climate is spring-like all year round.

One half of the world cannot understand the pleasures of the other.
~ *Emma*, Jane Austen, 1775-1817

Arenal and the central north are reached by two common routes: the first runs north through Zarcero and Quesada (San Carlos) and then on to La Fortuna. Another way is from San Ramón north through San Lorenzo and La Tigra to La Fortuna.

Ciudad Quesada (San Carlos)

You may delay, but time will not.
~ Benjamin Franklin, 1706-1790

The northern region around Quesada, formerly known as San Carlos, lies southeast of Arenal, where mountain slopes transit from the drier north to the hot and humid tropics of the Atlantic side. A loop from San José – through the coffee towns to Quesada, over to Aguas Zarcas and the eastern side of Poás Volcano, and then finally back through Heredia past La Paz Waterfalls – can be a great drive done in a single long day, or two or more if you want to stop and explore.

Quesada is down in a lush grassland valley at only 650 meters/2,138 feet above sea level. It is the agricultural capital of the north, famous for its delicious string-like cheese. However, it was not renamed for the Spanish word for cheese, *queso*, but to honor the poet, Napoleon Quesada. Several very enticing properties offer bases from which to explore the area, including Arenal and the north, or Rara Avis and La Selva (see the *Caribbean Coast* chapter, page 313) to the east.

AUTHOR NOTE: All of the delightful hotels below are set in the native territory of the beautiful green macaw, now in danger of extinction.

Places to Stay

Ten minutes outside of the city, **Termales del Bosque** *(☎ 506/460-1356, canopy@sol.racsa.co.cr, restaurant, breakfast included, $$)* offer what their name implies: relaxing hot springs in a forest. The natural spa consists of several warm mineral

pools in the shade next to a bubbling stream. There's a canopy tour too. Non-smoking cabins. Good value with simple rooms. **Hotel La Garza** *(☎ 506/475-5222, www.hotel-lagarza- arenal.com, pool, restaurant, $$-$$$),* north of Ciudad Quesada, is a 304-hectare/750-acre working hacienda that offers horseback riding, tours of the working ranch and hearts of palm plantation, plus nearby La Garza Biological Reserve. Plus, there's a canopy slide.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

In the community of La Gloria, near Aguas Zarcas, is **Albergue San Juan** *(☎ 506/259-3401, www.agroecoturismo.net, $)*, a cultural cooperative with rustic cabins. You can take a tours of their protected rainforest and medicinal plant gardens, or hike to see green macaw nests. Upscale **Tilajari Resort** *(☎ 506/469-9095, www.tilajari.com, pool, tennis, restaurant, $$-$$$)* near Muelle, is a country club in the country, with spacious rooms, big pool and popular tennis courts. Lovely grounds and excellent restaurant. **Ecocenter La Finca Lodge** *(☎ 506/476-0279, lafinca@sol.racsa.co.cr, $$)* is in Los Angeles de Río Cuarto, near San Gerardo. The lodge is a pioneer project to protect and aid in the reproduction of tapirs, wild boars, spider and white-faced monkeys and green macaws. Rustic and educational.

The most remote of all these lodges is **La Laguna del Lagarto Lodge** *(☎ 506/289-8163, http://adventure-costarica.com/laguna-del-lagarto, restaurant, $$)*, which sits north of Pital and Boca Tapada, not far from the Nicaraguan border. It's a naturalist's and eco-tourist's paradise set way out of the way. More than 90% of owner Vinzenz Schmack's 500 hectares/1,235 acres of land are forested, with a well-maintained trail system. Several lagoons can be explored via canoe.

The Northwest

© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

North by Northwest

Go confidently in the direction of your dreams.
Live the life you have imagined.
~ *Walden*, Henry David Thoreau, 1817-1862

This section of the country contains arid land and sprawling cattle ranches, a windswept lake, cloud-shrouded forest preserves, deep caves with thousands of bats, mangrove swamps, indigenous Indian reserves, active volcanoes, flat land, deep valleys, mountains and a shoreline pounded by waves. The territory borders Nicaragua to the north and the Central Valley to the south. For organizational purposes, the area we are covering in this section looks somewhat like a slice of pizza with one end of the crust at Santa Rosa Park on the Pacific, and the other at Los Chiles border crossing. The pointy end is above San Ramón and Zarcero. The slice covers most of Guanacaste and Alajuela provinces.

IN THIS CHAPTER

- **Arenal Volcano**
- **La Fortuna**
- **Caño Negro Wildlife Refuge**
- **Lake Arenal**
- **Monteverde**
- **Liberia & Guanacaste**
- **Palo Verde National Park**
- **Lomas Barbudal**
- **Rincón de la Vieja National Park**
- **Guanacaste National Park**
- **Santa Rosa National Park**

Nearly all men can stand adversity,
but if you want to test a man's character, give him power.
~ Abraham Lincoln, 1809-1865

Arenal Area

Arenal Volcano

Arenal is the most active volcano in the western hemisphere and its presence dominates the northern town of La Fortuna. If Poás and Irazú have only whetted your appetite for volcanoes, Arenal will make you drool. The farmland around is a deep green, primary and secondary forests blanket the midlands, and towering above it all is classically cone-shaped Arenal – smoking, rumbling, spewing car-sized boulders and spitting red-hot lava that lights up the night sky (when it's not covered in clouds and raining, that is). There are no guarantees that you'll even get to the volcano's summit. The last time we were here it was raining or cloudy for four days straight.

Arenal began its life about 4,000 years ago and grew to 1,633 meters/ 5,372 feet in height from near continuous eruptions until just before the Conquest. Then it went silent and allowed nature to cover it with forests and vegetation. So everyone forgot it was a volcano until a few small fumaroles opened at its summit in 1938, then again in 1958 and 1960. In 1967 the water temperature of the Río Tabacón, a spring-fed river than descends the slopes of Arenal, suddenly rose. It was a warning of danger, but so few people lived in the area – and no volcanologists – that it went unheeded. At 7:30 am on July 29, 1968, Arenal Volcano erupted with a pyroclastic flow that raced down the mountainside and incinerated the villages of Tabacón and Pueblo Nuevo – taking the lives of 78 townspeople. Huge incandescent boulders exploded out of the cone, halfway up the mountain, and left large craters as far as 10 km/6.2 miles away.

Things are much quieter today, but Arenal can still be deadly. During the summer of 2000, an eruption flowed down a crevice and enveloped a young American woman, her daughter and a Costa Rican guide while they were on a hike at the edge of the safety zone. All three were badly burned. Sadly, the guide died two days later; the girl a short time after.

Adventures

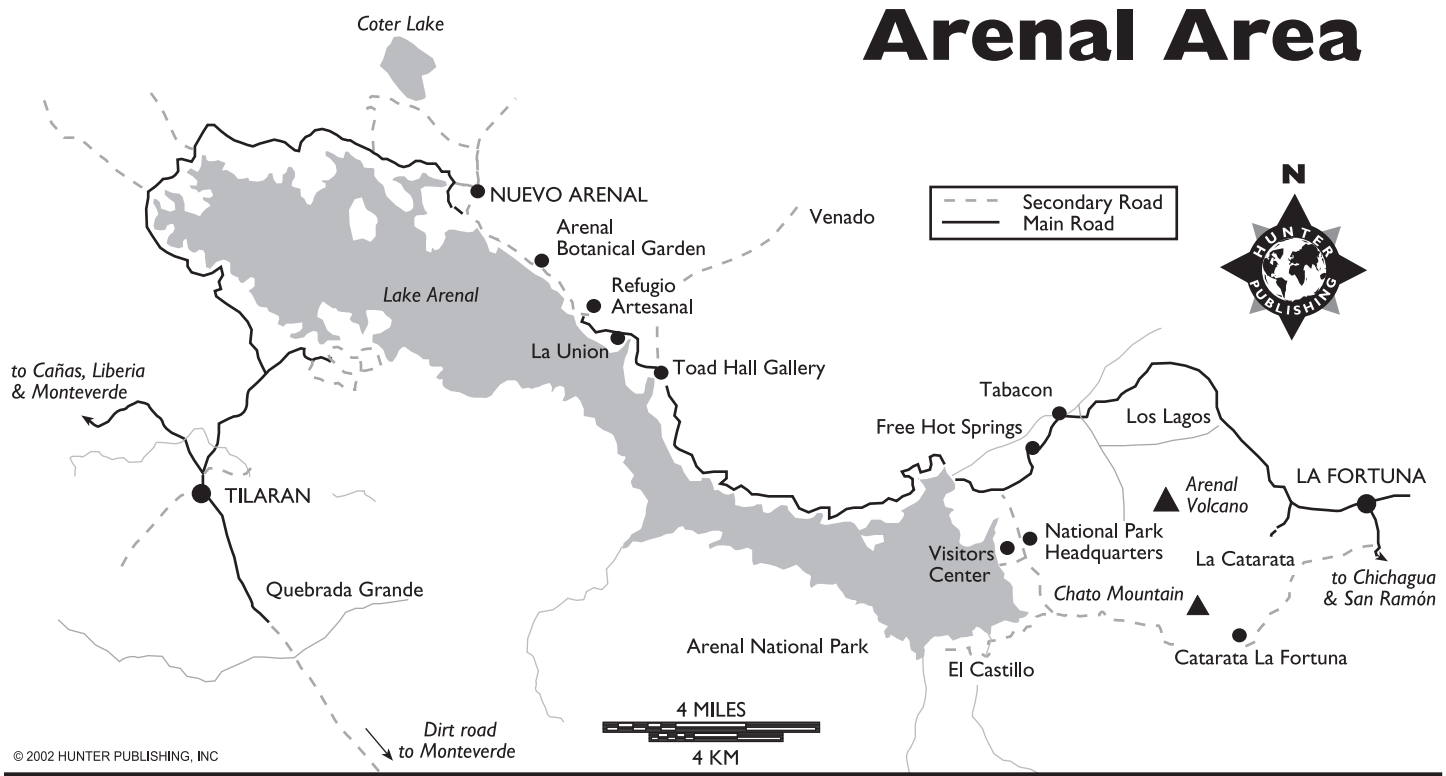
Hikers are now prohibited from getting as close as they did, but the element of danger, however small, is what transforms a visit to Arenal from an interesting ecological attraction to a thrilling adventure experience. On our last visit it rained for three days and we never saw the mountain, but we heard it. Just the idea that we were so close to its power made our stay memorable.

The town of La Fortuna is six km/four miles from the mountain, which is clearly visible from the town's main square. A road leading northwest around the volcano toward the lake is home to many lodges and hotels, and it's these places that offer the best views of Arenal. Unfortunately, clouds and rain often cover the volcano. Be patient – the wind will blow them away sooner or later. When it's quiet at night, listen for the growl and rumble.

> **AUTHOR NOTE:** Be sure to ask the front desk of your hotel for a wake-up call if the sky is clear and there's a nighttime flow.

Lastly, don't miss a dip in the warm waters of the **Tabacón River**. The classiest way to enjoy it is to go to the Tabacón Resort & Spa and swim in their pools or in the stream itself. Another less-expensive swimming pool spa, **Baldi Termae** (admission under US $8), is on the way there. Another option is the low-cost pool just past the Tabacón Spa entrance, which has facilities. Even farther up the road is a free pool without facilities. It's not marked, but there are usually a couple of cars on the left.

Arenal Area



© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

> **AUTHOR TIP:** Don't bother to enter the official **Arenal National Park** (entrance and visitor's center located up the road to Arenal Observatory Lodge). There are no facilities and not so much to do after driving up a very rough dirt road. However, the hiking trails here do go closer to the lava wall on the less-active side of the volcano, so it's a bit safer.

It is said that only 10 people out of three million have a chance to see a volcanic eruption, and only four out of three million see a lava flow. At Arenal, if the Guatuso god of fire wills it, you have a chance to see both.

> **WARNING:** Don't be stupid and try to hike close to the volcano without a guide. In 1988, Steven Simmler, a young American, was carbonized by an eruption while trying to climb to the top.

La Fortuna

Fortune knocks at everyman's door once in a life,
but in a good many cases the man is in a neighboring saloon
and does not hear her.
~ Mark Twain, 1835-1910

With clean, fresh air and beautiful countryside, the town of La Fortuna has been discovered in no small way by ecological and adventure tourists. It feels a bit like either a college or frontier town, depending on your perspective, with many happening bars and restaurants and numerous pleasant hotels in a variety of price ranges.

GIRL POWER

A nation is only as good as its women.
~ Muhammad Ali, boxer

When La Fortuna changed governing districts from San Ramón to San Carlos in 1950, it marked the first election that allowed women to vote in Costa Rica, following the passage of national suffrage legislation.

Adventures

There are more active adventures than bathing in the hot springs or watching the active volcano. **Whitewater rafting** is big in the area on the **Toro** and **Peñas Blancas** rivers, both of which have some excellent Class III and IV (even Class V) rapids.

Guided **hikes**, such as the one to La Fortuna Waterfall, **mountain biking trips**, or a visit to explore the **Venado Cavern** can be arranged with local adventure tour agencies. **Sunset Tours** *(☎ 506/479-9415)* has a Safari Adventure that features a raft float to the *finca* (farm) of Don Pedro, where you hike to see frogs and share coffee and snacks. **Sport Gym Fortuna** is located in back of Nenes Restaurant, open 5 am-9 pm weekdays and 9-6 pm on Saturday. It has weights and exercise machines.

There's also **horseback riding**, including a ride over the mountain to Monteverde (skip during the rainy season) or one to the nearby extinct cinder cone volcano, Cerro Chato (1,100 meters/3,618 feet). By car, take an educational side trip to the **Guatuso Indian Reserve** near San Rafael de Guatuso, north of La Fortuna. There isn't too much to see, but the Indians need the money tourism brings. If you're there during a traditional ceremony, you'll be lucky enough to see their colorful native costume.

Contact any of the local tour agencies for eco-adventure activities in the area: **Sunset Tours** *(east of park, ☎ 506/479-9415)*; **Aguas Bravas** *(just north of downtown, ☎ 506/479-9025, www.aguas-bravas.co.cr)*; **Desafío** *(east of the park, ☎ 506/479-9464)*; or **Aventuras Arenal** *(☎ 506/479-9133, www.arenaladventures.com)*.

If you're fortunate enough to be in La Fortuna on a weekend, take off your hiking boots, put on your dancing shoes and head for **Volcan Look** *(☎ 506/479-6961)*, a huge new disco a short distance from town on the road toward Tabacón. Put 200 people on the dance floor and it still looks empty.

Places to Stay & Eat

On the Way In

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Chachagua Rain Forest Lodge *(a few kilometers outside Chachagua, ☎ 506/231-0356, fax 290-6506, www.novanet.co.cr/chachagua, 22 rooms, pool, restaurant, pick-up service, conference facility, $$$-$$$$)*. This is one of Costa Rica's hidden treasures. While everyone goes to hotels at Arenal or Monteverde, a short side trip leads to this really appealing private lodge just below a cloud forest. Individual rustic cabins speckle the landscaped gardens where streams splash down from the mountaintop. Each good-size cabin boasts a large wooden porch for sitting and birdwatching. Inside, the bedrooms have two beds, dresser, table and chair. They are made of natural wood, with memorably big, bright and airy bathrooms, lush plants and lots of light. The wooden deck restaurant (everything they prepare is grown on the farm, except the seafood) is also a communal meeting area. From there, it is a 20-minute walk to a five-meter/16-foot waterfall where you can swim. Heck, you can even swim in any of the numerous streams on the property – or in the swimming pool, built to look like a natural swimming hole. It's a two-hour hike up to the mountaintop – Wellington boots supplied. One of the main activities at Chachagua (pronounced cha-CHAG-wa) is horseback riding. Their lodge stables 30 horses, including five Spanish stallions, that ride in festivities all over Costa Rica. Breakfast is not included, but you should negotiate for it. A fine place to relax or take tours to the area's natural wonders.

Arenal Country Inn *(Arenal-Chachagua Road, ☎ 506/479-9670, fax 479-9433, www.costaricainn.com, air, room safe, pool, terrace, breakfast included, $$$$)*. Once a working hacienda, this appealing country inn consists of rooms in attractive duplex tropical cottages that are painted pumpkin and gold and covered with a red metal roof. Cottages are scattered around the lovely gardens in the flatlands beneath the volcano. The large reception area is open-air, under a big roof where the former cattle barn was. It has a small breakfast area, recreation area with a pool table and reading area with wicker furniture. The outdoor free-form pool is large and inviting. You are only one kilometer from La Fortuna town. Plus, a river runs through it – Robert Redford, take note.

UNDERWORLD CONNECTIONS

The Venado (deer) cave entrance was discovered in 1945 on a private farm in the rural town of Venado (about 10 km/six miles north of La Fortuna) by following a stream that flows from its mouth. The interior is undeveloped, without railings or cement walkways, and no enlarged headroom where the cave roof drops to under two meters/6.6 feet. Resident cave dwellers include a large colony of bats (not always hanging out), tarantulas, big crickets and the occasional snake. Be prepared to get dirty – rubber boots, hard hats, flashlights and face masks supplied by tour operators who run trips here.

In Town

La Fortuna offers the best opportunity to stay close to the volcano without paying extra for the nighttime view. Well-established **Hotel San Bosco** *(☎ 506/479-9050, fortuna@sol.racsa.co.cr, $$)* is on a side street next to Desafío Tours. Beautiful gardens and grounds surround this quiet modern hotel known for its cleanliness. Their small blue pool is inviting and the adjacent jacuzzi sits under a shady overhang. All the rooms are new, built in response to the huge increase in tourists that now flock to La Fortuna. Sand tiles, white walls, cherry trim, Italian ice-colored quilted bedspreads, porch. Across the street is **Rancho La Cascada Restaurant**, a popular eatery and bar under a huge palapa roof. Also across the way is the all-new **Cabinas Las Tinajas** *(☎ 506/479-9308, $)*, a tiny, four-room motel-like accommodation. It features clean rooms and baths, a patio porch and very low prices. Behind them is a fish farm that raises Tlapia. This is a quiet spot, but it comes with bragging rights that you found the best value in La Fortuna.

Crowded with a young crowd is **Luigi's Lodge** *(☎ 506/479-9898, www.luigislodge.com, $$)*, opposite the soccer field. Its pizza restaurant is the place to hang out. **Hotel Arenal Jireh** *(☎ 506/479-9004, $-$$)* is a very appealing, clean, six-room hotel on the corner downtown. Pool and Bible provided. Behind the Catholic church is **Cabinas La Amistad** *(☎ 506/479-9364, $)*, basic accommodations with personalized service.

Cabinas Guacamayo *(☎ 506/479-9393, $-$$)* is set in a garden area in town, as is **Las Cabanitas Resort** *(☎ 506/479-9400, $$)*, just east of downtown. Las Cabanitas is classy. It features a large free-form pool, a restaurant called Arara (tasty food) and large lovely hardwood bungalows with tiled roofs. Dollar for quality, this is a best buy. If they're full, check out **Villa Fortuna**, also very good (and a tad cheaper), next door.

For small and quiet, you won't find better than **Cabinas La Rivera** *(☎ 506/479-9048, breakfast included, $-$$)*, a little B&B several blocks east of Desafío Tours. Although the wooden walls limit privacy, the

grounds are manicured and the trees full of nests built by the oropéndola, a bird. This is a gem in the rough, and very appealing.

For the best value seafood restaurant in town, head to **Nene's Restaurant**, one block off the main road, east of the soccer field. You can always ask a local for directions – everyone eats there.

At the Foot of the Mountain

Every time we come to Arenal there is a new hotel springing up on former dairy pasture and hills at the base of the volcano. If there's lodging here, you can be sure it has a view.

Volcano Lodge *(☎ 506/460-6080, fax 460-6020, www.volcano-lodge.com, 20 rooms, air, pool, jacuzzi, restaurant, breakfast included, $$-$$$)*. Owned by the same family who own Sunset Tours and the Hotel San Bosco in town, this pretty lodge on a hill features large rooms with big picture windows and comfortable beds. Each of the 10 tile-roof duplex bungalows has a little garden, a patio and a good view of the volcano. We have stayed here twice since its opening in 2000 and enjoyed it. The restaurant serves Tico food and kids like the huge aquarium in the center of the *al fresco* dining area. Behind it, up a dirt road, is the **Cabinas Palo Verde** *(☎ 506/479-9306, $$)*, rustic cabins on a farm.

Tabacón Resort *(☎ 506/256-1500, fax 221-3075, www.tabacon.com, pool, 2 restaurants, 82 rooms & suites, air, cable, health spa, $$$$, breakfast included)* is our splurge accommodation at the base of the volcano. This luxury hotel complex is located up the hill from the warm Tabacón River, where they have built an elaborate spa. The rooms are large and attractive, with a great nighttime view of the volcano from either balconies or garden patios. New rooms were added in 2001. But the best reason of all for staying here is to use the spa (your room rate includes unlimited access). Three very warm swimming pools, one with a swim-up bar and cement tube slide, are very popular, as is the stream that features a natural waterfall with a ledge to sit under. The volcano heats the pools and river and it's great to go in the evening and see steam rise from the bathtub-warm river. Open to the public (US $18), the spa offers free changing rooms and towels (tips accepted).

A tropical garden weaves along the streambed, and visitors will delight in the colorful setting here. If you're not staying at the hotel and want to visit the spa, which has mud baths and massages by appointment, it's best to make a reservation for entrance and/or dinner, especially in high season. The restaurant overlooks the volcano (on a clear day, watch the boulders roll down) and river. It's a good choice for buffet or à la carte dining. Fifty meters/164 feet down the road on the right is their lower-cost warm-water pool, Las Fuentes, where locals go. It's more like an open garden area. There is a swimming pool and changing rooms, but most visitors sit in the waterfalls of the stream. The advantage is that it's

less crowded and costs less (US $8), but it has fewer facilities. About a half a kilometer farther down the road you may find cars parked on the left. This is the entrance to a free swimming hole in the warm river.

Arenal Lodge *(200 meters/658 feet after Arenal Lake Dam, ☎ 506/228-3189, fax 289-6798, www.arenallodge.com, restaurant, full breakfast included, $$-$$$).* If you ever wondered what was above the clouds, turn into the entrance of Arenal Lodge, just over the dam at the east end of the lake. Follow the serpentine brick road up through a cloud forest to the top of a mountain. Half the fun of Arenal Lodge (not to be confused with Arenal Observatory Lodge) is driving up their very good – but very steep – road through the cloud forest. Four-wheel-drive is strongly recommended. The lodge's economy rooms (*sans* view) are pleasant, with one queen and one single bed. If it's rainy season, which is actually high season around Arenal, you won't miss not having a view from your room. The popular junior suites are very large and comfortably appointed, with wooden balconies that overlook tropical gardens, with the lake and the volcano in the distance. Fruit bird feeders in the gardens attract scores of colorful song and hummingbirds. Swiss-style chalets, complete with fireplaces and balconies, sit on the very crest of the mountaintop. They cost just a little more than the junior suites. Free shuttle bus to the hot springs and La Fortuna town. The same company also has a very appealing hotel at Jacó Beach called **Arenal Pacifico** (see review on page 278).

Other properties on the road uphill include **Montaña de Fuego** *(☎ 506/460-1220, www.montanadefuego.com, $$$)* and **Hotel Arenal Paraíso** *(☎ 506/460-5333, www.arenalparaiso.decostarica.co.cr, $$)*. Montaña was the first of these side-by-side hilltop *casita* hotels, both owned by the same family. They offer large simple cabins, a glass porch restaurant at Montaña and unobstructed volcano views. Arenal Paraíso is the newer and least expensive of the two, with smaller wooden cabins and decks. **Arenal Vista Lodge** *(☎ 506/221-0965, www.arenalvistalodge.com, $$)* has a great vista of Arenal, with simple connected rooms on a hilltop. You can't miss it. Newer and cheaper is **Albergue Linda Vista** *(☎ 506/479-9808).*

Los Lagos, Junglas y Senderos *(☎ 506/479-8000, $$-$$$)*, which means "Lakes, Forests and Trails," is the hotel closest to the volcano's active side and lava flow. You won't believe how close until you hike up to the observatory, which you can do even if you're not staying here (just look out your window if you are). Signs abound for emergency exit routes – how exciting. Rooms in villas, restaurant, a water splash park for kids, pool.

Albergue la Catarata translates to Waterfall Lodge (☎ *506/286-4203, $)*. It's another cooperative lodge run by the 12-family community association of Zeta Trece (Z-13). From town, head 1½ km/.9 miles toward the volcano and turn onto a logging road heading southwest for another 1.5 km/.9 miles. Be an eco-tourist!

On your way around the volcano to the lake, turn left for the National Park and **Arenal Observatory Lodge** *(☎ 506/257-9489, www.arenal-observatory.co.cr, $$$-$$$$)*, a former farm on the base of the volcano. It was converted into a lodge in 1973 for the volcanologists from the Smithsonian Institution. This well-known hotel, which has a close, bird's-eye view of Arenal, is protected from a lava flow by the Agua Caliente River gorge. Located within the national park and bordering the Monteverde Cloud Forest, it's no surprise that the lodge received a "Four Leaf" rating from Costa Rica's sustainable tourism certification program. The lodge owner, William Aspinall, former director of Monteverde, has instituted a new three-day hike through the rainforest to Monteverde. The lava flow at night no longer faces this side of the mountain, but you get to see daytime eruptions.

Just a bit farther along the dirt road and across two streams is the **Hotel Linda Vista del Norte Lodge** *(☎ 506/380-0847, www.lindavistadelnorte.com, breakfast included, $$)* on the other side of the lake. Its "linda vista" (pretty view) is of the lake and the volcano. This is the sunnier side of the mountain. Basic, comfortable accommodations in a pretty setting; rooms facing the volcano cost a bit more. The personable owner runs the farm surrounding this hilltop lodge.

Caño Negro Wildlife Refuge

In a remote area of the north lies the large, swampy, wildlife mecca, **Caño Negro Wildlife Refuge**. It's a long drive (124 km/77 miles north of Ciudad Quesada), but of huge interest for dedicated eco-travelers, naturalists and birders. A large lake covers much of the 9,969-hectare/24,623-acre park; most sightseeing is done by boat. Arrange your visit with La Fortuna agencies, listed on page 199. The best time to visit here is the rainy season – more water means more birds.

NICARAGUA SIDE TRIP

Just to the north of Caño Negro is **Los Chiles**, on the border of Nicaragua. If you're thinking of crossing the border, it may be possible to travel by boat from Los Chiles to San Carlos on Lake Nicaragua. Immigration is closed weekends. A much easier and safer way to get a **Nicaraguan passport stamp** is to go back south and take a boat trip to Tortuguero from Muelle, near Puerto Viejo de Sarapiquí. The boat stops at a Nicaraguan customs and guardhouse and everyone must show ID. **Costa Rica Expeditions** *(☎ 506/257-0766)* occasionally runs this route from Caño Negro. Call ahead.

Lake Arenal

What a woman says to her ardent lover
should be written in wind and running water.
~ Caius Valerius Catullus, Roman poet, 87-54 B.C.

If you weren't impressed by – or couldn't see – the volcano, take a ride around Lake Arenal, Costa Rica's largest lake at 33 km/20 miles long. If nothing else, the size of the potholes in many parts of the road should impress (or depress, depending on your driving skills). The view of the countryside is wonderful.

Tectonic upheavals created Lake Arenal about three million years ago and it provided fresh fish for ancient Guatusu inhabitants of its shore. In 1973 an electrical energy dam raised the lake level and drowned the old villages of Arenal and Tronado. Arenal rebuilt on higher ground as Nuevo Arenal, but lost to the water was archeological evidence of pre-historic habitation, including a native burial ground. The eastern edge of the lake has an incredible view of the volcano, although that side no longer features the lava flow.

As you drive west you pass dairy farms, secondary forests and the occasional habitation. The lake's water is warm and fine for swimming, but the most popular sports around are sailing, windsurfing and fishing for *guapote* (bass), who put up a fierce fight. Due to the lake's alignment and climate, it's famous for warm winds that whip across its western end – at 60 or more knots, especially from December to February. Outside of Tilarán you'll come to huge white windmills rotating with a steady hum on the hills above the lake. Be Don Quixote and chase windmills by turning up one of the dirt roads that rise to the huge metal dragons.

The first stop along the lake circuit should be **Los Heroes** *(☎ 506/284-6315, heroes@racsa.co.cr, $$)*, a restaurant, gift-shop, hotel and dairy farm right out of *The Sound of Music*. The owners, a Swiss husband and Tica wife, offer small rooms and a mixed menu at their huge Swiss chalet. Imported embryos from Alpine bovines makes even the family's dairy herd Swiss. They're working on a fascinating narrow gauge diesel train (imported from Switzerland, of course) that will take visitors up the mountainside to the cloud forest above their farm, or carry a wedding party from their small chapel.

Arenal Botanical Gardens *(www.exoticseeds.com, ☎ 506-6944305)* was founded in 1991 by Michael LeMay as a "plant reserve and nature library." This lush, lovely hillside garden also contains a butterfly farm. Open 9-5 daily, admissions about US $8. Worth a peaceful and quiet visit.

Places to Stay & Eat

Toad Hall, a famous store that offers a great variety of local and national handicrafts, is located in the tiny town of La Unión. It has a pleasing vegetarian/health food restaurant overlooking the lake. Alternately, drive two km/1.25 miles farther to the artistic **Restaurante Sabor Italiano**, a pizzeria run by a real Italian family.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

La Ceiba Tree Lodge *(☎ 506/385-1540, fingrspm@sol.racsa.co.cr, $$)* is a captivating little lodge – not in a tree but up on a hillside with a sweeping view of the lake. A 500-year-old-plus ceiba tree is the inspiration for this wonderful B&B with five rooms and an apartment. Over 80 species of orchids are grown in the gardens surrounding the magnificent ceiba.

A short distance from the botanical gardens is **Villa Decary** *(☎ 506/383-3012, www.villadecary.com, $$-$$$)*, another wonderful B&B, this one owned by North Americans. It has nice rooms and offers great birding.

THE TREE OF LIFE

Ceiba trees were considered holy in the Maya-influenced pre-Columbian civilizations such as the local Guatusu. They are called the "tree of life." Their roots lead to the underworld; their trunk is the world in which we live. The tree's spreading branches hold up the sky, home of the gods.

The quaint but prosperous town of **Nuevo Arenal** replaced the original town that was flooded in the late 1970s. On the main drag is **Tom's Pan**, a German bakery. At last, from here to Tilarán the road improves. Good eats can be found at **Willy's Caballo Negro**, three km/1.9 miles west, where vegetarian and European cooking are served side by side. If you follow the signs inland of Nuevo Arenal to Cote Lake you'll come to **Lake Coter Eco-Lodge** *(☎ 506/257-5075, fax 257-7065, www.rainforest-adventures.com, $$)*, an inviting little eco-adventure lodge with a canopy slide and environmental programs for eco-tourists.

Back along the lake road is **Chalet Nicholas** *(☎ 506/694-4041, nicholas@sol.racsa.co.cr)*, a hidden gem of a B&B run by North Americans and surrounded by woods. Bordering their property is a nature reserve; hiking and horseback riding are popular. Non-smokers and dog-lovers only.

The **Rock River Lodge** *(☎ 506/695-5644, $$, www.rokriverlodge.com)* advertises the "Best Mountain Biking in Costa Rica." But we know it best for its popularity as a windsurfing outfitter. The restaurant-bar has a welcoming fireplace for cool or rainy evenings. The **Mystica Resort, Bar & Pizza** *(☎ 506/382-1499, mystica@aol.com)* never had Julia Roberts stay there (*Mystic Pizza*, her first movie... get it?) but does offer wood oven pizza in the restaurant. Their pretty ranch-style cabins have spacious rooms with porches entwined by flowers.

Tilarán

The roundabout-the-lake route described above leads to Tilarán and from there, access to the western beaches of Nicoya and Guanacaste or to the famous Monteverde Cloud Forest. Tilarán is a cool country town at the center of farmlands and horse and cattle ranching. It's an unpretentious place that can serve as a base for trips to several destinations, with a comfortable climate and lots of activities. Its main claim to fame, however, is the popular **Fiesta de Dias Civicas** – a rodeo, livestock show and country fair held the last weekend of April each year.

Eat at **La Carreta Restaurant** behind the cathedral; you can't miss the signs. Billie and Tom Jaffe from Florida opened it in 1994 and their food is legendary. It has an unusual gift shop and a good menu. Dine on the shady porch where plastic bags, filled with water, hang from the rafters. Apparently, the sun's rays refract in prisms that seem to keep away flies. Tom wrote us just before press time about his new eight-room **La Carreta Bed & Breakfast** *(☎ 506/695-6593)*, which sounds very good. Alternatively, stay cheap at the **Hotel Naralit**, across from the modern-looking cathedral. From Tilarán you may be able to see the **Tenorio Volcano** (no facilities) to the north, which looks like any other mountain.

From Tilarán there is a back way to Monteverde (see below) and a good road to the Inter-American Highway, which can take you to Guanacaste or back to San José.

Backcountry

A scenic alternate way to the far side of the mountains, without going around Lake Arenal, is to head north from La Fortuna to San Rafael and up to Upala (the road between San Rafael and Upala is narrow but drivable) and take the road that crosses the valley between the Tenorio and Miravalles volcanoes. The rural road reaches the Inter-American Highway about seven km/4.4 miles north of Cañas. Three km/1.9 miles from Bijagua town is a Cooprena lodge, **Albergue Heliconia** *(☎ 506/286-4203)*, run by 12 local farm families growing coffee and grain.

A rustic, all-inclusive eco-adventure lodge on the slopes of Tenorio – look for a sign six km/3.7 miles north of Bijagua, after Bar Mirador – is **La Carolina Lodge** *(☎ 506/380-1656, www.lacarolinalodge.com, $$)*. This ranch-style lodge has a river and a pool for swimming and offers horseback trips or some great hikes to this little-visited area of Costa Rica. How do waterfalls, thermal springs and mineral mud pits within a national forest sound? Even better is that fact that it's only about a two-hour drive to the beach!

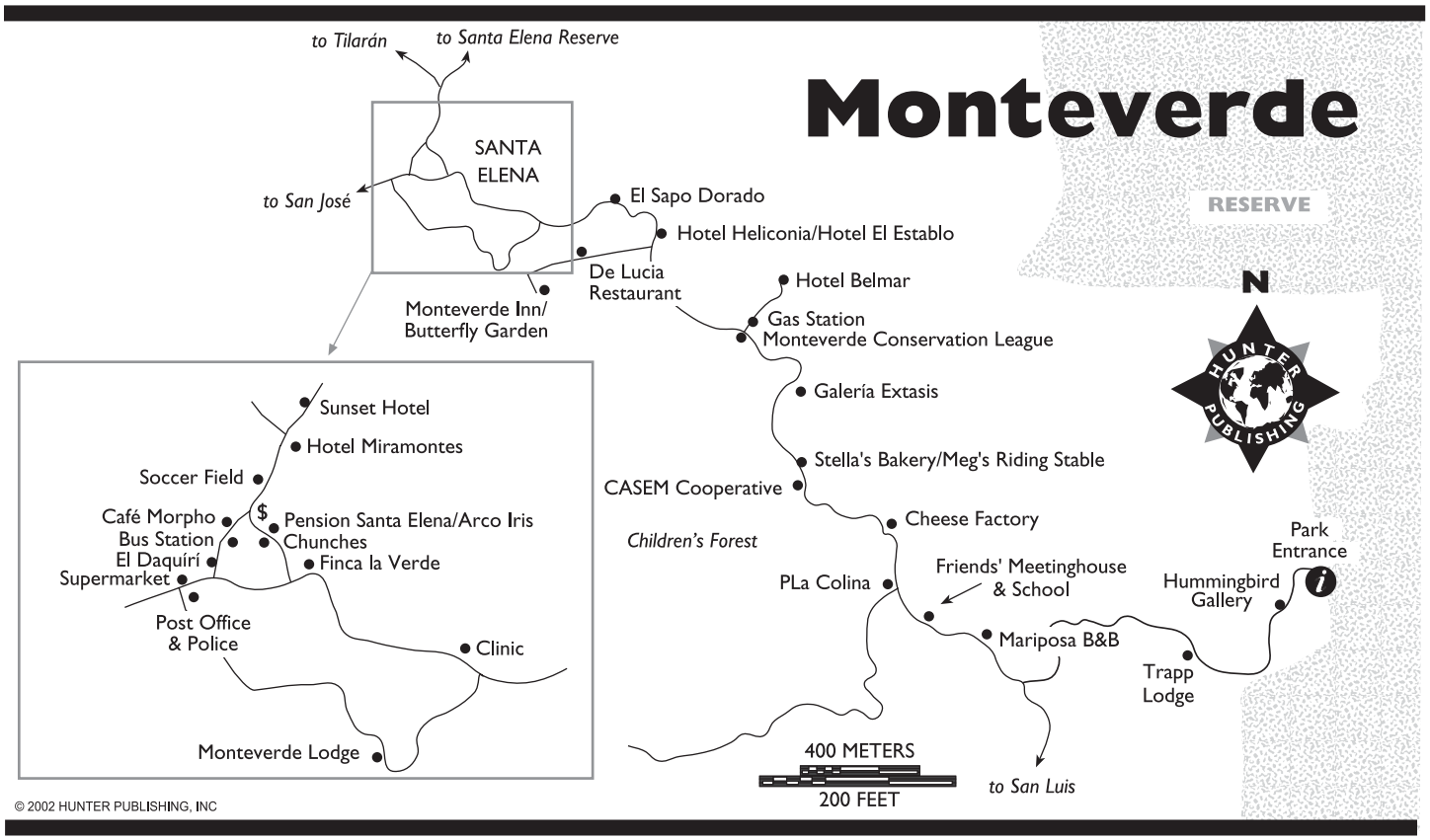
Once you come to the Inter-American Highway, your choice is to proceed north to Liberia and the coast, or drive south through Cañas and backtrack up to Monteverde. If you choose, there is also a gravel road **shortcut** from Tilarán to Monteverde, bumpy and rough but passable with four-wheel-drive. A public bus follows the same route. If you go this way you'll pass **El Trapiche**, an old-fashioned sugar mill. The route is "iffy" during the rainy season, so ask first. Along this route (six km/3.7 miles before Santa Elena) is another Cooprena lodge, **Albergue Ecoverde** *(☎ 506/286-4203)* run by 12 families of Los Olivos.

Monteverde

May your trails be crooked, lonesome, dangerous,
leading to the most amazing view.
May your mountains rise into, and above, the clouds.
~ *A Prayer for the Traveler*, Edward Abbey, 1927-1989

Monteverde Cloud Forest

A colony of Quaker farmers from Alabama, searching for a more pacifistic environment, came to Costa Rica in 1951 just two years after it abolished its army. They set up dairy farms in Monteverde ("Green Mountain"), part of the steep Tilarán mountain range. The community prospered when they developed a market for their excellent cheeses. Come here hungry – **Productores de Monteverde Cheese Factory** produces a ton of cheese a day.



© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

The original settlers included forward-thinking pioneers who recognized the frailty of the environment and determined to preserve the Guacimal River at its source in the primary cloud forests. By preventing development in their original 554-hectare/1,368-acre **Bosque Eterno**, the area remained pristine until the threat of homesteading in the surrounding forest forced further action. Visiting scientists George and Harriet Powell teamed up with long-time resident Wilford Guindon to promote an "official" nature preserve. With the help of the **Tropical Science Center**, who now run and maintain it – it is *not* a national park – the **Monteverde Biological Cloud Forest Preserve** *(www.monteverde-info.com)* became official in March, 1972. The foggy forest (elevation 1,440 meters/4,662 feet) boasts six distinct ecological zones. Since its inception, the preserved region has grown rapidly – both in size and fame – and now covers 10,500 hectares and sees well over 50,000 visitors annually. Bordered by the Santa Elena and Children's rainforests, plus Arenal and San Ramón forests, the area is one of Costa Rica's most important protected ecological zones. Entrance into the park is restricted to 150 people at any one time, which may mean a wait.

The Monteverde Cloud Forest is a diverse biological wonderland that contains old-growth trees, favored habitat of the spectacular quetzal. But it is also home to 400 other kinds of birds, including 30 types of hummingbirds and such odd specimens as three-wattled bellbirds and bare-necked umbrella birds. Ground-dwelling residents include the powerful jaguar, the ocelot and the tapir, 2,500 species of plants (including 420 kinds of orchids) and 1,200 amphibian and reptile species. Because there is so much to see, it's best to have a guide who knows where to look for wildlife in the wild. Guided tours run about US $15 per person and night tours, when it's not raining, start at 7 pm. You can reserve a guide on-line at guide@monteverdeinfo.com. An excellent website focusing on both Monteverde and the Santa Elena area is www.monteverdeinfo.com.

If you're driving the Inter-American Highway there are two routes up the mountain. Both feature hard driving on rough roads – a conscious effort by the Monteverde community to slow development by jarring your kidneys. The **southern route** from San José is just before the Río Lagarto Bridge at Km 149; look for a tiny sign on a bar to the right. There's also a shortcut south of the Lagarto Bridge at Río Sardinal, which joins the Lagarto road, but this "shortcut" may sometimes take longer because the road is often in terrible shape.

The **northern route** is better marked and leaves the highway at the turn for Las Juntas. It's a good road for a third of the way up the mountain, and then it deteriorates to be as bad as the other. Follow the sign in Juntas for San Rafael, not Los Dos. Monteverde is two hours from the highway and about four hours from San José. If you have time, check out Las Juntas, once the gold-mining capital of Costa Rica. It has an Eco

Museo outside town with trails leading to an old gold mine. Boston – yes Boston – is a nearby town with an active gold-mining cooperative that you can visit. Call **Mina Tours** *(☎ 506/662-0753)* for an escorted tour.

Adventures on Foot

Hut Hiking

Three rustic back country huts are available in Monteverde for just US $4 per night, plus the entrance fee for each day. It's a five-hour hike to **Eladios Hut** (Portland Audubon Center), the largest of the three. **La Leona Hut** features an enchanting setting on the Río Peñas Blancas with a cable car upstream for crossings. It takes 3½ hours to reach. The closest, **El Valle Hut**, takes 2½ hours to reach.

Huts are rustic, with dorm bunk beds, water, propane and wood stoves, cooking pots and utensils, but no sheets or blankets. Bring food, candles, sleeping bags and toilet paper. Arrange with the visitor's center.

TO GUIDE, OR NOT TO GUIDE?

No guides are needed for the following Monteverde Cloud Forest trails, although we recommend you hire one to point out the wildlife.

Hiking Trails

Many of the trails can be combined to form loops.

MONTEVERDE HIKING TRAILS
All times given are approximate for round-trip hikes.
SENDERO BOSQUE NUBOSO (Cloud Forest Trail) is the most popular trail, winding past some fascinating strangler figs. It takes about 1½ hours and is just shy of two km long (1.2 miles), rising 65 m (213 ft). A self-guided tour booklet of this trail is available in English and Spanish at the visitor's center.
EL CAMINO (The Road) rises 45 meters/148 feet through a less forested area; the sunlight attracts butterflies and birds. Two km (1.2 miles); allow about an hour.
SENDERO PANTANOSO (Swamp Trail). This 1.6-km trail (one mile) takes a little over an hour to traverse a swamp forest. It features wild magnolias and a podocarpus, the only conifer in the preserve.
SENDERO RIO (River Trail) follows the Quebrada Cueda for nearly two km (1.2 miles) to a waterfall. Near the waterfall check out the zapote trees and their huge, buttressed roots.

MONTEVERDE HIKING TRAILS
SENDERO CHOMOGO rises 150 meters/492 feet to reach a height of 1,680 meters/5,510 feet above sea level. During your 1¼-hour hike you'll encounter oak, bamboo, heliconia, and hot lip plants abound.
SENDERO BOSQUE ETERNO (Eternal Forest Trail) is in the original Quaker preserve. This 20-minute hike shows good examples of strangler figs.
SENDERO GEORGE POWELL is named after one of the founders of Monteverde. It's a quick 10 minutes through a second-growth forest.
SENDERO BRILLIANTE (Brilliant Trail) leads you along the Continental Divide to La Ventana, with a wide view of the elfin forest en route. Bamboo is plentiful. You can hike this .2-mile trail in 10 minutes.
SENDERO ROBLE (Tree Trail) is an appealing narrow trail with a beautiful heliconia grove. It will take 10 minutes to hike.

Outside the reserve there is an excellent hike to the top of Cerro Amigos, along the dirt road to the Television Tower. The road begins just before the gas station on the road to Monteverde and passes the Hotel Bel Mar. It's about 3½ hours round-trip. On a clear day, you can see forever from the 1,842-meter/6,000-foot peak.

Bosque Nuboso de Los Niños

Never doubt that a small group of thoughtful,
committed citizens can change the world.
Indeed, it's the only thing that ever has.
~ Margaret Mead, American anthropologist

The **Children's Eternal Rainforest** is good for children of all ages – in more ways than one. Its 3½-km/2.2-mile **Bajo del Tigre Trail** (Jaguar Canyon) snakes along the Pacific slope in a transition zone between wet and cloud forests. Thirty tree species within its border have been identified as previously unknown and the area is rich in diverse wildlife. The forest is managed by the Monteverde Conservation League and it borders the Monteverde Preserve.

But what is most magical about these woods is the fact that it was inspired by a fourth-grade students' Children's Rainforest Campaign in Sweden in 1987. It is now the largest private preserve in Costa Rica at over 50,000 acres.

There are two small private complimentary ecological endeavors in the area. **Finca Ecologica**, an Ecological Farm *(☎ 506/645-5363)* with a forest, waterfall and fields, is great for birding and has guided tours available. The **Reserva Senduro Tranquillo** (Quiet Path Reserve, ☎ 506/645-5010) is a 200-acre reserve belonging to the Lowther family. It has excellent bi-lingual trail guides. Up the hill from the Cheese Factory.

Santa Elena Rainforest Reserve

A culture is no better than its woods.
~ *Woods*, Wynstan Hugh Auden, 1907-1973

Much less visited, so in some ways more virginal, is the nearby **Reserva Santa Elena**, one of the first successful community-administered private reserves in Costa Rica. More than 750 acres of rainforest land was permanently leased by Santa Elena High School seven km/4.4 miles from the town of the same name. It was originally meant to be a training ground for farming, but in 1989 students and faculty decided to open it as a cloud forest preserve instead. Now it is an outdoor classroom in botany, biology, ecology and tourism. Entrance fees go towards maintenance and benefit local schools. One of the highlights in the 12 km/7.5 miles of trails is an 11-meter/36-foot viewing platform above the rainforest canopy.

A four-wheel-drive leaves from Pension Santa Elena and the Banco Nacional each morning and heads to the reserve. Make reservations for a ride and/or a guide by phoning ☎ 506/645-5014. There's also a welcome center at the north end of town.

On the way to the reserve is **Mirador San Gerardo** *(take the left fork in the road, ☎ 506/645-5087)* that offers sweeping views of Arenal Volcano and Lake – but usually only in the dry season (it's always cloudy in the rainy season). The ranch features horseback rides and hikes on their property, including lunches, hostel accommodations and a restaurant. One enticing horseback ride heads to the volcano – a unique, sore-butt, overnight excursion.

■ Santa Elena Pueblo

Peace is more precious than a piece of land.
~ Anwar Sadat, 1918-1981

There is no real town of Monteverde, but a charming little village called **Santa Elena**, six km/3.7 miles downhill. This is the center of most activity and it's where you'll go for provisions and socialization. It features shops, bus station, restaurants, supermarket, bars, post office with Internet access and even a very likeable bookstore/laundromat/coffee shop, **Chunches**, *(☎ 506/645-5147)*, owned by Jim Stanley and Wendy Rockwell. The bulletin board here is used extensively by the community and visitors.

Shopping

When not trekking around the woods, serious shoppers head for "Community of Artisans of Santa Elena and Monteverde" (**CASEM**), a women's crafts cooperative. They also feature lots of one-of-a-kind T-shirts, clothing, local coffee, weavings, pottery and souvenirs. From a modest start with eight women in 1982, the co-op has grown to over 140 women and 10 men.

The **Monteverde Park Visitor's Center** also has a well-stocked gift shop. The **Cheese Factory** shows how they make and sell cheese. Up the road is a **Ceramics Studio** and there is a **Butterfly Garden** near the Finca Ecológica.

Gift and art galleries abound. Check out the **Hummingbird Gallery**, up on the way to the park entrance, or **Galería Extasis**, also on the main road uphill. Weekly workshops in various art forms can be arranged for long-term visitors at the **Studio of the Arts** *(US ☎ 800/370-3331, CR ☎ 506/645-5434, www.mvstudios.com)*, a cooperative of local artists.

Adventures

More active travelers should contact the **Original Canopy Tour** *(☎ 506/645-5243, www.canopytour.co.cr)*, which claims to be the pioneers of canopy tours. Participants are strapped into a safety harness and proceed to zip along steel wires stretched between tall trees. We've been on several canopy tours in Costa Rica and found this one pleasing. The best part for us was climbing to a platform through a hollowed strangler fig lattice that had killed the tree it once wrapped around. This activity is great for kids from eight years old to 80. Prices start at US $45 for walk-ins and go up to as much as $1,600 for multi-day itineraries.

Higher and longer thrills can be found at **Sky Trek** *(☎ 506/645-5238, www.skywalk.co.cr)*, a complex of high suspension bridges, platforms and zip lines to shoot over and through the trees. You'll be as much as 127 meters/417 feet above the ground and travel 427 meters/1,400 feet on one of the runs. Of course, you're strapped into a safety harness. Its sister attraction, **Sky Walk**, offers a more sedate experience. Two km/1.25 miles of hiking trails lead to five long, narrow suspension bridges as much as 40 meters/132 feet above ground. All attractions are safe. Cost is about US $35 per person for either the Walk or the Trek.

An even more sedentary tour is with **Aerial Adventures** *(☎ 506/645-5960)*. It mimics the tram with cars suspended on rails traversing 1.5 km/.9 miles of open fields and woods. The slow-moving cars go as low as ground level and as high as 12 meters/39 feet. Near the Finca Ecológica.

Most hotels will make your day-before arrangements for the three tours listed above.

Places to Stay

All in all, we found Santa Elena a great place to hang out for several days or longer. There are some good hotels near town and in the area, plus more on the road uphill toward the forest. A bus leaves to Monteverde Preserve from the Banco Nacional at 6:15 am and 1 pm daily, returning at noon and 4 pm. Only a couple of hotels are less than a half-hour walk uphill to the entrance.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Toward the Preserve

Trapp Family Lodge *(☎ 506/645-5858, fax 645-5990, www.ticoweb.com/trappfam, 10 rooms, restaurant, TV lounge, $$)*. If they ever find a human gene for geniality, they'll find it in the Trapp family lineage. The young owner of this lodge is one of the warmest and friendliest hosts around – we really felt welcome here. Andrés Trapp Belmar grew up in Chile and came to Costa Rica to work as a guide in the rainforest. His grandmother was a Trapp from Austria, and hotels are in his blood – his uncle owns the Bavarian-like Belmar (see below). The rooms are clean and appealing, with lots of polished tropical hardwoods. We'd like the rates to include breakfast, but that may come only with competition. This is the closest lodge to the Cloud Forest entrance, although it's still a fair hike. We would stay here again, and again.

Swiss Hotel Miramontes *(500 meters/1,645 feet from the soccer field on the road from Las Juntas, ☎ 506/645-5152, fax 645-5297, 6 rooms, restaurant, $$)*. Set up on a sunny hill, the Miramontes is a small hotel run by a Swiss couple. The four standard rooms are off a hallway that leads to their appealing restaurant (it's open for lunch and dinner and features international cuisine, including Swiss). The best of the bedrooms is the

first one, which has big bright corner windows. Each good-size room has a queen and twin bed and natural wood-paneled walls. The two rooms in the cabin (#7 and 8) are larger, with a small table and chair, shower and bathtub, all wood walls and ceiling, and a veranda. By showing even a small interest in orchids or butterflies, you may encourage part-owner Walter Faisthuber to take you on a nature walk or butterfly hunt.

Sunset Hotel *(outside town on the road to Santa Elena Forest, ☎ 506/645-5048, fax 645-5228, 7 rooms, restaurant, full breakfast included, $-$$)*. The squeaky-clean Sunset offers motel-like rooms, all with a great view of the sunsets over the Nicoya Peninsula – if the clouds don't get in the way. It's an excellent value in Monteverde, set on a knoll with expansive open gardens and nature hiking trails. The hotel's bright and welcoming rooms contain one queen and one twin bed each, tile floors and bath, table lamp and front sitting porch. The restaurant, open for breakfast and dinner, features German/European cooking with an expansive view from its panoramic windows. Mucho birds and butterflies.

El Establo Hotel *(on the road to Monteverde in Cerro Plano, ☎ 506/645-5110, fax 645-5033, www.ticoweb.com/elestablo, 50 rooms, 2 restaurants, jacuzzi, cable TV lounge, fireplace lounge, pool, gym, full breakfast included, $$)*. We cannot do justice to this hotel by translating its name as "The Stable," nor by describing it as built in a style that resembles a converted barn. But it has a very homey kind of American horse-loving appeal, accented by room doors that look as if they open top and bottom – Dutch or cottage doors – and high-ceilinged public areas instead of hallways. Large, pleasing quarters have queen beds. The unique country style is a reflection of the owner, Ruth Campbell, who came to Monteverde as one of the original Quaker settlers when she was a baby. Large windows around the hotel look out into the 61-hectare/150-acre gardens and fruit trees that attract many birds and butterflies. Spotlessly clean and comfortable, El Establo is simple and priced very reasonably for the excellent service provided. Family friendly atmosphere. No smoking and no alcohol served.

Hotel Belmar *(on road to Monteverde, ☎ 506/645-5201, fax 645-5135, 34 rooms, restaurant, $$)*. If it were not for the warm temperature and surrounding cloud forest, you'd swear you were in the Alps. This well-known Swiss chalet-style hotel is built into the mountainside facing extravagant gardens that sweep downward to a small lake. The common areas have a rustic feel, but the individual rooms are well appointed, with two beds, dresser, natural wood walls and small balconies overlooking the grounds. The rather expensive restaurant, where dramatic sunsets can set the mood, is renowned for its international cooking.

Mariposa B&B *(opposite La Fonda Vela Hotel on the road to Monteverde, ☎ 506/645-5013, 3 rooms, breakfast included, $)*. A young Tico family rents three simple rooms set in a green building up a private driveway along the road to Monteverde. Close to the cloud forest. You get a bathtub (hot water too), queen-size mattress, lamp, a big dresser and breakfast. You may ask for other meals at an additional charge.

La Colina Lodge *(on the road to Monteverde, ☎ 506/645-5009, www.lacolina.com, 11 rooms, breakfast included, $$)*. Owned by a couple from Denver, the ambiance here is an appealing Rocky Mountain Western. Rooms are individually eclectic – some in the log cabin main hotel share a bath, some are tiny. Very clean and very rustic, with log-cabin charm. The separate bunkhouse has a living room shared by two bedrooms; one is super small with bunk beds, and the other has two doubles. Good for a family to share. The owners have another good hotel in Manuel Antonio.

In Town

Hotel Finca Valverde's *(250 meters/822 feet southeast of the Banco Nacional, ☎ 506/645-5157, fax 645-5216, www.monteverde.co.cr, 22 rooms in 14 cabañas and 8 standard rooms, restaurant, $$)*. Just on the outskirts of Santa Elena, where the road inclines toward the Monteverde Cloud Forest, is this working coffee plantation that has sprouted a very pleasant hotel and bungalows in the forest below their *finca* (farm). A metal bridge suspended over a rushing stream – a free mini-Sky Walk – leads to the comfortable standard rooms housed in a large wooden building with wrap-around balcony and a good view. The only disadvantage to these quarters is the lack of a bathroom towel rack. The individual cabañas, scattered along the wooded hillside, are more luxurious, incorporating a large bathroom, individual veranda with garden chairs, main bedroom and upstairs sleeping loft with queen-size beds. The walls are all natural wood. Several trails fan out past the cabins into the coffee fields that climb the steep surrounding hills. The farm has been in Victor Valverde's family for years and his sons now work with him. His daughter-in-law manages the hotel's candle-lit restaurant, **Don Miguel**, where starched napery and curtains hand-painted with images of Costa Rican birds and flowers add to the romantic atmosphere. Excellent local cooking and very generous servings, but reservations are requested for all three meals. Private enough to make it feel like the forest, but just a two-minute walk to the town and its community attractions.

Arco Iris *(behind the Pension Santa Elena, ☎ 506/645-5067, fax 645-5022, arcoiris@racsa.co.cr, 10 rooms in 7 cabins, $$)*. The Arco Iris is German-owned and features attractive wood cabins on a tropically landscaped hill at the edge of town. The inviting duplex cabins are spread around the hillside set back off the road to Monteverde and the rooms in them are clean and basic. Well known as a pleasing place to stay. The

larger family cabin has two bedrooms and a small sitting area with futon couches that can be converted into beds. Our favorite is the Doll House, a charming miniature cabin with bunk beds, a little desk and a private bath. It's a real bargain. Full breakfast is an extra US $5 per person.

Pension Santa Elena *(☎ 506/645-5051, fax 645-6060, www.monteverdeinfo.com/pension.htm, $).* This bohemian low-rent lodge is the heart and soul of Santa Elena and if it ever changes it will doom the tiny town to gentrification. It has some private rooms with bath, and some shared rooms with shared bath. The people that run it are the town's Internet gurus. The pension is a landmark, with bulletin boards for communications to meet, arrange, rent, hire, bum, beg and borrow.

Outside of Town

Ecolodge San Luis & Biological Station *(US ☎ 888/388-2582, CR ☎ 506/380-3255, www.altatravelplanners.com, $$).* This is a unique attempt to bring together researchers, their work and interested eco-tourists in a fairly luxurious setting. Located at 1,400 meters/4,600 feet near a primary cloud forest, facilities include housing and research labs for students and professionals, a forest preserve and comfortable lodgings. Choose from well-appointed *cabina* rooms with balconies overlooking the San Luis River gorge, roomy bungalows or bunkhouse facilities (real bunk beds in dorm rooms). All have shared baths). A stay here is like being back in summer camp. Food is served family-style with plenty of company. The Ecolodge attracts environmentally aware tourists curious about life and smart enough to stay here. In San Luis, a few kilometers from Santa Elena, but 40 minutes by car on a very poor road.

Places to Eat

Just when you think you'll never survive another creep-along, crawl-along bumpy road, a short way down this one provides a respite at **Restaurante De Lucía** *(on the road to the Butterfly Gardens, Cerro Plano, ☎ 506/645-5337, $-$$).* We didn't even see a sign at the intersection (where the Hotel Heliconia and El Establo are) for this surprisingly good eatery featuring international cuisine and excellent wines. Owner Lucia and her husband José (who was once a lawyer in Chile – so don't get him started about Pinochet) have built a lovely all-wood restaurant with a European ambience, not to mention a paved parking lot. Open from 11 am for lunch and dinner. Prices are reasonable and the food commendable.

Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20
$$$$$	over US $20

Don't miss **Stella's Bakery** *(☎ 506/645-5560)*, across from CASEM store – just follow the scent of home baking and Monteverde coffee. Stella's is a hip little coffee shop, bakery and sandwich shop with eclectic artwork and earth mothers in attendance. A Monteverde institution.

Most hotels have good restaurants, and you don't need to be staying there to dine. A higher-class entry is the one in the **Sapo Dorado Hotel**, which receives the cuisine kudos from us.

In town, morph into **Café Morpho**, across the street from the bus station. You'll get a good economical lunch – veggies and *batidos* are big here – and a chance to see fellow wanderers. Coffee up and hunker down at **Chunches**, or eat and drink at **El Daquirí**.

Liberia & Guanacaste

Last night as I lay on the prairie, And looked at the stars in the sky,
I wondered if ever a cowboy, Would drift to that sweet bye-and-bye.
~ song: *The Cowboy's Dream*, anonymous

Liberia

The capital of Guanacaste Province is the growing city of Liberia, now complete with an international airport that accepts occasional charter flights. Overlooked as a tourist destination, the dusty colonial town is a center for the many ranches and farms in the mostly agricultural area. The sun shines more in Guanacaste especially in the dry season, but even in the rainy season when things are green, you get more sun time here. The year-round weather down on the plains is hot and hotter, but the town offers some respite in its cool, shady central square and *mercado*. Liberia is a more colonial town than any we've mentioned before. Spanish architecture survives in corner homes that have *puertas del sol* (wooden doors on each side of the corner, one to let in the morning sun, one for the afternoon); clean, straight streets lined with flamboyant trees; brilliant white-washed walls; adobe and stucco; brown tile roofs; wooden porticos; bright color trim; and bougainvillea peeking over garden walls. All these elements combine to make a pleasant stroll in the early morning or late afternoon.

QUARTZ DELIGHT

The bright sparkles in the walls of older buildings are reflections of quartzite contained in the white coral limestone used to build most of the original Ciudad Blanca, the White City.

If you're walking around, stop at the **Casa de la Cultura**, three blocks south of the main plaza. It features a display (in Spanish) of the area's cowboy, *sabanero*, heritage. Another destination could be the **Iglesia de la Ermita de la Resurreccíon** (Church of the Hermit of the Resurrection), thankfully shortened by locals to **La Agonía**, The Agony. The simple, quiet, colonial-style church dates back to when this corner of Costa Rica succeeded from Nicaragua. Liberia holds a major festival each year on July 25 to commemorate its succession from its northern neighbor. Count on cowboys, rodeos, parades, processions, fireworks, concerts and bloodless bullfights.

Set along the Inter-American Highway, Liberia is the last large city before Nicaragua, 75 km/47 miles north. For sea lovers, it's a crossroads for traffic headed to the beaches on Nicoya; nature lovers use it as a gateway to the Santa Rosa, Guanacaste, Palo Verde and Rincón de la Vieja national parks, plus San Ramón (Lomas Barbudal) Nature Preserve.

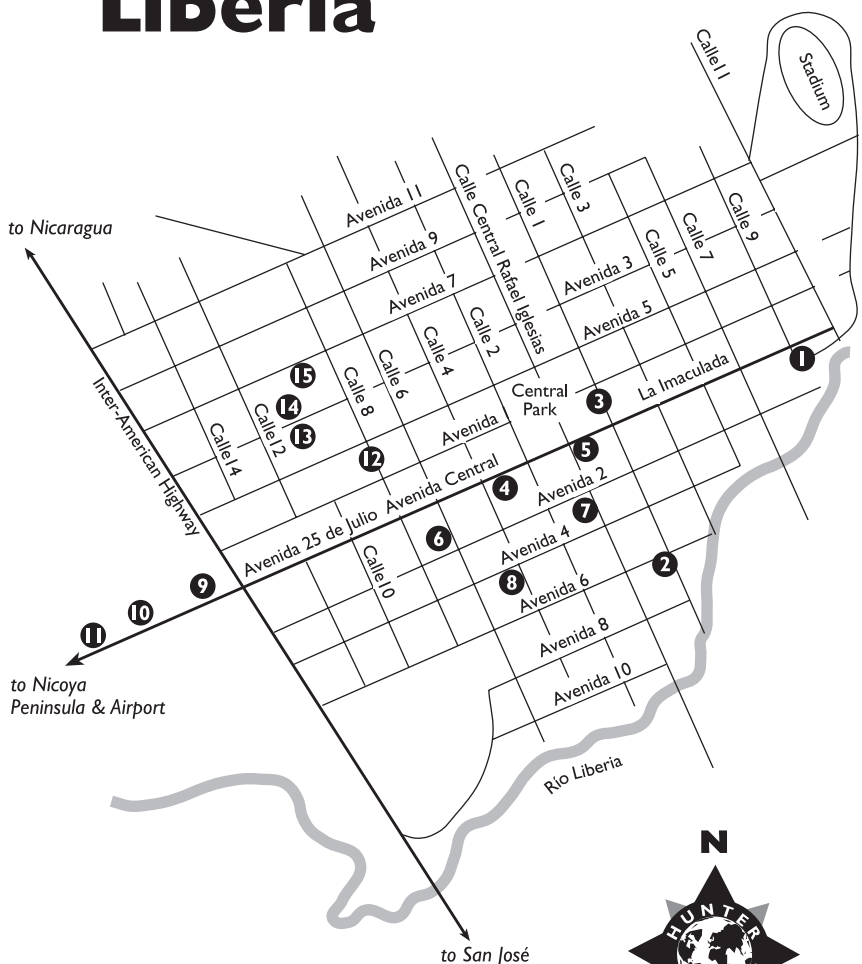
Places to Stay & Eat

If you're staying, several hotels and services cluster around the busy highway intersection where you turn for Nicoya. The best place to stay is **El Sitio Best Western**, near the intersection on the road to Nicoya *(US ☎ 800/528-1234, CR ☎ 506/666-1211, www.best-western.co.cr, 52 large rooms, air, pool, cable, $$)*, because of its shady pool and open hacienda style behind tall garden walls. In town, one of the prettiest motels is **Hotel La Siesta** *(Calle 4, Av 4 & 6, ☎ 506/666-0678)*, with an inviting blue pool that nudges up to the porch of its rooms. The inexpensive **Posada del Tope** *(Calle Central between Av 2 & 4, ☎ 506/666-3876)* offers small rooms with shared baths in a beautifully restored colonial home. They manage the hotel across the street, **Casa Real**, which boasts an astronomical observatory up top. One block north is the clean and cheap **Hotel Liberia** *(☎ 506/666-0160)*.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Our favorite place to eat in town is **Jardín de Azucar** (Sugar Garden) near the Central Park. **Las Tinajas** is a good burger/pizza fast-food joint (pizza and Chinese food seem to be local staples). The best food outside of town is on the road to Nicoya at **Restaurant Pókopí** (which means "very much" in the Chorotega language). It will surprise you with its "very much" continental menu – a delicious change from typical Tico *casados* and *gallo pinto*.

Liberia



1.	La Agonía	8.	Hotel La Siesta
2.	Casa de Cultura	9.	Gas Stations
3.	Cathedral	10.	Hotel El Sitio
4.	Pharmacy	11.	Restaurant Pokopi
5.	Hotel Liberia	12.	Post Office
6.	ICE (phones)	13.	Pulmitan Bus Station
7.	Posada del Tope	14.	Tracopa Bus Station
		15.	Central Market

500 METERS

1500 FEET

© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

This is cattle country, and the steaks at **La Tablita Steak House** *(☎ 506/666-7122)* couldn't be bigger or juicier. They're on the highway, one kilometer south of Liberia. Have an ice-cold beer for us.

Northern National Parks

Who has seen the wind? Neither you or I,
But when the trees bow down their heads, The wind is passing by.
~ *Who Has Seen the Wind?*, Christina Georgina Rossetti, English poet

Palo Verde National Park

Nestled down in the Tempisque River Valley is one of the most important bird paradises in Costa Rica, the **Palo Verde National Park** *(☎ 506/671-1062, www.ots.ac.cr)*. The park was once a massive ranch that was used – and still is – by the Organization for Tropical Studies to investigate its unique dry-forest ecosystem. In 1977 it was named a national park, yet cattle still graze in many parts and help keep down the vegetation, reflecting a symbiotic relationship with the birds that have come to seek refuge. Plus, cattle businesses benefit the local economy.

To get to Palo Verde National Park, follow the signs one hour west from Bagaces, a small town halfway between Cañas and Liberia on the Inter-American Highway.

Birding

The best time to see birds is during the dry season when they congregate around the water holes very near the ranger station. Scarlet macaws are the big attraction here, even for non-birders. The administration will refer you to local boatmen who will provide transportation over to **Isla Pájaros**, an important nesting ground. Arrange in advance. Observation of "Bird Island" is from the boat only.

Do not scare up a flock for photos – it disturbs their nesting cycle and can result in a fine for you.

Places to Stay & Eat

If you want to stay close to Palo Verde, try the new luxury B&B, **Rancho Humo** *(☎ 506/255-2463, $$$)*, located near Puerto Humo on the west bank of the Tempisque River. Reservations required. Follow the signs from the ferry to Nicoya.

Eco-tourists will be happy a bit upriver at the **Coopeortega** *(www.agroecoturismo.net is their Spanish-language site)* cooperative in Bolson,

accessed from Santa Cruz on the Nicoya Peninsula. The communities of Bolson and Ortega offer family lodging, boat trips on the Tempisque, Charco and Bolson rivers to see the crocodiles and birds, as well as horseback riding through the towns, farms and wetlands. They cook typical country food and have folk dancing and music.

Lomas Barbudal

The **Reserva Agroecologica de San Ramón** is more commonly known as Lomas Barbudal, or Bearded Hills. It's just 15 km/9.3 miles southwest of Bagaces – look for a dirt road just north of Bagaces and follow it for six km/3.7 miles. Open only in the dry season, this bird and animal refuge also boasts a diverse plant life, including rare cannonball trees (*balas de canón*), upon whose pendulous fruit scarlet macaws come from Palo Verde to dine. Camping is permitted, but the park has only rudimentary facilities. Swimming and hiking. You can get a taxi from Bagaces. Admission, US $25.

A few kilometers north of the town of Cañas, on the banks of the Corobicí River, is the resort hotel **Hacienda La Pacífica** *(☎ 506/669-0050, $$)*, which began life as a research facility and now offers tranquil lodgings, a nice pool and tours on horseback.

Rincón de la Vieja National Park

Life is mostly froth and bubble.
Two things stand like stone,
Kindness in another's trouble,
Courage in your own.
~ *Ye Wearie Wayfarer*, Adam Lindsay Gordon, 1833-1870

Rincón de la Vieja National Park is an impressive park surrounding two volcanoes, 25 km/15.5 miles northeast of Liberia. The park's 14,090 hectares/34,802 acres have been split into two sections, Las Pailas and Santa Maria. Las Pailas (The Cauldrons) includes the active volcano, Rincón de la Vieja (Old Woman's Place), complete with fumaroles, mud pots and steam vents, plus a number of waterfalls.

The park is part of Area de Conservación Guanacaste, and you can contact their headquarters for information, ☎ 506/666-5051. Admission is US $6 per day.

OLD WOMAN'S PLACE

The volcano's name comes from a Romeo and Juliet native legend about Princess Curubanda, whose lover from a feuding tribe, Prince Mixcoac, was thrown into the volcano. In order to be near him, she moved to the mountaintop and became a great healer, bestowing healing qualities to the ash and mud from the volcanic mud pots.

Rincón is a massive 600,000-year-old geological wonder with at least nine volcanic cones. The rim of the most active crater is 1,806 meters/5,940 feet high with near-vertical sides denuded of vegetation. No less than 32 rivers flow down the mighty volcano that bridges the Continental Divide, and its activity once served as a lighthouse for ships at sea. The most recent eruption of consequence was 1997 when it caused problems for some small towns on the Atlantic side.

Rincón's diverse ecosystems offer a variety of flora. Its high forested slopes feature gnarled, dwarfed trees draped in moss mats that provide the arboreal base for orchids and epiphytes. It hosts a large population of Costa Rica's national flower, the guaria morada orchid, and in the center of the brushwood is an immense 800-year-old ceiba tree – the start of one of several **canopy tours**. Rincón de la Vieja is home to 300 bird species, including crested guan, blue-crowned motmot and emerald toucanet, as well as a variety of mammals such as collared peccaries, agoutis, nine-banded armadillos and several species of monkeys. Many more people would visit here if access were a little easier, but the roads are often as bad as those at Monteverde.

WARNING: Do not wander off the trail to get a closer look at the hot springs and vents. The crust is sometimes fragile.

The good news is that hiking is less difficult, and there are a number of good trails in both sections.

■ DIRECTIONS

Two routes lead to Rincón Park. From Liberia itself, head west on Av 3 through Barrio La Victoria. Once out of town this road is very rough – dramatically beautiful, but very rough. Turn left in Colonia Blanca. The more common route is to go five km/3.1 miles north of Liberia on the highway to the town of Guadalupe and follow the gravel road toward Curubandé, for a total of 20 km/12.4 miles. This road crosses the private land of Hacienda Lodge Guachipelin, which charges US $2 per vehicle as a toll.

Places to Stay

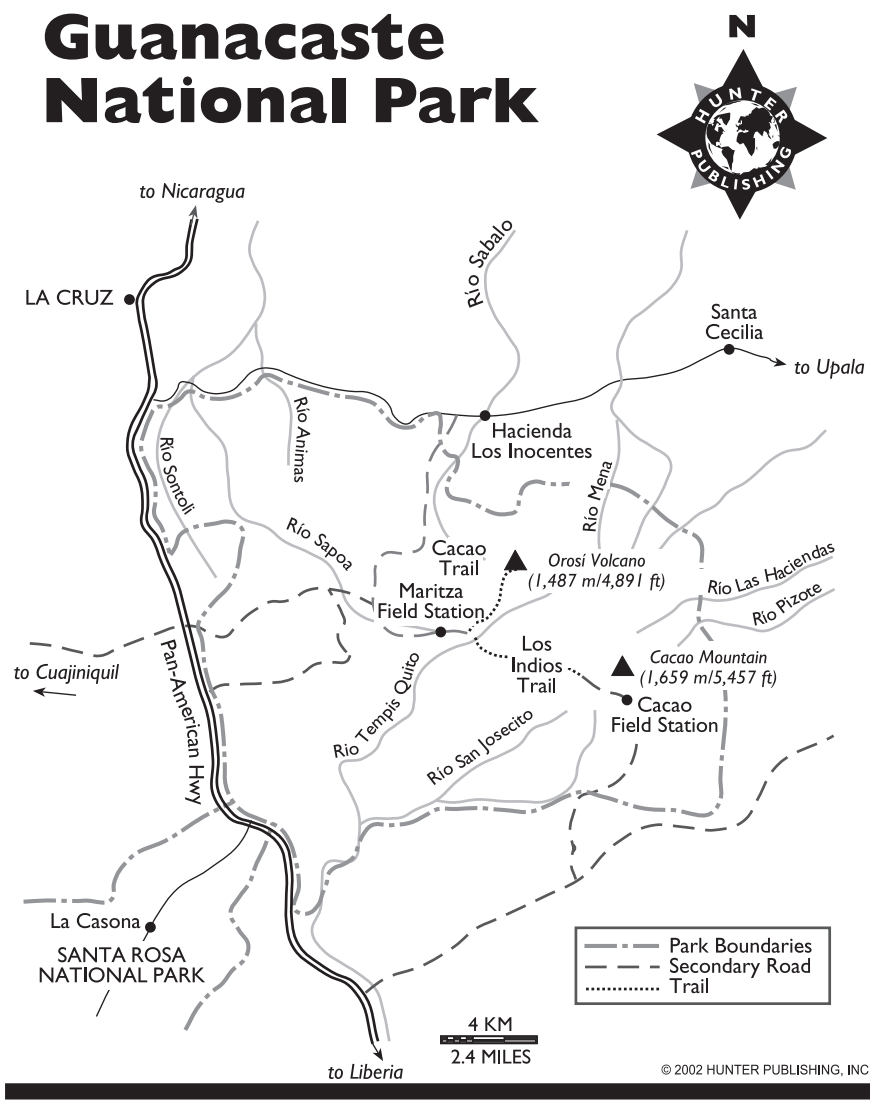
Hacienda Lodge Guachipelin *(☎ 506/256-6995, www.guachipelin.com, $$-$$$ with meals)*. You might stay here and take their tours to the hot springs and other natural wonders. (If this is your first time, tours with any of the hotels are more rewarding than wandering around on your own.) The Guachipelin accommodations are a bit sparse but comfortable, with a lovely little pool. It's set amid a working 19th century-era cattle ranch. Their exciting adventure tour, the **Kazm Cañon** (www.canopytour.co.cr), involves hikes, climbs, traverses and rappelling in a lush canyon of Río Colorado. There's river swimming and diving, too. Loads of fun. You can go here on a tour from San José.

Albergue de Montaña *(☎ 506/666-0473, $$-$$$ with meals)* is located two km/1.25 miles or so short of the park entrance. It is a homey and rustic lodge. The **Rincón de la Vieja Mountain Lodge** *(☎ 506/256-8206, $$-$$$ with meals)* is also close to the park and offers comfortable rooms.

Despite its being called a *posada*, the **Posada El Encuentro** *(☎ 506/382-0815, www.guanacaste.co.cr/encuentro, pool, $$ with breakfast)* is an excellent B&B in a former private home en route to the park. One of the "Charming Nature Hotels" Group, the *posada* is owned by a German couple who welcome guests. Although located farther from the park than others mentioned, it offers guided tours and pleasant rooms in which to relax.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Hotel Borinquen *(☎ 506/666-5098, fax 666-2931, pool, $$$-$$$$)* is a luxurious and private mountain resort and thermal spa within range of the volcano's warm underground springs. Drive 26 km/16 miles north of Liberia, turn right through Cañas Dulce and continue to the main gate, about another 20 km/12.4 miles. In the middle of nowhere, guests are indulged in spacious luxury cabin suites with satellite TV, air conditioning and other amenities, such as spa beauty treatments, hiking, horseback riding, ATV rides, mud baths and swimming.



Guanacaste National Park

I travel not to go anywhere but just to go.
~ Robert Louis Stevenson, 1850-1894

The park that bears the name of the Province is a sizeable 32,500 hectares/80,275 miles of land reserved to protect animals and their migrations through the grasslands at the foot of the Orosí and Cacao volcanoes. Many rare and endangered species crisscross the park as part of their migratory routes and still others live in the area and depend upon a protected ecosystem for their survival. In the new ecological thinking, habitats – rather than individual species – are protected. This has the added benefit of helping multiple species. In the case of Guanacaste, naturalists are attempting to reclaim the original unique "dry forest" that once covered this corner of Costa Rica and the Pacific lowlands as far north as Mexico. Biologists have created a very successful program that trains local *campesinos* in identification of species, conservation and fire prevention – brush fires are the bane of reforestation efforts.

Because the park was set aside to directly benefit animals, very little in the way of facilities are available for the public. Of the four Biological Research Stations in the park, the most interesting for visitors is the Maritza Station, located in the Pedregal section at the base of Orosí Volcano. It has rustic hostel accommodations. From here you can arrange a tour of the intricate, rock **petroglyphs** dating back to around 500 A.D. Turn east at the intersection where a west turn would be for Guajiniquil.

The park is part of Area de Conservación Guanacaste, and you can contact their headquarters for information, ☎ 506/666-5051.

Santa Rosa National Park

Sometime they'll give a war and nobody will come.
~ *The People*, Carl Sandburg, 1936

Divided from Guanacaste National Park by the Inter-American Highway, Santa Rosa National Park *(www.acguanacaste.ac.cr; click for the English-language version)* was Costa Rica's first official park. In the quixotic world of environmental protection, the government created Santa Rosa to protect a battlefield – but wound up benefitting a multitude of microhabitats, including dry deciduous forests, mangrove swamps, oak forests, evergreen forests, dry savannahs and turtle nesting beaches.

The park is part of Area de Conservación Guanacaste. Contact their headquarters (based here) for information, ☎ 506/666-5051. Admission is US $6; pay at the booth on your way in. Open 7:30-4:30 daily.

WILLIAM WALKER'S BATTLE

This fateful battle occurred in late March, 1856, when William Walker, an American *conquistador*, invaded Costa Rica after taking Nicaragua with a mercenary force called the Filibusters. He made the Hacienda Santa Rosa (**Museo La Casona**) his headquarters and it became the scene of the battle between a hastily assembled Tico force and Walker's mercenaries. The good guys won, as they did again in 1955. On January 11 of that year, a well-armed band of *calderonistas*, a self-proclaimed anti-communist group made up of exiled Costa Ricans and Nicaraguan mercenaries, invaded Costa Rica and captured the city of Quesada. One of their planes even strafed San José. The United States immediately sold Costa Rica four fighter planes – which deterred further air attacks – and the invaders were driven out 10 days later. The final pitched battle was fought at Santa Rosa.

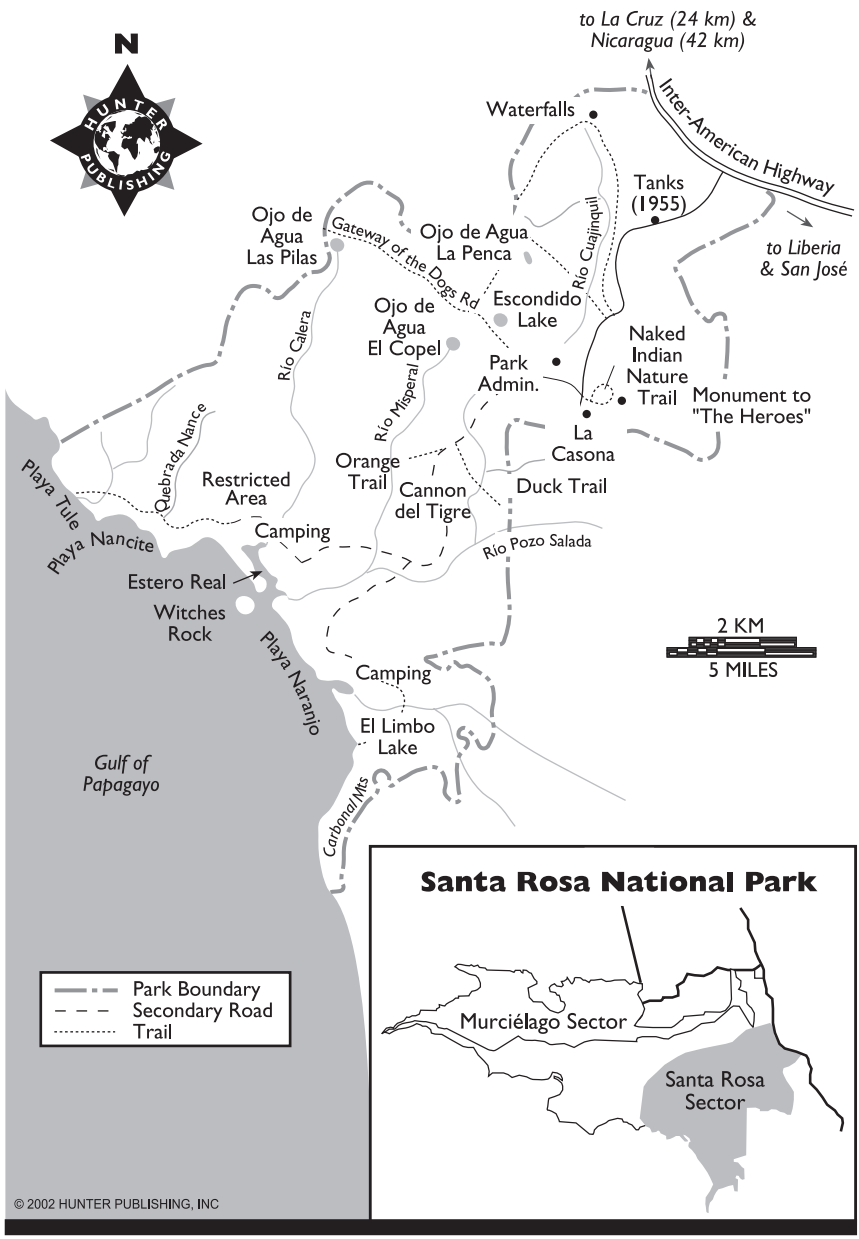
The landscape in Santa Rosa is similar to the African plains – high temperature and a long dry season that browns everything, including your skin. The park is managed in two large sections, **Santa Rosa** to the south and **Murciélago** along the north coast of the peninsula that the park encompasses. It was recently expanded with the addition of a huge cattle ranch, complete with an airstrip used in the Iran-Contra affair by the infamous Colonel Oliver North. The gringo owner won a lawsuit over the expropriation of his land by the Costa Rican government so some of your park fees will go toward the US $16 million he was awarded.

Very close to La Casona are camping facilities and a hiking trail, **El Sendero Indio Desnudo** (Naked Indian Path). But most people come to this park for the beaches, especially surfers and windsurfers. A rutted road leads down to the long bright-white beach of **Playa Naranjo** (camping but no drinking water) and the most famous surfing break around, **Witch's Rock**. Access to **Playa Nancite** is restricted because of its importance as a turtle nesting ground.

Beaches in the Murciélago sector can be accessed from the fishing village of **Cuajiniquil**. North, along the ocean from this little town, is an annex to the park, the **Bahía Junquillal Wildlife Refuge**, which boasts a good swimming beach and camping. Remember – because it will affect your enjoyment – this entire area is buffeted by strong, warm, westerly winds in the dry season. Two entrances on the Inter-American Highway access Santa Rosa National Park.

Santa Rosa Sector

~ Santa Rosa National Park ~



© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

The next town north is **La Cruz**, 20 km/12.4 miles south of the Peñas Blancas border crossing (the border station is open daily 8 am-6 pm). There's not much to do or see here, but if you take the six-km/3.7-mile dirt road to the fishing village of Puerto Soley, you can hire a boat for a trip to the National Refuge for Forest Fauna on **Isla Bolaños**, three km/1.8 miles offshore. Look but don't touch. Visits are prohibited from December to March so as not to disturb the nesting seabird colonies. Isla Bolaños is home to some 200 pairs of brown pelicans in the scrub trees on the north side and 100 pairs of magnificent frigate birds on its southern cliffs. It's also the only place in Costa Rica where American oystercatchers have been found nesting. If you're hungry while in La Cruz, eat at **Coopetortillas** and support a women's cooperative.

A Place to Stay

Fourteen km/8.7 miles from La Cruz near the Nicaraguan border is the famous **Los Inocentes Lodge** *(☎ 506/679-9190, www.losinocenteslodge.com, $$$, meals included)*, a working hacienda that's more than a century old. This was one of the first ecolodges open for guests in Costa Rica. It borders Guanacaste National Park and has a fabulous view of the Orosí Volcano. Rooms are in the main lodge or in very spacious separate cabins. The food and service are excellent and the ranch exudes old-fashioned charm. Day visitors can eat and horseback ride. Take a drive up.

Nicoya Peninsula

~ Endless Summer ~

Life is a Beach.
~ Bumper sticker slogan

If Guanacaste Province is the shoulder of Costa Rica as you look at a map, the Nicoya Peninsula is its right arm. The big attraction of Nicoya is its sandy beaches, which stretch from the end of the Santa Rosa Park down to Cabo Blanco Nature Reserve on the tip of the peninsula and around to Curú. The area is dry and hot, and gets much more sun than any other part of the country, making it doubly alluring for sun and sand lovers.

IN THIS CHAPTER

- **Playa Hermosa**
- **Playa Flamingo**
- **Playa Tamarindo**
- **Playa Grande**
- **Playa Junquillal**
- **Santa Cruz & Nicoya**
- **Barra Honda National Park**
- **Playa Sámara**
- **Playa Nosara**
- **Playa Naranjo**
- **Playa Tambor**
- **Montezuma**
- **Cabo Blanco Absolute Nature Reserve**
- **Malpais & Santa Teresa**

Costa Rica's beaches are not as visually appealing as Mexico's Yucatán coast or the islands of the Caribbean. They don't offer that tropical feel and bright white sand demanded by resort-goers worldwide. But that's not to say its beaches aren't beautiful in their own right – plus, they attract eco-tourists because of the many turtle nesting sites and empty beaches in a natural, unspoiled state. Did we mention, "surf's up?"

Sand colors run from black or gray to brown, from gold to white, depending on its origin. Darker sand is volcanic. Some beaches are easily accessible and crowded, others hidden and magical, and still others accessible only by sea and completely deserted. A vacation to Nicoya, or as a stop in your travels, is a wonderful experience.

Beaches are grouped together in our book because of the natural terrain but also because of the road system that spiders off from Route 21, the main peninsular highway. There is no serviceable road along the coast running north and south, which, fortunately, limits development at some of the more remote locations such as Junquillal and Ostinal. We have grouped our beach destinations according to their accessibility and location. Mr. Spock would be proud of our organizational logic.

To reach the beaches of northern Nicoya from Liberia, simply head west to Guardia or Comunidad and follow signs for your destination. This road

goes south to Santa Cruz, the town of Nicoya and farther. On one trip we drove it all the way to Montezuma. From the Central Valley, cross the Río Tempisque on the ferry (the bridge they're building should also be open by the time you're here), or take a ferry from Puntarenas to Playa Naranjo (not to be confused with other places with the same name in Costa Rica) or, for the southern beaches, to Paquera. Or consider making the crossing by *lancha*, a 25-foot launch, which also leaves from Puntarenas.

Northern Peninsula

He was my North, my South, my East and West,
My working week and Sunday rest,
My noon, my midnight, my talk, my song;
I thought that love would last forever: I was wrong.
~ *Stop All the Clocks*, W. H. Auden, 1907-1973

A direct road from Liberia through Comunidad to Playas Panama, Hermosa, Playa del Coco and Ocotal reaches the northernmost set of beaches. The road from Belén eventually forks to two other groups of beaches. The right fork takes you to Playas Pan de Azúcar, Potrero, Flamingo, Brasilito and Conchal. The left fork leads to Playas Grande, Tamarindo and Junquillal.

Playa Hermosa Area

Great wide, beautiful, wonderful world,
With the wonderful water round you curled,
And the wonderful grass upon your breast,
World, you are beautifully dressed.
~ *The Child's World*, William Brighty Rands (Matthew Browne), 1823-1882

The beaches of this horseshoe bay are wide and expansive, the water warm and inviting. Plus, they offer a wide range of accommodations.

Playa Hermosa

Playa Hermosa, or Beautiful Beach, has developed in the last few years, thankfully with smaller properties. It has gray sand, flat and lined with trees, and is a favorite with swimmers. If you're thinking of going down, you're in luck. **Bill Beard's Diving Safaris** *(☎ 506/672-0012, www.diving-safaris.com)* is headquartered at Hermosa. Bill's diving endeavor is Costa Rica's largest and most respected. They arrange direct or through many hotels all along the coast. **Agua Sport** *(☎ 506/672-0050)* on the beach will rent all kinds of watersports equipment. They also have a little beachside eatery to keep your belly happy.

Places to Stay & Eat

Make the first left after your turn toward the beach and you'll encounter **Villa del Sueño** *(☎ 506/672-0026, www.villadelsueno.com, air, pool, restaurant, $$)*, one of the most appealing places to stay set just a short walk from the beach under shade trees on the dirt road. Rooms are clean and simple. There's a small pool, large restaurant, expansive gardens and condos across the street that they also rent. French-Canadian owners. Popular place at night with live music at the bar.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

A good bet if you want an equipped kitchen is **Villa Huetares** *(☎ 506/672-0052, pool, basketball court, air, $$-$$$)*. These large motel suites with kitchenettes can sleep four or more. Super value in the off-season.

On the beach our favorite is **El Velero Hotel** *(☎ 506/672-0036, elvelerocr@yahoo.com, restaurant, pool, $$)*. The bar is a happening place in the evening and the restaurant back in the shade near the beach is very pleasing for three meals. Rooms are simply furnished, but comfortable. The hotel offers a very popular sailing day-trip on their 38-foot catamaran. More monkeying around at night is at the nearby watering hole, **Monkey Bar**, on the road to Playa Panama.

Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20
$$$$$	over US $20

Playa Panama

Playa Panama, just north of Hermosa, is the location of some resorts that were part of the planned Cancún-like mega-resort development known as Papagayo. Expensive and expansive, the project has been delayed for years by lawsuits and other impediments, but several large and beautiful hotels are open.

Playa del Coco

Playa del Coco, south of Hermosa, has been a popular destination for Costa Ricans and tourists alike for many years. It has a paved road going right up to the beach, which makes for easy access. Weekends are generally boisterous and loud downtown – head here if you're looking for something to do. The beach itself has a dull volcanic gray sand (for white sand,

sneak down to Ocotal). Coco isn't a surfer beach, but it is a port, which makes it very popular with divers and fishermen, who ship out from its anchorages, and surfers bound for Witch's Rock. The southern end houses a commercial fishing fleet. Mid-July sees a very big celebration – the Virgin del Mar Festival. The north end is wealthier and home to several good bed and breakfasts. The town's first **Internet café** is on your left on the way into town. It's owned by long-time residents Linda and Jim Gray. You'll find plenty of water-related and other adventures through **Resort Divers** *(☎ 506/672-0106, www.resortdivers-cr.com)*.

Places to Stay & Eat

As for lodgings, the modern **Villa del Sol B&B** *(☎ 506/670-0085, www.villadelsol.com, $$)* is an excellent Canadian family establishment with a big garden. They had a great cook when we were there – they serve à la carte dinner too, so remember them when you're hungry. Turn north at the Coco Verde Hotel to this quiet part of the beach. Also, nearby is the open and airy **Puerta del Sol** *(☎ 506/670-0195, www.lapuertadelsol.com, $$)*, which offers suites and terraces around a pool.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Coco Verde *(☎ 506/670-0494, cocoverde@racsa.co.cr, $$)* is a 33-room, Spanish hacienda-style hotel in the town center. Simple rooms with cable TV and air conditioning. Very attractive pool, plus a steak-and-rib restaurant. It offers fishing and dive charters. **Hotel Villa Flores** *(☎ 506/670-0787)* has air conditioning, a pool, jacuzzi and dive center. **Hotel Vista Mar** *(☎ 506/670-0753)* offers similar accommodations with a French and Italian restaurant menu. Prices here range from about US $50 to $80. The best bet if you're backpacking is **Hotel Luna Tica** *(☎ 506/670-0127)*. It's spartan, clean, on the beach and cheap.

In the hills above the beach is the 10-hectare/25-acre **Rancho Armadillo Estate** *(☎ 506/670-0108, www.ranchoarmadillo.com, $$$-$$$$)*, a Texas ranch-style luxury hotel that offers resort accommodations with a casual attitude. Up high for cool breezes and bright sun, this is the best hotel in Playa Coco. To get there, turn left in front of the pink condos just before the beginning of the boulevard and follow the white boulders 400 meters/1,316 feet uphill.

For dining, Playa Coco's **Pacific Café** is a good light-meal restaurant. The same gringo owner has the **Tequila Bar & Grill** in the center of town – perfect for us Mexican food addicts. The best seafood restaurant in

a fishing town is **Papagayo Seafood**, a simple and rustic place that thrives because of its menu rather than its décor. Check out **Lizard's Lounge** for drinks and *bocas*.

Playa Ocotal

Playa Ocotal is the southernmost beach in this bay. Its gentle cove is home to sailing yachts at anchor and steep hills that come right to the water at each end of the bay. For tranquility, scenery, white sand and swaying trees this was our favorite.

The **El Ocotal Beach Resort and Marina** *(☎ 506/670-0321, fax 670-0083, www.ocotalresort.com, $$$$$)* is a lovely hotel with rooms, bungalows and suites set up on a rocky bluff above the gentle bay. Fabulous views and a very good restaurant, with a large veranda for *al fresco* dining. Look for lizards that hide in the rocks as you hike by and listen to birds sing in the trees. Two pools and a lovely beach. They also operate a casual beachside restaurant that we found delightful, **Father Roosters**. With wooden plank floors, billiards and foot-tapping music from a stereo, this bar and restaurant is fun to eat in or to hang out and drink. Try the Tequila Matar, a tequila to die for.

■ Playa Flamingo Area Beaches

The shells upon the warm sands, have taken from their own lands,
the echo of their story. All I hear are low sounds as pillow
words are weaving, and willow waves are leaving,
but should I be believing, that I am only dreaming?
~ *Anywhere Is*, sung by Enya, lyrics by Roma Ryan

These beaches center on Playa Flamingo, long considered Costa Rica's premier beach resort. Located on a jutting peninsula, Flamingo's beach is pure white sand, as its pre-development name, "Playa Blanca," suggested. Playa Conchal is even more enticing because much of its beach is made of finely ground white seashells. But if you're not staying at the Meliá mega-resort there, your shell beach access is limited. Try Playas Pan de Azucar, Potrero or Brasilito. Horseback riding is a great way to get a nature tour of Guanacaste's disappearing dry forests. See our review of **Casagua Horses – Cantina Tours** under *Tamarindo*, below.

Playa Flamingo is fully developed with exclusive hotels and is no destination for rabid naturalists – or low-budget beach bums.

Playa Potrero is north of Flamingo. Its sand is not as appealing, but it does offer solitude and much smoother surf (better for swimming). This was our economic choice – and we found it very welcoming. There are a lot of private homes and vacation getaways of retired North Americans.

Farther north is **Playa Pan de Azucar** (Sugar Bread Beach), which relatively undeveloped and has just one resort (see below).

Playa Brasilito is the south side of the jutting peninsula of Flamingo. It features a dull gray sand and gentle surf for good swimming. Like Potrero, it is a quiet little town. The next beach south is **Playa Conchal**. Until a few years ago, Conchal was a Tico-secret beach without hotels, just camping spots.

Places to Stay & Eat

At Playa Flamingo, gringo vacationers stay at the **Flamingo Marina Beach Resort** *(☎ 506/290-1858, www.flamingo-marina.com, $$$-$$$$)*, a quality resort hotel on a hill above the beach. Pools, views, restaurants, tennis – everything you expect. The **Flamingo All-Suites** *(☎ 506/654-4011, $$$-$$$$)* was formerly the Aurola Holiday Inn. It sits right on the beach and encircles a blue pool. Another choice could be the new **Hotel Fantasías Flamingo** *(☎ 506/654-4349, flamingo@racsa.co.cr, $$$-$$$$)*, on a bluff above the bay. The best dining in town is **Marie's** *(☎ 506/654-4136)*, which serves fresh seafood and Mexican.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

In **Playa Potrero**, we liked the food at **Exotica**, a pink and purple restaurant and convenience store along the bay that charmed us with twinkly lights and lots of greenery under a trellis-covered *al fresco* dining area. Behind the restaurant are four basic rooms with kitchenettes and a tile porch. These rooms are a bargain, especially for long-term. Other pleasing places include **Cabinas Cristina** *(☎ 506/654-4006, www.cabinascristina.com, $-$$)*, which has larger, older bungalows, some with kitchenettes, and a pool; or **Cabinas Isolina** *(☎ 506/654-4375, www.isolinabeach.com, $)* with small, inexpensive rooms; or affable **Cabinas Bahía Esmeralda** *(☎ 506/654-4480, $-$$)*, which rents rooms or a fully furnished two-bedroom house quite reasonably. Camp or take a rustic room at **Myra's Camping and Cabinas** *(☎ 506/654-4213)* right on the beach. In what passes for the downtown, there are many good little restaurants and sodas. Try them all and let us know.

Playa Pan de Azacur offers the sweet **Hotel Sugar Beach** *(☎ 506/654-4242, www.sugar-beach.com, $$-$$$)*. We found this beach intriguing, with its rocky snorkeling in some spots and sandy areas otherwise.

Wooded forest in back, infinity pool in front. It will be our next, long-weekend beach layover. Not only is it inviting and natural, but also surprisingly pocketbook-friendly.

Set right next to Playa Brasilito is **Hotel Brasilito** *(☎ 506/654-4237, www.brasilito.com, $-$$)*, which offers small, clean rooms in the middle of town. Or, on the way in to town, look for **Cabinas Caracol y Nany** *(☎ 506/654-4320)*. **Il Forno** is the best restaurant here, serving Italian food and pizza, which we all know is really North American.

Playa Conchal is the home of the enormous, all-suite **Meliá Playa Conchal** *(US ☎ 888/336-3542, in CR ☎ 506/654-4123, www.melia-playaconchal.com, $$$$$)*, which is a village unto itself. If you can't afford that luxury, look toward nearby Playa Real and **Condor Lodge and Beach Resort** *(☎ 506/654-4050, www.condorlodge.com, $$)*, a bungalow-style hotel just 600 meters/1,974 feet from the beach. Completely remodeled in 1999.

Playa Tamarindo

Surf City, here I come.
~ Jan and Dean

Partly because of paved roads that lead almost all the way there (plus a local air strip, with service from San José) and partly because of its word-of-mouth reputation among surfers, Tamarindo is one of the most popular beach destinations on Nicoya. It was once a sleepy little fishing village, but the hillsides up from the dusty road that runs parallel to the beach are slowly filling up with small hotels and private houses. The main drag is home to restaurants and artsy-crafty gift stores. At the end of the downtown road, where restaurants and the beach square a circle, street vendors sell jewelry and art in a tiny park. It's a central meeting place, made more popular by its bank of pay phones. Some of these vendors are North Americans trying to eke out enough money to stay in Costa Rica longer – a difficult task if you're looking for inexpensive hotel rooms, and Tamarindo isn't nearly as cheap as its laid-back surfer reputation might lead you to think. On our last visit, one young woman plied the streets selling her rich, homemade jelly donuts. Yum.

The express bus ride from San José, which arrives in Tamarindo in the evening, takes you out of the valley and over dramatic mountains down to the rolling plains of Guanacaste and the Nicoya cattle country. Like the American West, the land is gritty, especially in the dry season, when light brown dust, *polvo*, coats the landscape along unpaved roads. In Tamarindo, most restaurants have learned to set their tables well back from the road to avoid coating your spaghetti sauce with grit. But no one seems to mind the windy weather when the surf is up in the warm Pacific. Surfing season at Tamarindo winds down at the end of July with a major professional/amateur competition in both long and short boards, dude. Robert August, the California surfboard manufacturer and star of Bruce Brown's classic surfer film, *Endless Summer*, has a home on the hill overlooking the beach.

Even though it's a surfer area, swimming at Tamarindo isn't bad at all. The beach is long, wide and shallow, and is protected by an offshore reef. The whole of the *playa* is framed to the north and south by two river estuaries that empty into the Pacific.

> **WARNING:** Be careful wading or swimming across the easily accessed estuary to the north between Tamarindo and Playa Grande. The tidal current can be very strong. Wait for low tide.

Locals already know that swimming in the ocean in front of the **Barceló Playa Langosta** hotel, where the Río San Francisco estuary flows into the Pacific, can be very dangerous because of rip tides. According to the former sheriff of Tamarindo, the hotel refused to post danger warnings and access to the beach was blocked for all vehicles – even for emergencies! Although it may be an attractive-looking resort, it was built under a cloud of controversy concerning alleged damage to the environmentally sensitive estuary. The hotel's lawyers even pressured Hunter Publishing to tone down the *Adventure Guide's* criticism. So, we won't criticize – but we won't stay there and we don't recommend it to our readers.

CRIMINAL CONCERN

Recently, a rash of petty thefts in town has kept beach visitors on the defensive. One honeymoon couple lost the luggage they left locked overnight in their rental car, right in front of their hotel's reception entrance. The thieves popped the lock, so be aware.

Despite these minor cautions, Tamarindo is a welcoming beach destination, offering an eclectic social and nightlife, an appealing beach, interesting ecological trips nearby and a variety of hotels and restaurants to please any taste. Get there by plane or express bus from San José. If you're driving, turn west off the Liberia-to-Santa-Cruz road, in the town of Belén, and follow your nose. All but the last few kilometers are paved.

Adventures & Attractions

ADVENTURES ON WATER: The big sport in Tamarindo is **surfing**, and **Iguana Surf** *(☎ 506/653-0148, www.tamarindo.com/iguana)* is the largest supplier of everything in watersports in Costa Rica. They have two locations, a small surf shop right in the downtown and their large four-story palapa-roofed headquarters and restaurant on the road to Playa Langosta and the Río San Francisco estuary. They rent and sell boogie boards, beach chairs, beach umbrellas, snorkel gear, sea kayaks and both long and short surfboards. Iguana Surf's guided **sea kayak nature tour** on the Río San Francisco estuary, is excellent.

Anyone going deeper can check into **Agua Rica Dive Shop** *(☎ 506/653-0094, www.tamarindo.com/agua)* on the main street for organized dive tours, equipment and certification. Day and half-day **deep-sea fishing** trips are the specialty of **Papagayo Excursions** *(☎ 506/653-0254, papagayo@sol.racsa.co.cr)* at the Hotel Diría. They can arrange land tours as well. **Tamarindo Sportfishing** *(☎ 506/653-0090, www.tamarindosportfishing.com)* also offers day and half-day fishing trips out to the rich offshore Pacific grounds.

ADVENTURES ON LAND: **ATV tours** can be taken from **Iguana Surf** (see above) on private trails, or with **Tamarindo Adventures** *(☎ 506/653-0640)*. If you want a horseback ride, horses are often corralled up the estuary on the beach in back of **Tamarindo Tours** *(☎ 506/653-0078)*. Hourly rates are inexpensive. A number of places rent **mountain bikes**, including **Iguana Surf**.

ADVENTURES IN NATURE: A great place to rent horses and get a nature tour of Guanacaste's disappearing dry forests is **Casagua Horses – Cantina Tours** *(☎ 506/653-8041, kaydodge@racsa.co.cr)*, located near Portegolpe on the main road into the beaches from Belén. Kay Dodge, Ph.D. and her husband Esteban Peraza, are extremely ecological minded and deliver some of the most professional, and most fun, nature tours in Guanacaste and Nicoya.

To see **turtles nest** in season at Playa Grande – an activity that requires some stamina, a bit of luck, and lots of patience – ask in the **Coopetamarindo** office on the main drag, where guides have set up a locally based organization. If you're over on **Playa Grande**, try the **Matapalo Conservation Association**, which has a small office next to Las Tortugas hotel. This co-op benefits the local community. Sign up at 6 pm for their participant-limited turtle tours.

The world of the turtle is explained at Playa Grande's unique small museum, **El Mundo de La Tortuga** *(☎ 506/653-0471)* through a self-guided cassette player presentation in Spanish, English, Italian and German. Admission is about US $6.

OXCART TRAILS

One of the best ways to see waterfowl, or a rural Guanacaste/Nicoya that is fast disappearing, is to follow one of the old oxcart trails that connects towns. An old, rutted oxcart trail, still in use, runs from Categena to Santa Cruz through seasonal ponds, swamps and rivers. Proceed by car (best in four-wheel-drive in dry season only) about a half-mile west of the turn for Cartegena. Better yet, arrange for a guided trip on horseback with **Casagua Horses** *(☎ 506/653-8041)*.

Places to Stay

Surf House *(northern end of the beach, call at Hotel Santo Tomás ☎ 506/255-0448, fax 222-3950, www.hotelsantotomas.com, 3 bedrooms, 2 full baths, washing machine, telephone, $$$-$$$$)*. The Surf House is owned by the same owner as the Hotel Santo Tomás in San José, but is much more casual. The two-story rental is a good value for a family or group looking for a laid back vacation in surf-crazy and growing-more-pricey Tamarindo. It's located right on the beach and offers privacy, full kitchen, bed space for 10 in five queen beds and maid service. It's truly a home away from home. There are a number of more appealing condos/houses available to rent in a higher price range as developments burgeon, but the Surf House sits right where the estuary runs into the Pacific and a group of monkeys hang out in the trees in the front yard. There's a three-night minimum. Look for it diagonally across the street from **Galería Pelicano** (it's also a deli) just before Johan's bakery and the Crocodile Restaurant.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Capitan Suizo *(southern end of beach, ☎ 506/653-0075, fax 653-0292, www.hotelcapitansuizo.com, 8 bungalows, 22 rooms, a/c & fans, restaurant, room safe, bidet, refrigerator, pool, $$$$$)*. Capitan Suizo has emerged as an outstanding small luxury hotel right on the beach in Tamarindo. Its gracious gardens host comfortable tropical bungalows with large bathrooms and *al fresco* showers. Standard rooms are in a two-story building, downstairs rooms feature air conditioning and terraces, and upstairs rooms have breezy balconies. The modern décor features terra cotta tile floors and wood-beamed ceilings. Splashes of tropical color and touches such as bidets give it a decidedly European flair. The centerpiece of the gorgeous gardens is the large free-form pool. The bar/restaurant overlooking the pool and white beach serves international cuisine. A four-bedroom apartment over the lobby is available for large families.

Villa Alegre *(Playa Langosta, ☎ 506/653-0270, fax 653-0287, www.tamarindo.com/alegre, 4 rooms, 3 villas, pool, air, parking, breakfast included, $$$$)*. Villa Alegre, or Happy House, was specifically designed as a bed and breakfast and built on the beach by North Americans Suzye and Barry Lawson. The rambling California ranch hides behind huge wooden doors set in a tall, bougainvillea-covered white garden wall. Two of the four rooms inside are configured to convert into a suite and all the bedrooms have a private terrace. The travel-happy Lawsons have decorated in themes with typical objects they collected in Mexico, Guatemala,

the Caribbean islands and the good old USA. Guests have access to a huge kitchen, but the generous and delicious home-cooked breakfasts should fill you up for the day. The three "villas" are in small, unattached cabañas just outside the comfy communal library/living room. One is teeny tiny and very cute with a smiling gecko tile in the shower. The much larger villas are next to the pool, behind hand-carved wooden doors. The Russian villa/suite sleeps five and has a kitchenette; the simple Japanese suite is its mirror image except for the welcoming outdoor patio. Suzye has a soft touch for dogs, so there are always one or two nosing around.

Pasa Tiempo *(1 block off the beach, ☎ 506/653-0096, fax 653-0275, www.hotelpasatiempo.com, 11 cabins, 2 suites, air, continental breakfast, restaurant, $$).* This is the first hotel we stayed at in Tamarindo and it's still a popular spot despite the plethora of hotels opened since then. Pasatiempo means "spending time," and it's a good characterization of the laid-back atmosphere. Rooms are in duplex thatched cabañas, each with a tiny patio with hammock and hand-painted murals inside. Large closets. The rooms were remodeled in mid-2000 to keep up with the competition. Their small tiled pool is next to Pacho's, an open-air bar/restaurant featuring pastas and fish and a festive happy hour. Suites have a king-size bed and sofa bed, plus cable TV. Discount rate for cash instead of credit cards.

Cabinas Marielos *(in town, along the beach road, ☎/fax 506/653-0141, 17 rooms, in-room safe, cold water only, air or fan, $)*. Not to be confused with the Hotel Marielos farther south down the road, Cabinas Marielos is a budget hotel in the downtown. Its plain but pleasant rooms are set in two buildings that feature blue Adirondack chairs on long porches in front. The upstairs room #10 is the best. The gardens between buildings provide for a cool and colorful atmosphere with trellis-covered walkways. There's a communal kitchen, as well as bicycle and boogie board rentals. It's the best value in the budget category.

Downtown Tamarindo boasts several other boutique hotels, although not much exists in the lower end of the budget category. The well-established and well-known **Hotel Diría** *(☎/fax 506/653-0031, breakfast included, $$$-$$$$)* went through two recent remodelings and an expansion in 2000. It's located on the beach in the center of everything and offers a quality continental restaurant under a big palapa roof. If you want a safe bet, check in at the **Best Western Vista Villas** *(☎ 506/653-0119, fax 653-0115, in US ☎ 800/528-1234, $$$-$$$$)*, a lovely hotel across from the beach with a view of the ocean from flower-covered balconies.

In a more economical mood? Try **Cabinas Zullymar** *(☎ 506/653-0140, fax 653-0028, $-$$),* a basic, clean, colonial-style hotel owned by the same local family as the favorite Restaurante Zullymar. Backpackers can crash at **Tito's Camping**, near Capitan Suizo's hotel.

On the other end of the price scale, one of the most luxurious hotel properties is **Cala Luna** *(☎ 506/653-0214, www.calaluna.com, 21 rooms & villas, air, pool, restaurant, $$$$)*, south toward Punta Langosta. Each individual villa and hotel room is elegantly decorated and exudes comfort. Inviting free-form pool with wet bar. And to top it all, each villa boasts an individual pool and private terrace.

If you don't stay at **Hotel El Jardín del Edén** *(☎ 506/653-0137, www.jardin-eden.com, $$$$)*, a boutique luxury hotel on the hill overlooking the bay, then splurge for a romantic dinner at its Italian-French palapa-roofed restaurant.

A captivatingly, dreamy place is **Sueño del Mar** *(☎/fax 506/653-0284, www.tamarindo.com/sdmar, pool, restaurant, breakfast included, $$$$)*. Despite having only three large rooms, a honeymoon suite and beachfront bungalow, the "Dream of the Sea" B&B is one of the most appealing and intimate places in Playa Langosta, the southern section of Tamarindo.

Places to Eat

A gourmet is just a glutton with brains.
~ Philip Haberman, Jr., *Vogue* magazine

Frutas Tropicales *(Main Street)* serves typical Costa Rican food and, of course, delicious tropical fruit. **El Arrecife** *(next to Fiesta del Mar at Circle)* also offers typical dishes and fresh seafood. **Pedro's** is the place for whole fried fish, at the end of the dirt road on the beach near the circle. **El Pescador** *(175 meters/575 feet down from Pedro's toward Punta Langosta)* serves seafood, of course, right off the boat.

Zullymar *(beachside, next to the circle)* has been around since forever. It Serves seafood dishes and popular Tico fare. **Johann's Bakery** may change names again. As of this run, Johann's serves Tico fare (dining is pleasant in the back), and the bakery does a brisk business.

Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20
$$$$$	over US $20

Iguana Surf. They do everything else, so why not California/Costa Rica cuisine and coffee? For Italian, head to **Stella's** *(on the corner at the end of town)*.

El Milagro *(on the left coming into town)* is a shady restaurant that has grown its own pleasant cabaña hotel in back. It serves seafood and Tico dishes. The **Cala Moresca** restaurant *(☎ 506/653-0214 for reservations)* at Cala Luna hotel offers classy dining on Italian and seafood. Equally in-

viting is the French restaurant at **Hotel El Jardín del Edén** *(☎ 506/653-0137)*. You'll need a reservation here, too.

Diría *(☎ 506/653-0031)* has a new chef and puts out a good meal. Most dishes are international cuisine with plenty of seafood. Dinner reservations are recommended.

Playa Grande

A stone's throw north of Playa Tamarindo, but far by dirt road, is Playa Grande (Big Beach), featuring the Baula National Marine Park, created in 1991. The marine park expanded in 1995 to include the Tamarindo Estuary Wildlife Refuge. Playa Grande is known for the giant leatherback turtles who nest there from October through March. The area also offers tours into the estuary to see crocodiles and mangroves. The leatherbacks, however, are the main attraction. Leatherback turtles get their name because they have a leathery hide in place of a shell. These enormous sea creatures typically weigh more than 275 kilos (over 600 pounds) but can get as big as two meters (six feet) and weigh in at 680 kilos (1,500 pounds). They lumber ashore mostly at night to lay their eggs. One estimate of the world leatherback population was down to 35,000 turtles, 900 of which nest here at Playa Grande. In season, turtle watchers mount platforms along the beach so they don't interfere with the egg-laying process as they watch. Other area activities include birdwatching and ocean kayaking in the estuary wildlife preserves, and saltwater fishing, surfing and scuba diving in the ocean – your hotel can make arrangements. If you are arriving by air or bus, head to Tamarindo and get a fisherman to ferry you across the first estuary to the Playa Grande Beach.

> **WARNING:** Be cautious swimming off Playa Grande and especially near the estuary, where people have drowned. Try Playa Ventanas, a bit farther north, for swimming, or explore Playa Carbon, a black sand beach with lots of tide pools.

Places to Stay

Villa Baula *(Playa Grande, ☎ 506/653-0493, fax 653-0459, www.nicoya.com/villabaula, 20 rooms, 5 bungalows, fans, pool, restaurant, kids pool & playground, TV, $$$)*. The Villa Baula bills itself as an "ecological" hotel and it certainly looks the part. Rustic wooden buildings with barn siding are scattered among the trees behind a tall hedge along the beach. Rooms are in two module buildings. Individual two-bedroom bungalows feature upstairs porches with *al fresco* kitchenettes. There's a very large pool and a huge thatched-roof restaurant that serves German/Indonesian food. The ecological label is acquired

from the efforts by the hotel to filter and recycle its black water for irrigation – plus its location right next to the Baula National Marine Park and the wildlife refuge.

Hotel Las Tortugas *(Playa Grande, ☎ 506/653-0423, fax 653-0458, www.cool.co.cr/usr/turtles, air, pool, jacuzzi, restaurant, $$$)*. The ecologically oriented Las Tortugas features a friendly staff, turtle-shaped pool, canoe rental and horseback riding, all in a laid-back tropical atmosphere along the beach.

Other hotels well worth considering include the charming **Hotel Cantarana** *(☎ 506/506-0486, fax 653-0491, breakfast included, $$),* which features bright comfortable air-conditioned rooms, each named for an indigenous Central American animal. It has a pleasing pool and a very good restaurant. A relatively short walk off the beach is **Casa y Casitas Linda Vista** *(☎ 506/653-0474, www.tamarindo.com/kai, $$$)* a 1.2-hectare/three-acre hilltop estate in the dry forest overlooking the ocean. Its beautiful secluded houses are excellent values for a family or friends. The smallest, Casita Linda Vista, sleeps three.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Surfer types in need of cheap lodging can try the **Rancho Diablo Surfer Camp** *(☎ 506/653-0490, rdiablo@sol.racsa.co.cr, restaurant, $)* for a room with a private bath or dormitory-style sleeping.

Playa Junquillal

Playa Junquillal (hoon-key-YAL) is a broad beach, hard against wild grasslands, in a remote part of the Nicoya Peninsula. It's remote enough that the long beach is usually deserted and there is no town to speak of nearby. The surf is what brings most visitors here, but when it's not too strong there's good swimming. This is a beachcomber's paradise. Plus, it's cheaper than Tamarindo.

Places to Stay

The oldest hotel, with colonial-style buildings on a hill facing the sea, is **Hotel Antumalal** *(☎ 506/653-0425, $$$)*, a venerable standard for good accommodations. It is named after the Chilean god of the sun. If you're still feeling South American, dine at a Peruvian restaurant, **Lak'Ampu**.

If it's true that you pay for what you get, it's worth paying to stay at **Iguanazul** *(☎ 506/653-0123, www.iguanazul.com, $$$)*. Set on a breezy ridge by the ocean. This Canadian-owned hotel is the cream of the crop in Junquillal. High-ceilinged rooms in shaded cottages, red tile floors, Mexican tile bathrooms, and a huge cool pool. It's a pleasure to stay here. Lots of activities.

Camp at low-rent **Camping El Malinche**, a short distance from the Iguanazul. It offers a little grocery store, showers, bathrooms and manicured garden campsites at the beach. Get a roof over your head at **Hotel Hibiscus** *(☎ 506/653-0437, including breakfast, $-$$)*. Pretty tile work and personal service. Across the street is **La Puesta del Sol**, an Italian restaurant.

Central Peninsula

Skins tanned to the consistency of well-traveled alligator suitcases.
~ *NY Times*, on fashionable tans, 1986

The series of beaches south of Tamarindo lack the denser development of the northern coast, hence have an attraction all their own. They vary from black sand to gray to sandy white and, as in the north, some are better for swimming, while others are known for surfing. Please note we start our coverage from Sámara, despite Nosara being geographically more north, because the road to Sámara is paved all the way.

Santa Cruz & Nicoya

For tourists, the cities of Santa Cruz and Nicoya are central gateways to the beaches of western and southern Nicoya Peninsula. But for Costa Ricans, these cities are traditional farming and cattle ranching centers for the surrounding agricultural areas. Santa Cruz is a sunny and hot small town known euphemistically as the "National Folklore City," although that seems to be a somewhat optimistic label. In the center of town, the *zocaló* is a shady, sleepy park; great for watching the slow Guanacaste life pass by. Across the street, a colonial-era tower houses a large clock from the original church destroyed in an earthquake.

Santa Cruz is a favorite marketplace for **Chorotega pottery**, Costa Rica's polished, hand-painted glazed pottery made by the indigenous pre-Columbian Chorotega peoples. After the Conquest, pottery-making in Guanacaste died out, perhaps because it no longer had the same religious significance. However, in recent years it has made a comeback and now high-quality replica pottery from Nicoya/Guanacaste is sold throughout the country. One of the most significant centers is the nearby artisan vil-

lage of **Guaitil**, 10 km/6.2 miles to the east, near San Vicente. Here you can watch pottery being made and decorated by the indigenous Chorotega craftsman. The town has a festive annual celebration on January 15th. You can drive to Guaitil on a scenic but bumpy road.

A unique eating experience in Santa Cruz is the **Coopetortilla**, a few blocks south of the central plaza under a cavernous, tin-roofed former airport hanger with screened walls. Enjoy handmade tortillas, rice and beans, and provincial dishes prepared over an open fire by a local women's cooperative – they're inexpensive and tasty. For more local ecotourism see the **Coopeortega**, 14 km/8.7 miles away near Palo Verde. See page 222.

Hotels and *pensíons* in town are relatively inexpensive, but also very basic. Try the **Hotel Sharatoga** *(☎ 506/680-0011, $)*, a half-block or so from the *zocaló*, which offers a miniature pool plus air-conditioners in plain rooms. On the highway is the **Hotel La Calle de Alcala** *(☎ 506/680-0000, $$)*, a modern appealing hotel with a large pool, courtyard gardens and air-conditioned rooms and suites. Can a place with a swim-up bar be all bad?

Nicoya is a much larger city, 25 km/15.5 miles south of Santa Cruz, in the hot, dry flatlands. It is much more commercial and consequently less interesting to tourists – most simply crawl through its traffic on the way to the beach. We can say that the gasoline stations just before town, opposite the hospital, have very clean bathrooms, a pleasant surprise at a bad moment. Another pleasant surprise is the **Hotel Curime** *(☎ 506/685-5238, $$)*, named after a famous Chorotega chief. It has a cool deep swimming pool, open-air restaurant, sports fields and rooms with or without air conditioning in duplex bungalows. You'll find the Curime just west of town on the way to Sámara and the beach. If you're in the area in December, the 12th marks the **Fiesta de la Yeguita**, when a religious parade takes place.

On the road to Monte Romo, four km/2.5 miles south of Hojancha, a farming town south and east of Nicoya, is **Monte Alto Lodge** *(☎ 506/659-9394, montealto92@terra.es, $)*, a recent addition to the Cooprena list of eco-lodges. Set up to benefit the local community as well as protect the watershed of the Río Nosara, Monte Alto offers rustic overnight accommodations or an opportunity for a day-trip, perhaps a stop on your way to the beach. Typical food is served, plus visitors can enjoy five km/three miles of walking trails, a huge natural orchid garden, a view of Nicoya Bay from a mountaintop *mirador*, plus the local organizers will take you to visit their farms if you wish.

Barra Honda National Park

Barra Honda National Park is unique in Costa Rica – its 2,295 hectares (5,671 acres) were set aside to protect not the land, but the geological wonders underground. Huge limestone caves are natural phenomena of the park, 14 km/8.7 miles east of Nicoya. Barra Honda Mountain, rising 575 meters/1,891 feet above the dry plain, was thought to be a volcano as late as 1967. Foul odors and strange whooshing sounds coming from the craters that pockmark its slopes convinced local farmers of underground activity. Finally, in 1973, the caves were officially discovered by scientists from the US-based Cave Research Foundation. The strange sounds turned out to be the sounds of millions of bats, and the strong odor came from their thick guano.

The spectacular formations inside – descriptively named soda straws, cave grapes, organ pipes, fried eggs – date to the Paleocene epoch, 70 million years ago, and were formed by rainwater dripping through limestone. In the Nicoya cave, speleologists have discovered prehistoric remains and ritual offerings. Terciopelo cave has the best formations, and is quite deep at over 55 meters/181 feet. Each cave is accessed by a vertical descent, so if you want to explore them, make arrangements the day before with the **Park Service** *(☎ 506/686-6760)*. Get a tour with **Turnisa Tours** *(☎ 506/221-9185)* in San José. Even if you don't get into spelunking, the white limestone, tabletop mesa at the top of Barra Honda offers breathtaking views of Nicoya, especially from the south edge. Hike up marked trails, but bring plenty of water and stay on the path. With a guide, you can take a six-km/3.7-mile hike on Sendero al Ceibo trail, which leads to a waterfall accented by wispy calcium carbonate formations.

■ Playa Sámara

For memory has painted this perfect day.
With colors that never fade,
And we find at the end of a perfect day
The soul of a friend we've made.
~ *A Perfect Day*, Carrie Jacobs Bond, 1862-1946

This beachfront community is growing in popularity – for very good reasons. Its wide white beach is protected by rock promontories at either end and an offshore reef, which makes it good for snorkeling. It offers safe swimming in warm shallow water without rough surf. During the dry season, Ticos who own summer homes flock here, although it never gets crowded. And during the off-season, the beach feels deserted, despite the fact that the town is right there behind the palms. Another attractive reason for staying near Sámara (pronounced SAH-mara) is that the road

is paved all the way into town. Good, reasonably priced hotels also help. There are a few small grocery and liquor stores in town.

South from town the highway becomes a dirt road and snakes back to the beach where numerous hotels hide on the right. The next beach south again is the wide picturesque Playa Carrillo, lined by rows of palms.

■ Directions

By Air - The airport is at Playa Carrillo, 15 minutes south of Sámara. Daily flights by **Sansa** (☎ 506/221-9414, in Sámara 656-0131) leave from Juan Santamaría Airport and **Travelair** (☎ 506/220-3054) has a daily flight from Tobías Bolaños in Pavas. Flight times are subject to change. Most Sámara/Nosara hotels can arrange your pick-up.

By Bus - There is an **Empresa Alfaro** (☎ 506/222-2666) express bus from San José leaving at 12:30 pm from between Calle 14, Av 3 & 5. A six-hour trip for about $6. The bus to Nosara leaves earlier. The return bus leaves at 4 am, so don't stay up too late the night before. Call for schedules.

By Car - The road is paved all the way to Sámara and you can reach it from the mainland by crossing on the Tempisque ferry. Follow the signs to the city of Nicoya, make a left into town, and then go straight for Sámara, 36 km/22.3 miles.

Places to Stay & Eat

In Town

Casa Naranja B&B *(Sámara, ☎/fax 506/656-0220, moliere@racsa.co.cr, 2 rooms, breakfast included, restaurant, $)*. The big draw to Casa Naranja is not the two plain B&B rooms in the "orange house," but the lovely garden restaurant that twinkles in the evening with white Christmas lights in the trees and Madame Giop's keyboard playing. A trained classical pianist, Madame Giop, originally from Mereville, France, takes great pleasure in her music as well as her gourmet food. The evening ambiance is that of a wonderfully romantic Parisian tropical cabaret – Edith Piaf in paradise. Well worth a visit.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Hotel Belvedere *(Sámara, ☎/fax 506/656-0213, www.samarabeach.com, 10 rooms, 2 apartments, jacuzzi, fan, full breakfast included, restaurant, $$)*. Cheerful and charming, the Belvedere sits high up on the hill above town, about four blocks from the beach. The cozy double-bedded rooms have balconies or terraces, mosquito netting over the bed, colorful drapes, and are very clean. The dining room is on a wooden deck with a view and cooling breeze. The best part of a stay is the chance to relax in the intimate jacuzzi, set in the middle of a lush garden. Owners Michaela and Manfred have been here since 1992. Excellent value, and great monthly rates.

Hotel Casa del Mar *(Sámara, ☎ 506/656-0264, fax 656-0129, 7 rooms, jacuzzi, air, refrigerator, restaurant, pool, includes breakfast, $$)*. This hotel, owned by French Canadians, has both shared or private baths in clean, comfortable rooms around a courtyard. One block from the beach. We think it would benefit from a friendlier front desk staff.

Isla Chora *(Sámara, ☎ 506/656-0174, fax 656-0175, hechombo@sol.racsa.co.cr, 48 rooms, air, in-room safe, pool, ice cream shop, disco, restaurant, $$-$$$)*. Isla Chora is the only resort in downtown Sámara and it's set about 150 meters/493 feet from the beach. It features a large free-form pool and rooms in various villas as well as upper-floor apartments with big bathrooms and balconies. All the appealing furnishings were imported from Italy. In low season it is a very good bargain. Owned by Giuseppe Savazzi, the conductor of the Turin Orchestra.

Hotel Giada *(Sámara, ☎ 506/656-0132, fax 656-0131, www.hotelgiada.net, 13 rooms, pool, pizza, fan, parking, breakfast included, $$)*. This Italian-owned hotel sits on your left as you enter Sámara, 150 meters/493

feet from the beach. The palapa overhang that allowed us to park our car out of the sun was what first caught our attention. Then the large attractive rooms in their pleasant two-story building wrapped around a small, kidney-shaped pool clinched the deal. Clean, at-home atmosphere and reasonable prices.

Sol y Mar *(Sámara, downtown, just as you enter town, no phone)*. The Sun and Sea is a simple and cool little eatery on the main drag into town with great prices on typical Costa Rican and fresh seafood. In the center of their dining room are some interesting pieces of driftwood. They serve excellent *batidos* and a really big mug of Costa Rican coffee.

Southern End, Playa Sámara

Villas Playa Sámara *(Playa Sámara, ☎ 506/656-0100, fax 656-0109, htlvilla@sol.racsa.co.cr, 62 rooms, air, kitchen, fan, pool, restaurant, breakfast included, $$$)*. The villas here weave back from the wide beach and are stitched along the paths with rows of flowering hibiscus hedges. The red tile-roof villas all feature a kitchenette and sitting area, large bedroom with ample closet space and sliding glass doors that open on a terrace. They come in three sizes, from duplex to single unit with two bedrooms. The pool is wonderfully large (perhaps the best we found) and has a jacuzzi as well as a wet bar with TV. The palapa-covered restaurant is very appealing and serves excellent food. Ask to see several villas first (they'll ride you around in a golf cart). Four km/2.5 miles south of town.

Fénix on the Beach *(Playa Sámara, ☎ 506/656-0158, fax 656-0162, www.fenixhotel.com, 6 rooms, kitchenettes, fans, small pool, beach chairs, $$)*. Pleasant large rooms equipped with kitchenettes form a U-shape around a darling little pool where the Fénix has risen along the Sámara beach. Internet access for guests. Quiet and comfortable. Ask the owner, Phyllis from Seattle, for specials on long-term stays. To get there, follow the sign along the road south and at the beach, just before you turn left, stop at the grand Mato Palo tree, whose divergent trunk and roots measure at least seven meters/23 feet in diameter. It's massive and worth visiting from anywhere near Sámara.

Hotel Punta Islita *(Playa Bejuco, south of Sámara, ☎ 506/231-6122, fax 231-0715, in US ☎ 800/525-4800, www.hotelpuntaislita.com, 37 rooms, 3 villas, air, satellite TV, pool, tennis courts, driving range, gym, jacuzzi, private airstrip, restaurant, breakfast included, $$$$)*. If ever there was a place that "you can't get to from here," then the Punta Islita is it. Only a few kilometers south of Playas Carrillo and Guanamar, the Punta Islita is next to impossible to reach from either Sámara or from Playa Coyote, farther south over the bone-jarring oxcart paths they call roads. Fortunately, the hotel has a private airstrip with exclusive daily flights from Tobías Bolaños airport in Pavas (about $85 one way, $160 round trip). If you're considering a stay here, this is absolutely the best way to

arrive. The secluded and romantic luxury hotel sits on a hillside with panoramic views of the ocean and the mountain ridges that roll down to the beach. Tex-Mex style rooms and villas with tile floors, private patios, Navajo print bedspreads, and white or light color walls have understated class, accented by fresh flowers. Villa suites have private pools and the huge free-form pool spills over an infinity edge overlooking the Pacific. The Punta Islita is a favorite of honeymooners, for obvious reasons. The large conical palapa restaurant serves delicious international cuisine. The beach and its bar is reached by a 10-minute walk, but the hotel will drive you down. Horseback riding and guided hiking tours also available. One of the Small Luxury Hotels of the World.

A few kilometers south of Sámara is **Playa Carrillo**, a gently curved, broad white sand beach lined with palm trees. Very tropical and completely deserted.

Playa Nosara

Take Notice: When this sign is underwater, this road is impassable.
~ Sign on an Athi River Highway

A favorite area of retired North Americans, Nosara (no-SARA) has bad roads that get worse in the rainy season. From Sámara, you have to cross three narrow rivers and navigate 28 km/17.4 miles of potholes to a series of gentle beaches you reach by individual entryways. None are much different from the other, but we found some of the best accommodations near **Playa Guiones**. The farming town of Nosara itself lies inland about five km/three miles.

"NOSARA"

The name comes from folklore. Nosara was an indigenous woman who slit her wrists rather than reveal her tribe's treasure to a rival tribe. Her blood formed the river that bears her name.

The drive north from Sámara, despite hairy river crossings and a bumpy road, is very pleasant in long stretches as you motor through farm country in the land between the mountains and sea. The first big beach you come to before Nosara is **Playa Garza**, a fishing community.

Directions

By Air - Nosara has an airport inland (near the town) with a daily flight by **Sansa** *(☎ 506/221-9414, in Nosara 682-0168).* Flights leave from Juan Santamaría Airport at 11:30 am, returning at 12:20 pm. **Travelair** *(☎ 506/220-3054)* flies twice a week on Tuesdays and Saturdays. Flight times are subject to change, so check first. Most Nosara hotels can arrange your pick-up.

By Bus - There is an **Empresa Alfaro** (☎ 506/222-2666) express bus from San José leaving at 6 am from Calle 14, Av 3 & 5. A 6½-hour trip costs about US $7. The return bus is scheduled to leave at 12:45 pm. Check first.

By Car - Follow the signs to the city of Nicoya and, once in town, follow signs for Sámara. From Sámara, turn north on the dirt road that runs past the Isla Chora resort. There is an earlier turn, at the bottom of a curving hill a few kilometers before town, which joins this road.

Places to Stay & Eat

Lagarta Lodge *(Nosara, ☎ 506/682-0035, fax 682-0135, www.lagarta.com, 7 rooms, breakfast included, fan, parking, pool, $$)*. Lagarta Lodge is a paradise for naturalists, bird-watchers, photographers and adventurous travelers. It's perched on a 40-meter/132-foot cliff (it's a steep ride uphill to the top), with a sweeping vista of the Nosara Biological Reserve and its black beach Pacific shoreline. The lodge's common area, which boasts a magnificent dining table, is on a porch that offers a panoramic view and a powerful telescope to see it close up. Several trails are marked for hiking into the lodge's private reserve area bordering the reserve and down to the weaving Río Nosara. Its rooms are plainer than the common areas and beautiful gardens, but the upstairs rooms (#3 & #4) have a balcony and those downstairs boast a little terrace. The mountaintop gets a welcome cooling breeze. Rooms #5 & #6 are very large. Inviting freeform pool.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Casi Paraíso *(Nosara, ☎/fax 506/682-0173, 5 rooms, breakfast included, restaurant, $$)*. This funky tropical wood hotel, whose name translates as "Almost Paradise," clings to the mountainside along the steep road, about a five-minute walk from the beach. A laid-back Caribbean atmosphere prevails inside and out. The rooms open onto a large shared porch with big Adirondack chairs and swinging hammocks under its metal roof. Bright artwork on the painted tongue and groove walls. The restaurant is a popular and inexpensive eatery perched on a wooden porch; it serves seafood. Casi Paraíso now offers a sports fishing boat available for charter.

Casa Romántica *(Playa Guiones, Nosara, ☎/fax 506/682-0019, 7 rooms, pool, restaurant, fan, breakfast included, $$)*. This "romantic Swiss house" is just 20 meters/66 feet off the beach in a large white build-

ing. The restaurant, specializing in continental cuisine and seafood, is open for breakfast and dinner only. Guest rooms are big and cool and appealingly decorated. The white-tile floors and natural woods are used throughout. Very popular with Europeans.

The Gilded Iguana (*Playa Guiones, Nosara, ☎/fax 506/682-0259, www.discoverypress.com/iguana, 4 rooms, restaurant, $$)*. Very pleasant, large rooms in a hotel building set back a little from the well-known Gilded Iguana restaurant. Owned by North Americans. Upstairs bedrooms – reached by climbing a metal spiral staircase – are breezy and white, with refrigerators and extra sleeping areas. The popular restaurant is open 10 to 10, more or less, and is closed Mondays except during football season, when they serve dinner and drinks for Monday night football. Every Saturday at 10 am there is an open but cutthroat bridge game where you can hone your skills with razor-sharp wits. This is also the headquarters of **Iguana Expeditions** (call the hotel and ask for Joe), which runs great sea kayak trips into the reserve.

Hotel Villa Taype *(Playa Guiones, Nosara, ☎ 506/682-0333, fax 682-0187, www.villataype.com, 22 rooms, two pools, restaurant, tennis, air or fan, breakfast included, $$)*. Owned and managed by a local Costa Rican family, the Taype is a large horseshoe-shaped hotel with some bungalows. Accommodations sit in lovely gardens about 100 meters/329 feet from a beach that offers a good surf break. There's a long, open public area with a TV and bar, and large kidney-shaped pool with a swim-up bar. The rooms are relatively unadorned, but modern and very clean, with hardwood ceilings and white tile floors. Garden bungalows (numbered in the upper teens to early 20s) have small patios under thatched roofs. See a few rooms before you decide. The bulletin board announces many local activities and tours. Budget travelers should ask about a smaller room without air for about half-price. Anarchists can pay in cash and avoid the tax.

Café de Paris *(Playa Guiones, Nosara, ☎ 506/682-0087, fax 682-0207, www.cafedeparis.net, 18 rooms plus bungalow/suite, air or fan, restaurant, pool, $$).* Only in Costa Rica can you have a French café that is a bakery, restaurant and hotel rolled into one big croissant. Everything opens at 7 am – the bakery for fresh bread, pastries and baguettes, the pool's swim-up bar for early-risers, and the restaurant for the first of its three meals a day. New rooms built in mid-2000 are across the road.

Doña Olga's *(Playa Pelada, Nosara, no phone, $-$$)*. Olga serves mainly fish and typical Costa Rican food in her beachside open-air restaurant under a big palapa. Very popular with locals and vacationers alike. Open for breakfast and until late at night.

Other dining spots in and around Nosara include **La Luna Bar & Grill**, with rustic natural wood furniture, blue fabric tablecloths and a small disco. It's affiliated with the recently remodeled **Nosara Beach Hotel**

(☎ 506/682-0121, www.nosarabeach.com), which isn't a bad choice for accommodations. At **La Dolce Vita** an Italian chef makes good pizza and homemade pasta puddings. Fresh seafood is offered everywhere.

Southern Peninsula

A chieftain to the Highlands bound
Cries, 'Boatman, do not tarry!
And I'll give thee a silver pound
To row us o'er the ferry.
~ *Lord Ullin's Daughter,* Thomas Campbell, 1777-1844

Playa Naranjo

The scenery changes dramatically as the dry hot plains give way to hot lowland forests in the south of the peninsula. The road south to Playa Naranjo ferry is good most of the way, although all the roads in this countryside vary in condition, especially in the rainy season. It's almost a straight line, as the crow flies, from San José to here, and you can even make a trip to this area for a long weekend adventure. If you're coming to the southern Nicoya Peninsula, it's more logical to take one of two ferries across the gulf from Puntarenas. It's now less common for vacationers to use ferry across to Playa Naranjo since a new service runs from Puntarenas to Paquera, a town closer to the southern tip. The shoreline around Playa Naranjo is fairly dramatic, with steep green hills right up to the beach area. The sand isn't great, but you'll find some great driftwood here. The road south to Pacquera from here is passable; unpaved but graded in some stretches.

For an overnight in sleepy Naranjo (which is not as much a town as a ferry dock), a good choice is the **Oasis del Pacifico** *(☎ 506/661-1555, wilhow@racsa.co.cr, tennis, pools, fishing, restaurant, $-$$)*. The enchanting Oasis is set on the beach with a sprawling 4.9-hectare/12-acre garden. The simple rooms here have porches with hammocks for lazy living, and the convivial host, Aggie Wilhelm, serves some tasty international dishes as well as Tico food (we had mouth-watering curry!). Ms. Wilhelm is originally from Singapore where her husband was a working seaman. An authentic oasis of the Pacific.

If you're in the area for world-class fishing, head a half-hour north of Naranjo for **Hotel Bahía Luminosa** *(☎ 506/641-0386, www.bahialuminosa.com, pool, restaurant, includes breakfast, $$-$$$)*, an American-owned, low-key resort that specializes in yachting and sailing adventures – they even offer their own yachts. The bay is a favorite protected anchorage for sailboats. Luminosa offers deep-sea fishing, diving

trips and local nature tours. Tree-shaded rooms have kitchenettes and are spread out on 71 hectares/175 acres of wooded grounds (including primary rainforest) on a private bay.

The more popular ferry drops you at the **Pacquera** dock, five km from Pacquera village, which is about an hour south of Naranjo on a very rough road. It has little to offer, except as a transit point to other attractions **Cabinas Ginana** *(☎ 506/641-0119)* is clean, economical and has a very pleasant restaurant. From Pacquera, the road is paved or graded most of the way, off and on, to Montezuma.

Karen Morgenson Reserve

The "godparents" of the Costa Rican park movement were aspiring fruit farmers, Karen Morgenson and Olof "Nick" Wessberg, who landed in the Nicoya Peninsula on Costa Rica's northwest Pacific coast in 1955. They settled in Montezuma because of its quiet natural beauty and the fact that they were living next to one of the last wilderness areas on the peninsula, **Cabo Blanco** (White Cape). When it became endangered, Olof and Karen's worldwide campaign provided funding for Cabo Blanco's purchase and donation as a park to Costa Rica. Tragically, Olof was senselessly murdered on the Osa Peninsula where the couple worked on the environmental effort that would create Corcovado National Park. Karen continued as a tireless advocate for the ecology until her death in 1994. Her personal legacy is expressed in a 600-hectare/1,482-acre private reserve that bears her name. Stay at a primitive lodge or camp. Contact the grass roots environmental group to learn more *(☎ 506/650-0201, fax 650-0607, asepalec@racsa.co.cr).*

Curú National Wildlife Refuge

This is an anomaly among Costa Rica's protected areas. The core 84-hectare/207-acre wildlife refuge is surrounded by a 1,200-hectare/2,964-acre farm and forest under cooperative protection with the Park Service and the farm's proprietors. The story of **Curú's** *(☎ 506/200-5020)* preservation is admirable. Federico Schutt de la Croix established a large plantation here in 1933 and made it clear to his family that he wanted the area to always remain pristine, even after his death. They follow his philosophy of ecological preservation and sustainable farming. There are silent beaches along the seafront and several hiking trails in the seven habitats: deciduous, semi-deciduous, hill forest, beach, littoral woodland, mangrove swamp, and lagoon – the only one left on the peninsula. A rich diversity of wildlife includes troops of white-faced capuchin monkeys, howler monkeys, over 222 species of birds, and three types of turtles that use the shore for nesting. Located about seven km/4.4 miles south of Pacquera. Look for the farmhouse up on stilts on your left. Cover yourself with insect repellent before stepping out here.

Playa Tambor

Any work of architecture that does not express serenity is a mistake.
~ Luis Barragán, *Time* magazine

Playa Tambor is a destination somewhat like Papagayo, fingered as a suitable area for large, all-inclusive beach resorts. The paved airport runway and a ferry dock nearby make access easy. Yet, despite the building of several large resorts outside the little village, that type of exclusive vacation hasn't entirely captured the heart of the average Costa Rican tourist. The largest mega-resort constructed is the **Barceló Tambor Beach Resort**. The controversy over its environmental impact has died down, but it's still one of the ugliest properties we have ever come across. It may have all the wonderful luxuries of its type for guests, but the architect must have designed army camps before building these row-upon-row of ticky-tacky little boxes.

In the little town of Playa Tambor, however, there are some tempting small hotels that allow you to include the Tambor experience without staying all-inclusive.

Turn left onto the main street leading to the beach, then left again and 20 meters/66 feet along the shore find **Tambor Tropical** *(☎ 506/683-0011, www.tambortropical.com, restaurant, breakfast included, $$$$)*, a beachside B&B that says tropical luxury in every way. Its modern two-story hexangular *casitas* are made of highly polished hardwood and huge sliding glass windows facing the shore. Upstairs rooms have skylights and wrap-around verandas, while those downstairs open onto garden patios. The grounds are beautifully manicured and incorporate a free-form pool in the center. The dark gray beach is lined with palm trees. Tours and activities available, but no children under 16.

A very attractive alternative is **Costa Coral** *(☎ 506/683-0057, www.costacoral.com, air, cable TV, kitchenette, restaurant, safe, $$$)*, on a corner in the "downtown" area. Although it's a long block or two from the beach, this very private hotel is so well apportioned that it's worth the walk. The six upstairs/downstairs villas are hidden next to a well-stocked gift shop and store complex, with an open-air veranda restaurant above that serves delicious, reasonably-priced meals. Each villa offers a veranda or porch, sitting room with kitchenette, Mexican tile bathroom and queen-size bed. There's a cool little pool and a groovy gift shop across the street, **Salsa Gifts**.

If you find these properties are a bit rich for your blood, don't fret. It's possible to stay in Tambor cheaply at **Cabinas El Bosque** *(no phone, $)*, just north of town. Safe and secure, it features very basic rooms in small cabins with fridges and fans. The beach is just a short walk through their heavily wooded grounds. The gracious and friendly owners are a family

with relatives in New Jersey. One of their guests was staying long-term, with her young daughter, in one of the two apartments that can sleep up to six.

You can stay in luxury and golf, surf, sail and swim at the original high-standard Costa Rican resort, **Tango Mar Beach Resort & Country Club** *(☎ 506/683-0001, www.tangomar.com, restaurant, pool, golf, tennis, air, including breakfast, $$$$)*, south of town. The resort is reached through a gated entrance that leads into its beautiful golf course. The bewitching hotel and villas are on the rise overlooking a pretty, palm tree-lined beach. Rooms have large picture windows facing the sea, while the secluded villas are scattered in the tropical gardens (not all have sea views). The grounds are large enough and privacy great enough that golf carts are used to get around on the paths. Each villa – one with as many as five bedrooms – is unique; including "Tiki" suites with a bewitching Polynesian feel to them.

Who can resist eating in a yellow Caribbean-style cabin called **Scruffy's Restaurant**? We couldn't, and liked it. Open for dinner (it doesn't matter whether you look scruffy or not). It on Tambor's main drag.

Montezuma

I couldn't help it. I can resist everything but temptation.
~ Lady Windemere's Fan, Oscar Wilde, 1891

We were predisposed to love Montezuma. Everything we heard, both good and bad, appealed to us. Long a haven for hippies, new-age seekers, tree-huggers, free thinkers, nature lovers, beachcombers and entrepreneurs, Montezuma is one of the last outposts of undeveloped, beautiful beach towns. But get there soon because word is out – Montezuma is a tantalizing and enchanting ecological beach destination. Long-time local residents welcome visitors who respect the environment and the culture – all others can stay home.

Adventures

North of town are expanses of rich white sand beaches between large, dramatic rock outcroppings, deserted except for the occasional pelican. The best swimming is in front of the campgrounds, for a long stretch north of that the currents are strong and tricky. Walk two km/1.25 miles north to Playa Grande, where ocean swimming is safe again and a rainforest waterfall cascades into the sea. Tourists come to the magnificent waterfall for its wild beauty, but thrill-seekers dive nearly 15 meters into the pool at its base. Do not do this! Five young people have died in the last three years when they struck rocks underwater. There is no warning sign. The waterfall is also a popu-

lar destination for horseback riders, who come to swim or watch the diving pelicans. We recommend you booking rides through **El Saño Banano** restaurant *(☎ 506/642-0638)* in town. They use Gerardo Rosales Flores, who has the only real stable, with horses in better condition than the poor maltreated wretches some guides use. By the time you're here, rides may also be offered through the **Bakery Café** (see below). Or arrange them with **Aventuras en Montezuma** *(☎ 506/642-0050, avenzuma@sol.racsa.co.cr),* who do a good job with various local excursions. Serious riders should go back up the hill to Finca Los Caballos (see below). Serious dancers and party people can leave the bar scene and head one km/.6 miles south of town to **Las Manchas Disco**, open only weekends in low season.

■ Directions

The way into Montezuma is dramatic. From Cóbano, you arrive at the edge of a plateau, with the Pacific Ocean in all its glory before you, and then descend the steep road (paved by the hotel owners so people could get out of town in the rainy season). Beyond Montezuma the road south snakes along the sea past hidden rock coves, shady nooks and secluded sand beaches, through a couple of tiny villages, until it reaches Cabuya, the last civilization before the Cabo Blanco Reserve.

Learn Spanish while you're down here at **Horizontes de Montezuma** *(☎ 506/642-0534, www.horizontes-montezuma.com, $)*, a German-owned hotel up on the bluff before town. You don't have to be a guest to take classes. Four weeks of bed, board and lessons runs about US $640.

Places to Stay & Eat

Funky little Montezuma town is home to several small restaurants, some good hotels, a couple of loud bars and an eclectic mix of visitors and residents. It must be doing something right because it fills up solid during the dry season, and quite a bit in the green time as well, when prices plummet. *Bienvenido al paraíso*.

Camping is now restricted to the **Rincón de los Monos** (Monkey's Corner) public campground at the north end of the beach, which is generally full in high season. *☎ 506/642-0048.*

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Nature Lodge Finca Los Caballos *(☎ 506/642-0124, www.centralamerica.com/cr/hotel/caballos.htm, pool, restaurant, $$)*. Finca los Caballos is set above a river and secondary forest, a few kilometers before Montezuma. It's perfect for a natural country vacation, beach lovers who want a ranch stay close to the ocean, or anyone who can't relate to the bohemian travelers in town. But it's especially appealing for horse riders. Guided tours put you back in the saddle again. Rooms in Santa Fe-style cinder block buildings are fairly basic but comfortable. The restaurant, pool and view are fantastic. The ranch is high up on the crest of a hill with cooling breezes and a view of the Pacific. A separate two-bedroom bungalow is available for rent.

El Saño Banano Beach Hotel *(☎ 506/642-0638, fax 642-0068, www.elbanano.com, pool, coffeemakers, restaurant, $$$)*. Patricia and Len have been around Montezuma since 1980 and, little by little, they built the fantastic El Saño Banano resort just north of town. Facing the beach, but hidden in tropical gardens, are eight private bungalows. There are six rooms and suites in a separate building, plus some accommodations in geodesic domes with kitchenettes and outdoor showers. The most private bungalow is Coco Joe's, a large upstairs-downstairs cabin with a porch outside and a Mexican interior décor. The bungalows are spread out on the grounds to give you a feeling of being an your own island getaway. Follow cement paths through lovely heliconia and verdant jungle flora to the enticing grand pool, complete with a gushing waterfall at one end. Dive in! This is the kind of special hotel that makes a one-of-a-kind vacation. Reservations recommended. Arrive at El Saño Banano Restaurant and the hotel will come and pick you up in their beach buggy (no other vehicles are permitted on the beach).

Hotel El Jardín *(☎ 506/642-0548, 16 rooms, refrigerators, air or fan, $$)* sits up a steep driveway on a hillside with a commanding view of the main drag downtown and the sea beyond. Spacious clean rooms, with tile floors and broad balconies.

Hotel La Aurora *(☎ 506/642-0051, aurorapacific@hotmail.com, 10 rooms, shared bath and kitchen, coffee and tea all day, $)*. The activist couple that own the Aurora have created the closest thing to a youth hostel as there is in town. The airy Caribbean-style building has a huge upstairs veranda that's crowded with Europeans in hammocks reading Proust and Kierkegaard and other non-Oprah selections. Drying towels hang over railings like multinational flags. The wood walls and floors are

highly polished, but the spartan rooms are a little dark. So get out of bed and make friends. Mosquito netting provided.

Cabinas El Tucán *(no phone, shared bath, taxi service, $)* is owned by an original Montezuma family. The simple Caribbean-style wood cottage is just at the edge of the village heading south along the coast. Austere rooms, but excellent prices. Tiny **Pizzeria Romana** serves tasty pizza on the corner. About 100 meters/329 feet south is **El Caracol**, a simple local restaurant that serves typical Tico dishes and fresh seafood.

El Saño Banano Village Café *(☎ 506/642-0638, $$)* is a landmark in the heart of Montezuma village. Open from 7 am to 9:30 pm daily, El Saño offers the widest selection of food around, including natural foods and lots of fresh fruit dishes and ice cream. Try our favorite breakfast: homemade yogurt and granola. You know you're in the sticks when the big event of the evening is to join with townsfolk at El Saño and watch a movie (in English) projected on a pull-down screen. Dinner and a movie! Down on the corner, check out **La Esquina Dulce**, with its homemade ice cream stand named Iguana. Before the restaurant is an **express laundry**.

Turn into town toward the sea, past El Saño Banano, and make a left onto the short street north that ends at the campground beach. Along this stretch you'll find the following hotels.

Cabinas Mar y Cielo *(no phone, 6 rooms, fan, $)*. If you can take the nighttime exuberance of the bar almost next door, this beachside little hotel, hidden behind a gift shop downtown, is a super choice. Six very big, very clean rooms with patio or balcony overlooking a grass lawn garden in front of the crashing surf.

Pargo Feliz *(no phone, 8 rooms, $)*. A big ugly white building that features large clean, basic rooms with tile floors. A connecting porch or upstairs veranda face a lush tropical garden lawn. Walk to the beach. Next door, almost as a continuation of the Pargo's tropical garden, is a tempting little oceanside eatery called **Cocolores** ($$). Seafood, pasta, salads, ceviche and more are served in a rustic romantic candlelit setting. Open for lunch and dinner. At the end of the road you'll discover the English-language bookstore and gift shop, **Librería Topsy Bookstore**.

Follow your nose across the street to the sweet **Bakery Café** and its small dining porch. Very popular, and for good reason. The cute couple that owns it have a horseback riding tour company (ask at the bakery for details).

Luz de Mono *(☎ 506/642-0010, fax 642-0090, luzdemono@racsa.co.cr, coffeemaker, refrigerator, fan, restaurant, $$-$$$)* is a very ambitious hotel project in the woods behind the Bakery Café and the campgrounds. New in 1998. Luxurious large rooms are set alongside a stream, which forms a moat in front of each one. Cross a bridge to enter the enticing

quarters with Spanish colonial décor and high ceilings. The management also owns a ranch and farm five km/three miles away with grape vines and dairy cows. They offer a tour on horseback, free for guests. The restaurant opens for lunch and dinner in a large, multi-layered round building covered by a tile roof.

If you continue south along the sea from Montezuma, the road will twist and turn a couple of times to a group of noteworthy establishments within a 10- or 15-minute walk of town.

Playa de los Artistas Restaurant *(no phone, $$)*, across from Los Mangos, may be the best place to eat in Montezuma, if only for its beachside ambiance and crowd of admirers. Open only for dinner, the "Artists' Beach" has just a few tables in back of a small house on the beach. As it gets busy, diners can take tables on the sand, lit by candles flickering in the wind. The romantic setting matches the artistic food. Specialties are seafood, grilled fish and Italian dishes, with daily specials always on offer. Meals are served in large wooden bowls with home-baked bread. This is not the kind of place to be fashionably late; you'll have to wait for a seat. But it's worthwhile.

Los Mangos *(☎/fax 506/642-0259, 24 rooms, pool, restaurant, $$)* is one of our favorite Montezuma hotels. Small cabins are arranged in an old mango orchard across the street from the beach. Mango trees are not like apple or orange trees; they grow tall, like oaks, and have large heavy leaves. The also have heavy fruit that is a favorite of the howler monkeys who wander down from the nearby rainforest. (If you annoy them, they'll drop fruit on your roof! Good morning Costa Rica!) These comfortable Tahitian-style cabins with porches and hammocks are terraced up the steep hillside. Ten new rooms have been built in a single building near the pool (plus, for low-budget travelers, four small economy rooms with a shared bath). The pool is large and refreshing and has a waterfall, while the restaurant above it is worth a visit. The bright blue birds that may come for scraps are white-throated magpie jays (*Ureca copetona*). The convivial host of all these guests is Nick Costas, who would love it if you brought him some Feta cheese or Greek olives.

Hotel Lucy *(☎ 506/642-0273, across from Los Mangos, $)*. Backpackers rejoice! Lucy's has not been torn down or swept away by the sea – at least not yet. Directly on the rocky beach (not for swimming) and across the street from Los Mangos, little Hotel Lucy clings to the shore with its rustic rooms, with or without fans, and good view from the top story. It has a tiny soda serving Tico fare.

Las Cascadas *(☎ 506/642-0057, $)*, next to Los Mangos, is a basic hotel with an inviting thatched-roof restaurant alongside a cascading waterfall of the Río Montezuma that flows down to the sea. It's a popular place to sit and relax in the positive ions, thinking positive thoughts, while munching on fresh seafood and nursing a cold brewsky.

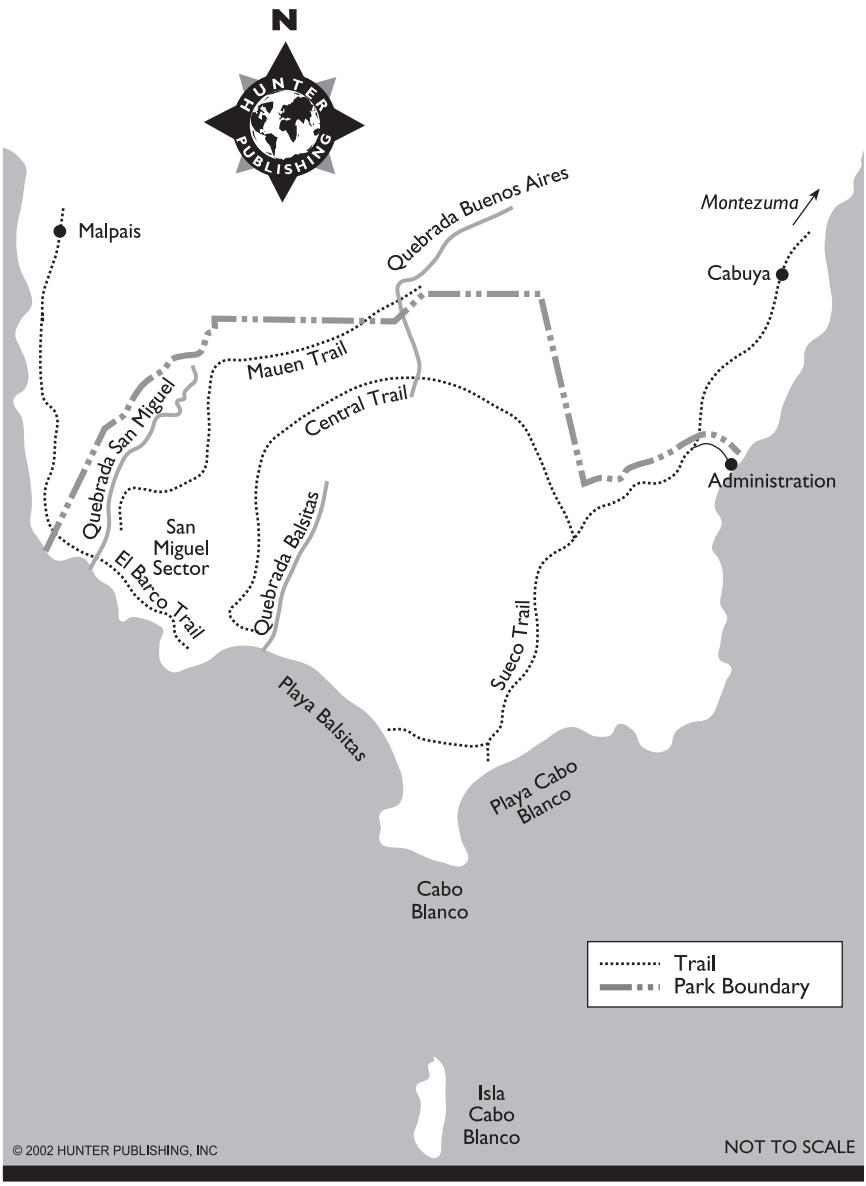
Amor de Mar *(☎ 506/642-0262, restaurant, breakfast included, $$-$$$)*. The "Love of the Sea" hotel is one of those treasures that you sometimes stumble upon when fate allows. If you're lucky enough to stumble this way, stop and stay at this lovely two-story Caribbean-style *casa*. It's built of highly varnished tongue-and-groove wood and features a large lawn on a promontory, all next to Río Montezuma. No beach to swim in, but fascinating tide pools to splash around in. A big upstairs porch and large windows make small rooms of all wood walls and ceilings brighter. Room #5 is the largest, with two queen beds and a big attractive bathroom.

Leaving Town

After this hotel, the road runs south, past nooks and crannies of coast, secluded sandy beaches, freshwater streams, rocky shores, a little fishing village and lots of forest. It leads to the town of **Cabuya**, and two km/1.25 miles farther brings you to the entrance of Cabo Blanco Absolute Reserve (no relation to the vodka). This is a great drive, even though the road is a bit bumpy, and the last time we did it we came upon a pig-slaughtering affair in Cabuya – preparation for the next day's big soccer match against a neighboring village. We returned to see the match and pig out. These kinds of events make for tales and memories for years to come. Also extraordinary is the Cabuya **town cemetery**, located on a small, wooded, rocky island about 100 meters/329 feet offshore, not far past Hotel Celaje. You can walk to it when the tide is out, and local funerals are scheduled to coincide with the tides. A metaphor of life's continual ebb and flow.

Hotel Celaje *(☎ 506/642-0374, celaje@sol.racsa.co.cr)* is an isolated but charming little hotel on the shady road just before Cabuya. Unusual A-frame, two-story cabins have a bedroom on the second floor and are at least twice as wide as they are deep. One of the hotel's best features is its small, pristine pool where we swam on a brutally hot day after enjoying a delicious authentic Italian lunch. The Italian owner/cook serves outstanding food. A-frames are scattered in a coconut palm woods and a path follows a stream to the rocky beach. From here you can see the island cemetery of Cabuya, which locals claim has been used as a graveyard since pre-Columbian times.

Cabo Blanco Absolute Nature Reserve



© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

Cabo Blanco Absolute Nature Reserve

To do nothing is sometimes a good remedy.
~ Hippocrates 460-400 B.C.

This is the largest single area in Costa Rica set aside as an "Absolute Reserve," which absolutely restricts the impact of humans. But that doesn't mean you can't enjoy it. To aid their conservation goal, Cabo Blanco limits entrance and provides minimal facilities. You can't camp in the park and the only thing to do is hike in and hike back out along marked trails. The ranger station, two km/1.25 miles from Cabuya, has good maps of the various trails.

What's so great about so few people entering the 1,172-hectare/2,895-acre reserve is that wildlife abounds – variegated squirrel, mantled howler monkeys, white-throated capuchin monkeys, agouti, white-nosed coati, even jaguarundi. Off the tip of the shore, Isla Cabo Blanco is a bird breeding preserve, home to 400 pair of brown boobies. Cabo Blanco got its name from the Spanish explorers who saw the thick layers of white bird excrement on the island's rocks. Expatriates Karen Morgenson and Olof Nicolas Wessberg arranged the purchase of the area in 1963 and donated it to the Costa Rican government – an act that spurred the creation of the National Park Service. When they bought it, the core of Cabo Blanco (15%) was all that was left of primary rainforest; the rest of the land around it had been cut and cleared for pasture. One of the reasons this is now an "absolute reserve" is to see how well and how quickly the rainforest can heal itself. Using the core as a genetic seed bank, the remaining 85% of the reserve is now secondary forest, an encouraging sign for the world's rainforests. See page 256 for a brief history of the park that started the park system in Costa Rica.

Malpais & Santa Teresa

Bad's the best of us.
~ John Fletcher, 1579-1625

Malpais and Santa Teresa are two beaches on the west side of Cabo Blanco with their isolation – and perhaps attraction – enhanced by their remoteness. The road that cuts across the peninsula tip from Cóbano, the town before Montezuma, is usually in terrible condition. But that seems to suit everyone just fine. Combined with the fact that Malpais (now condensed to Malpais) means "Bad Country," you've got tourists staying away in droves. What they're missing is miles of deserted shore, scat-

tered little beach hotels and rough surf that thrills experienced surfers. Santa Teresa has the better sunbathing/swimming beach.

Places to Stay & Eat

Frank's Place *(☎ 506/640-0096, $)*, at the crossroads into town, is a popular place to stay. Rest in one of Frank's *cabinas* or eat at his little restaurant.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Turning south, surfer dudes ride to the **Mal País Surf and Sport Camp** *(☎ 506/640-0061, pool, restaurant, www.malpaissurfcamp.com, $-$$)*, a Malpais institution that has a loyal following. Accommodations run the gamut from open air *ranchos* (hut-like accommodations) to bunk-bed dorms to attractive individual bungalows. The bar in the main lodge is the happening place.

Eat Italian at **Albinat Dulce Magia**, opposite Cabinas Bosque Mar. Turn there for **Mar Azul** *(☎ 506/640-0098)*, a pleasant beachside bungalow hotel with a small restaurant on the sand. **Piedra Mar**, 100 meters/329 feet west of Cabinas Laura Mar and right on the beach, serves wonderful fresh seafood. Perched on a rocky promontory at the south end of the rugged Malpais coast road is the **Sunset Reef Marine Lodge** *(☎ 506/640-0012, www.altatravelplanners.com, $$$)* is the area's top hotel. It features large rooms with air conditioning, a nice pool, good restaurant and bar, and offers a myriad of activities.

North from Franks' is Santa Teresa and the **Tropicol Latino Lodge** *(☎ 506/640-0062, www.centralamerica.com/cr/hotel/tropico, $$)*, a charming little cottage hotel that boasts huge rooms relatively close to the beach. Pool, jacuzzi and Italian restaurant round out the good value.

Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20
$$$$$	over US $20

A bit more upscale is the French-owned **Milarepa** *(☎ 506/640-0023, www.ticonet.co.cr/milarepa, $$-$$$)*, which reflects a wispy Indochine ambiance. Lovely open-air feel, tropical gardens, rocky beach and a gourmet French restaurant to die for. Have a glass of wine; it's good for your heart.

Pacifica

Then I felt like some watcher of the skies
When a new planet swims into his ken;
Or like stout Cortez when with eagle eyes
He star'd at the Pacific – and all his men
Look'd at each other with a wild surmise –
Silent, upon a peak in Darien.
~ *On First Looking into Chapman's Home*, John Keats, 1795-1821

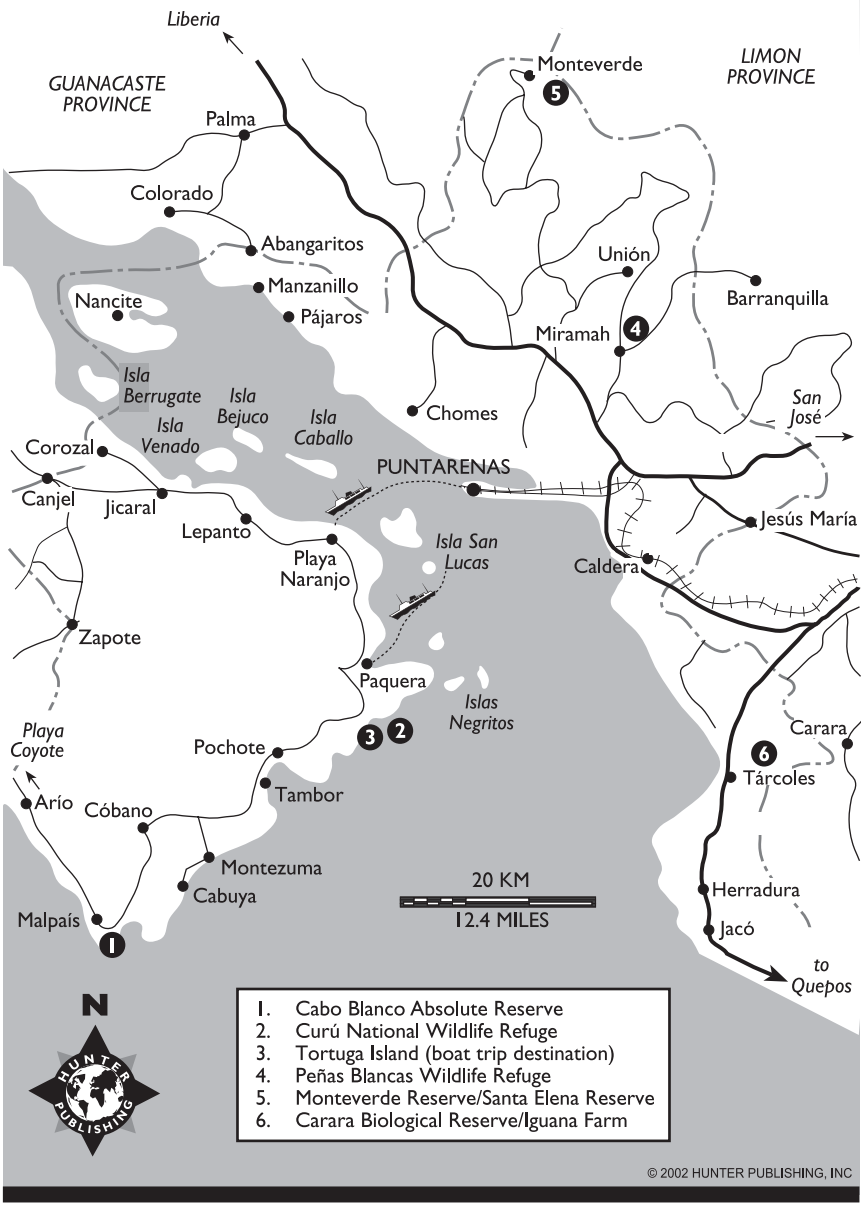
IN THIS CHAPTER

- **Puntarenas**
- **Jacó**
- **Quepos**
- **Manuel Antonio National Park**
- **Dominical**
- **Uvita & Playa Bahia**
- **Talamance Mountains**
- **San Isidro de General**
- **Chirripó National Park**

The area we're calling "Pacifica" encompasses the Central Pacific coast from Puntarenas, a major shipping port and gateway to the Nicoya Peninsula, down to Dominical, a surfer's paradise that eco-tourists are beginning to discover. Inland, the soaring Talamanca mountains are the playgrounds of the cloud forest-dwelling quetzal birds, and the valleys are the fruit and coffee basket of Costa Rica. The country's size means that people in San José and the Central Valley can easily reach the fine sandy beaches here for quick weekend getaways. The social scene of Jacó, the eco-delights of Manuel Antonio, Central America's most-visited national park, the surfing haven of Dominical – and all points in between – are at the heart of Costa Rican tourism's fine line between development and conservation needs. Adventurous drivers can follow the Inter-American Highway along mountain ridges offering views that go on forever. So get on a bus, rent a car, hop a plane and get down to yet another part of Tico paradise.

To reach the shore at Puntarenas from San José follow the Inter-American (General Cañas) Highway north and watch for the signs near Barranca at Km 101. For beaches south, including Jacó and Manuel Antonio, follow the Coastal Highway from Alajuela through Atenas to Orotina and follow the signs for Jacó. This is a winding mountain road that makes for an exciting drive – the bus drivers who run this route are amazing. If you prefer a less dramatic way, go to Puntarenas and turn south past Puerto Caldera back toward Orotina, follow the sign for Jacó on a modern highway. It's an extra half-hour or so drive time, but it avoids the high mountains.

Puntarenas Province



1. Cabo Blanco Absolute Reserve
2. Curú National Wildlife Refuge
3. Tortuga Island (boat trip destination)
4. Peñas Blancas Wildlife Refuge
5. Monteverde Reserve/Santa Elena Reserve
6. Carara Biological Reserve/Iguana Farm

© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

Puntarenas

They'll tell thee, sailors, when away,
In every port a mistress find.
~ John Gay, 1685-1732

Puntarenas began life as Costa Rica's premier Pacific deep-sea port and popular seaside destination for Costa Ricans. A short ferry ride across the gulf now brings much better beaches within reach, so most foreign tourists find themselves just passing through. But the Spanish *Conquistadors* who settled here in 1522 found the protected Gulf of Nicoya ideal as a port city. It was to here that, on Christmas Day, 1843, the English captain, William Le Lacheur, sailed looking for cargo. His success at transporting coffee beans to Europe fueled the country's huge – and prosperous – coffee boom. Good times for Puntarenas and Costa Rica.

Named after the long six-kilometer/3.7-mile peninsular strip of sand that houses the city, Puntarenas (Sandy Point), grew rapidly after 1846, when an improved overland road to the Central Valley was constructed for coffee exports, hauled down in oxcarts. The harbor lost much of its importance in 1890 when work crews finished the Atlantic Railroad, opening the closer-to-Europe city of Puerto Limón for coffee exports. In 1910, a railroad was completed to Puntarenas, which relieved some of the economic sting. As the closest town to the central highlands, it soon became a popular beach resort, nicknamed the "Pacific Pearl."

Over the years, wealthy businessmen, prostitutes, workmen, families, vacationers, fortune seekers, travelers, as well as seasoned sailors of the town's fishing, freight, and mother-of-pearl fleets, gave Puntarenas a unique rough-and-tumble seaport ambiance – and some vestiges remain today. In the early 1990s Puntarenas took an economic hit after the opening of Puerto Caldera, a port better suited to larger vessels and cruise ships, about 20 km/12.4 miles south. It's still trying to recover. The long beachfront was cleaned up in 1999, and *Puntarenenses* (what locals call themselves), as well as *Josefinos* are returning to the downtown again. Travelers used to dread getting "stuck" in Puntarenas overnight, but with the revitalization effort, reasonable prices and few tourists, it now makes a pleasant stop for savvy travelers, just a two-hour drive west of San José.

The long **Paseo de Turistas** *malecón* is the city's pride and joy – and so it should be. Seaside, the sandy beach stretches for several kilometers. Lined with palms, *helado* (ice cream) vendors, playgrounds, picnic areas, soccer players, swimming dogs and frolicking families, the beach and the *paseo* feature a broad sidewalk that attracts joggers, strollers and lovers walking hand in hand. Along the way there are some seaside restaurants and crowded gift shops, a favorite of passengers from small cruise ships,

which stop at the refurbished waterfront pier. Across the boulevard are notable restaurants and some surprisingly good hotels. At the very tip of the sandy strip there is a public park and private yacht club.

The Catholic **cathedral** on Av Central, between Calle 5 and 7, has porthole-style windows. Built in 1902, after a fire destroyed the original 1850 structure, its walls are fortress thick. Nearby, the **Casa de Cultura** houses an art gallery and museum, plus an interesting separate maritime museum, **Museo de Historia Marina**.

On the Saturday closest to July 16th the town comes alive for the **Fiesta del Virgin del Mar**, a celebration rooted in Costa Rican folklore. According to the legend, four fishermen were caught in a bad storm at sea in 1913. In their prayers for deliverance they promised to organize a feast and boat procession in honor of their patron saint, St. Carmen. Since then all the boats in the harbor string decorative lights and colorful banners on their masts during festival time. Sailing regattas and bike races give way to evening dances, fiestas and lots of drinking.

Adventures on Water

The docks of Puntarenas are the embarkation points for several entertaining boat tours into the **Gulf of Nicoya**. The cheapest way to get a boat ride is to take one of the ferries as a walk-on passenger. But more fun are day-trips to **Isla Tortuga**, a private island where passengers have lunch, swim, snorkel or explore. Tour firms arrange transportation from San José if you're just going for a day-trip. This includes round-trip passage by bus, breakfast,and lunch on the island or on a boat. Try **Bay Island Cruises** *(☎ 506/258-3566)*, **Tortuga Island Tours** *(☎ 506/661-2508)*, or **Calypso Tours** *(☎ 506/256-8787, www.calypsotours.com)*, which also offers a trip to Punta Coral private reserve. Prices vary.

Tours to the seabird reserves on **Guayabo**, **Negritos** and **Los Párajos** islands are available from **Cata Tours** *(☎ 506/296-2133)*. For extra thrills, hire a launch with a guide and get permission from the Costa Guard *(☎ 506/663-5952)* to visit the abandoned **San Lucas Island**, Costa Rica's equivalent of Devil's Island. Last but not least, **Cruise West** ships (see page 137) start and end in Puntarenas.

Puntarenas

to Paquera (Montezuma)

to Playa Naranjo

to San José (110 km)

Gulfo de Nicoya

Avenida 3
Avenida 1
Avenida Central
Avenida 2
Avenida 4
Calle 37
Calle 35
Calle 33
Calle 31
Calle 29
Calle 27
Calle 25
Calle 23
Calle 21
Calle 19
Calle 17
Calle 15
Calle 13
Calle 11
Calle 9
Calle 7
Calle 5
Calle 3
Calle 1
Calle Central
Calle 2
Calle 4
Calle 6
BEACH
Paseo de Turistas
BEACH

N

HUNTER PUBLISHING

1.	Municipal Pool	9.	La Caravelle	18.	Main bus terminal
2.	Park	10.	La Yunta Steak House	19.	Tourist center & shops
3.	Yadrán Beach Resort	11.	Restaurant Aloha	20.	Gas station
4.	Playa Naranjo car ferry	12.	Hotel Tioga	21.	Market (*mercado*)
5.	Park	13.	Stadium	22.	Banks
6.	Hotel Las Brisas/ Greek Restaurant	14.	Red Cross Hospital	23.	Paquera ferry dock
7.	Michaels Hotel	15.	Beachside Sodas	24.	Police
8.	Bierstube Restaurant	16.	Cruise ship dock	25.	Casa de la Cultura Museum
		17.	Gran Hotel Imperial	26.	Church/Plaza

500 METERS

1,000 FEET

© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

Isla del Cocos

It is, it is a glorious thing
To be a Pirate King.
~ *Pirates of Penzance*, Gilbert and Sullivan, 1879

It is from Puntarenas that the dive adventure ships head to sea for Isla del Cocos, 535 km (335 miles) out in the Pacific. Besides being a natural wonder and fabulous dive spot, its modern fame came as the supposed island that housed Steven Spielberg's dinosaur playground, Jurassic Park. The island was misnamed for the type of palm trees growing along its shores; the palm is the *Rooseveltia frankliana*, named in honor of Franklin D. Roosevelt, who visited the island three times. Chatham, one of its two protected bays, has rock-carved graffiti left by ancient mariners who stopped here.

Years ago Isla de Cocos was a safe offshore haven for pirates and corsairs preying on Spanish galleons. Sir Francis Drake and the Portuguese pirate Benito Bonito are two of the many buccaneers said to have anchored here. The isolated isle is said to have inspired Robert Louis Stevenson's novel, *Treasure Island*. In 1684, pirate William Thompson is believed to have buried the wealth looted from the coffers of Peru, known as the fabulous "Treasure of Lima," somewhere on Cocos. The entire island is rumored to be riddled with buried treasure – gold bars and pieces of eight – although centuries of treasure hunters have failed to unearth the secrets.

DID YOU KNOW? "Pieces of Eight" coins were called that because they could be broken into eight pieces.

But the secret is out about its underwater treasures – Cocos may offer the best deep-sea diving in the world. Hammerhead sharks are as plentiful in its clear waters as hammers in a hardware store. On the island, sheer cliffs line the shore, sliced by cascading waterfalls from the evergreen forests that cover its rugged terrain. Hiking trails cross the inland rainforest, home to two endemic species of lizards and three endemic bird species: the Cocos cuckoo, Cocos flycatcher and the Cocos finch, related to the famous Galapagos finch that lives off the coast of Ecuador. It is common to see the unusual Holy Spirit dove, a white bird that comes to nest here. It stands out because it hovers over visitors' heads.

The **Okeanos Aggressor** *(US ☎ 800/348-2628, CR ☎ 506/289-3333, www.aggressor.com)* is one of the two leading dive groups; the other is **Undersea Hunter** *(US ☎ 800/203-2120, CR ☎ 506/228-6535, www.underseahunter.com)*. A trip to Cocos usually lasts nine days, with six days of diving. Best times seem to be May through November, the rainy season.

Places to Stay & Eat

If you're staying here, the hotels along the *paseo* are the most pleasant, with prices around US $50-$80. Choose from the **Yadrán Beach Resort** *(☎ 506/661-2662, www.puntarenas.com/yadran, $$-$$$)*, **Hotel Las Brisas** *(☎ 506/661-4040, includes breakfast, $$)*, **Hotel Tioga** *(☎ 506/661-0271, breakfast included, $$)* or **Michaels Hotel**, ☎ 506/661-4646, a small, clean hotel owned by a personable Greek-Canadian. Cheaper places nearer the ferry dock could include **Cabinas Amuebladas Arguedas** *($)*, a tiny street-front hotel, or **Casa Dulia** *($)*, a clean B&B opposite the tiny triangular park at the end of the *paseo*.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200
Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20
$$$$$	over US $20

La Yunta Steak House *(☎ 506/661-3216, $$-$$$)* is our favorite eatery and a required stop when we're in town. It has a large wood veranda on two levels overlooking the *paseo*, with tables covered by kelly-green tablecloths and wine-color overlays. The menu features thick juicy steaks and fresh seafood. Prices are quite reasonable and the place has an old-fashioned formality that makes every meal feel like a Sunday dinner. Say hello and have a snack at the **Restaurant Aloha**, seaside on the *paseo*. For delicious traditional French cuisine in a bistro atmosphere, head for **La Caravelle** *(☎ 506/661-2262, $$-$$$)*, between 21 and 23 on the *paseo*. Around since the early 1980s, a carved carousel horse gives the restaurant its name. **Papi's Pizza**, also on the *paseo*, is American owned and makes good sandwiches. **Bierstube** *(☎ 506/661-0330, $$)* is an out-of-place German and seafood restaurant. Meat and fresh fish dishes are pretty good, and certainly above average for a beer garden.

Carara Biological Reserve

The way down to the beaches of Pacifica south of Orotina, one of the biggest fruit growing areas of Costa Rica, passes the important 5,242-hectare (12,952-acre) Carara Biological Reserve. This reserve straddles the transition zone between tropical moist forest and tropical wet lowland

forest, with a diverse flora mix that attracts a wide variety of wildlife. The famous and colorful harlequin poison dart frog – solid black with stripes of fluorescent green – can be seen often in daytime. But the most spectacular resident is the scarlet macaw, whose brightly colored feathers are most easily seen from the Tarcole River bridge, early morning or late afternoon when the birds flock to and from the nearby mangroves and the reserve. You can't miss the bridge; it always has cars parked along its side. Gaping people look down, not for macaws, but for American crocodiles. The big (up to four meters/13 feet!) ugly prehistoric beasts often sun themselves on the muddy banks below the bridge. This is a required stop for tours and should be for you too. Remember to lock your car, or take turns staying with it; luggage theft occurs here. The ranger station and entrance is three km/1.9 miles south of the bridge.

DID YOU KNOW? Over 135 species of neotropical birds migrate between North America and Central America each year.

Carara is a bright spot in a part of the country that has been pretty well deforested for agriculture. It was once part of a huge ranch, known as El Coyolar – a ranch so vast that the owner never needed to cut down the tropical wet forest that later became the biological reserve. Before that, evidence points to settlements as early as 300 B.C. Lomas de Entierro is a partially excavated village with funeral zones, dating back to somewhere between 800 and 1500 A.D. on a hilltop facing the Tarcole River. You can overnight comfortably at **Dundee Ranch Hotel** *(☎ 506/276-6222, www.dundee-ranch.com, $$-$$$)*, in poolside cabins on a working dude ranch, next to Río Machuca near Orotina. Or keep going a short way to Playa Herradura or Jacó beach, where you'll find other options.

See those crocs and other wildlife up close and personal on a Tropical Mangrove River Adventure Tour to nearby Guacalillo estuary. Groups leave from San José led by **Grupo Mawamba** *(☎ 506/223-2421, 888/246-8513, www.ranchonaturalista.com),* the operators of Mawamba Lodge over in Tortuguero. Tours are led by a naturalist guide and may be booked through a local travel agent. Fees start at $850 for a four-night excursion and go up from there.

Jacó

She sells seashells on the seashore.
~ English tongue-twister

The town of Jacó (hah-CO) is a weekend hotspot for beach-going Ticos and sun-loving Canadians, who come by the charter plane full. It's growing by leaps and bounds. Because of its proximity to San José, Jacó is one of

the country's most developed beach towns – but developed in Tico style, rather than resort style. The fun-loving, happy-go-lucky beach town is essentially both sides of a main street that parallels the *playa*. It spreads out in a valley along the horseshoe bay and features low-rise hotels, funky restaurants, surfboard shops, bars, a disco and an unimpressive gray beach. Occasional rough surf and strong currents limit safe swimming to calm days, so Jacó is also popular with surfers – and beach-goers who hang out in town. (If it's rough surf, swimmers should head to the public pool behind Internet café, Il Girasol, next to the Mas por Menos supermarket.) Do not leave valuables on the beach if you're swimming.

Jacó is not an eco-destination but, for a social scene, it's hard to beat. And it's a popular weekend retreat for students in San José Spanish-language schools, as we once were. The two-hour bus journey is offered frequently from the Coca-Cola. Once you're in town, stop in **Books & Stuff**, across from the bakery, to load up on used paperbacks for your reading pleasure – or CDs for your personal stereo.

Places to Stay & Eat

There are a plethora of places from which to choose; we list the most pleasing hotels, plus a few backpack hotels that still cater to the extremely poor of pocket. Campers can find primitive bliss at **Camping el Hicaco** *(☎ 506/643-3329)*, which has a seafood restaurant facing the beach. It can be a bit raucous on weekends as it's across the street from the back of the cavernous La Central Disco, in the middle of town. **Camping Madrigal** *(☎ 506/643-3329)* is quieter and shadier, located at the south end of the beach.

In contrast, a few kilometers north of town is the very ritzy Marriott Los Sueños, the stunning Villa Caletas (one of our all-time favorite hotels), and, north of them, Punta Leona.

North of Jacó

Villa Caletas *(☎ 506/257-3653, fax 222-2059, www.hotelvillacaletas.com, pool, 2 restaurants, cabin-suites, air, cable, $$$$-$$$$$)* bills itself as "close to heaven," and it is – in more ways than one. The collection of villas are some of the most elegant accommodations and grounds in Costa Rica. Part of its heavenly atmosphere comes from the location, capping a high cliff overlooking the Pacific – with sunsets to die for. The main tropical Victorian mansion features eight beautiful guest rooms and antique-filled public areas. In the manicured gardens are 20 secluded individual villas, a master suite with personal pool, and a grand overhanging infinity pool. Perfect for honeymooners, perfect for us. Excellent food and

big bar drinks. It's very hard to leave this hilltop sanctuary. Look for the private road on the right, about two km/1.25 miles south of Punta Leona.

Los Sueños Marriott Resort *(Playa Herradura, 2 km / 1.25 miles north of Jacó beach, in US, ☎ 800/228-9290, in CR ☎ 506/630-9000, fax 630-9090, www.marriott.com, 201 rooms & suites, pool, lighted tennis courts, conference rooms, spa, marina, air, golf course, mini-bar, 4 restaurants, air, phone, bar, valet parking, $$$$-$$$$$)*. Los Sueños, or The Dreams, and its sister Marriott hotel outside San José are two of the most luxurious and upscale large hotels in Costa Rica. The Jacó property is related to the surrounding par 72, 18-hole golf course designed by Ted Robinson. Covering land that had previously been cleared for cattle, the flat, shadeless course is nevertheless manicured. A new yacht marina has been added to attract the international sailing crowd and the protected harbor already lures small cruise ships. The huge Spanish mission-style hotel is painted an adobe brick color, with arched hallways and brick Catalan vaulted ceilings in the downstairs lounge. The public areas feature hand-set, made-to-order, aged colonial tile floors in the shape of oriental rugs. Though it is located on a dark sand Pacific beach, no one bothers to swim in the sea. Instead, everyone chooses the long, canal-like swimming pool that wanders among waterfalls and islands of gardens with rows of sun chairs to the swim-up bar. The pool's clever design reminds us of the Aztec floating gardens and the canals of Xochimilco, Mexico. Everything you would expect in a luxury hotel.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200
Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20
$$$$$	over US $20

Punta Leona Beach Resort *(☎ 506/231-3131, www.hotelpuntaleona.com, pool, restaurants, $$$$)*. This all-inclusive resort built on Playa Blanca offers guests nature galore. People who have come all this way to see some wildlife can wander in the hotel's private wildlife reserve.

In Jacó

Hotels and restaurants line the main street that parallels the beach, and side streets too. **Bar Zarpe** ("Last Round"), across from the Great Western Hotel, is a welcome respite, if not a downright great place to hang out and cool off in air conditioning. It attracts a more mature crowd than

teenage surfers, plus it serves ice-cold beer and good food. Rooftop dining with nightly specials. Closed Thursdays. Say hello to the owner, Lynn, from L.A.

> **AUTHOR TIP:** Also in this modern strip mall is a Pizza Hut, bank, *casa de cambio* change booth, and the bus ticket office.

At the north end of beach, which once was the center of town, **Restaurant Santimar** is a sentimental favorite that still delivers tasty Tico delights and fresh seafood in a small, appealing open-air dining room next to the beach. Stop by their Caribbean colonial store for ice cream when it's hot out. The convivial hostess from Holland also rents very basic rooms for about US $15. The **Copacabana Hotel** *(☎ 506/643-3131, pool, $$)* is a popular beachfront hotel, with an even more popular restaurant and bar with microbrewery on a wooden deck upon the sand. Try their blackened tuna. **La Cometa** *(☎ 506/643-3615, $)* is a very good motel for clean, large, but basic rooms, with private or shared bath. Set back in gardens (not beachside), on the main road.

Gilligan's Bed and Breakfast *(☎ 506/643-3240, $-$$)* turned into a dream come true for us. After weeks of *gallo pinto* and other Tico specialties, we stopped in Gilligan's restaurant for their special – homemade meatloaf. What a treat! Huge servings (diner size) and deadly desserts. And why not? The owner is from "Joisey," just like us! The downstairs is enclosed by glass and the bedrooms upstairs are very appealing.

Restaurant Emily is well recommended for typical Tico food and *mariscos* (seafood). It's a small open-air restaurant on the main street, behind some flowering bushes and side gardens. **Cabinas Restaurant Alice** *(☎ 506/643-3061, pool, cable, $),* on a side street to beach, features new attached garden rooms – tiled outside and plain inside – with a big *típico* restaurant (order the butterfly shrimp). Family run, super clean.

Head down Calle Hidalgo to the beach and turn left to **La Paloma Blanca** *(☎ 506/643-1893, iwann@mailcity.com, $$)*, a duplex house that offers garden rooms and beachside suites. It's also available as a half-house for weekly or monthly rentals. Very large rooms, verandas and a unique partitioned pool (one half for each side of the house). Absolutely gorgeous décor inside and a bucolic butterfly garden outside.

There's an established and dependable **Best Western** *(in US ☎ 800/528-1234, in CR ☎ 506/643-1000, www.bestwestern.co.cr, $$)* on the beach, but one of the best and most interesting boutique hotels is off the beach – the **Mar de Luz** *(☎ 506/643-3259, www.mardeluz.com, kitchenettes, pool, children's pool, $$)*. In the main building of this Dutch-owned hotel, the upstairs rooms are junior suites (although they lack kitchens, as are offered in lower-level accommodations). From porches or patios are views of either the mangrove field or the hotel's inviting tropical gardens.

Rooms 10 through 20 are fascinating, rounded river stone lodges, with exposed stonewalls inside and out. They have smaller rooms, but include kitchenettes and a sitting area. Number 8 and 9 are really cute and right by the pool.

A long-time favorite that keeps getting better is the quaint **Hotel Club del Mar** *(☎ 506/643-3194, www.clubdelmarcostarica.com, pool, restaurant, $$)*, which has a shady beachside location on the south end. It has a very good restaurant (reservations recommended), and now they're adding condos.

More yummy eateries to fill you up are available at the **Banana Café** (famous for breakfast); **La Esquina del Pollo** (next to Pancho Villa's Steak House); **Río Oasis** (wood-burning pizza); and, finally, **Soda El Tucan**, on the right before the bridge.

If you follow the main road south, along the beach and make a right after the bridge, you'll come to more hotels as the bay curves around. The **Arenal Pacifico** *(☎ 506/643-3419, www.arenallodge.com, pool, jacuzzi, restaurant, including breakfast, $$)* is owned by the same people who own the Arenal Lodge near the volcano. Their beachfront property impressed us a great deal. Big rooms and master suites face the beach, with lovely riverside gardens, cool pool and a restaurant. A good value. Nearby is a cheap and popular eatery, **Soda Hildalgo** (closed on Wednesdays).

Adventures

Where there are people, there are things to do. Learn **Spanish** in **Escuela del Mundo** *(☎ 506/643-1064, www.speakcostarica.com)*. Learn to **surf** or improve your hang time with **Gustavo Castillo** *(☎ 506/643-3579)*, who offers personalized surfing lessons. Experienced or beginner sea kayakers can go to a secluded bay or an inland river trip with **Kayak Jacó** *(☎ 506/643-1233, www.kayakjaco.com)*.

Ride horses to the mountaintop, along the beach to a turtle hatchery, or to private waterfalls with pools to swim in and caves to explore, by calling **Diana's Trail Rides** *(☎ 506/643-3808)*.

Latin Outdoors *(☎ 506/383-1708, outdoors@latinmail.com)* feature mountain biking adventures in the woods where it's a little cooler. Ride 10 km/6.2 miles at night with helmet flashlights to a moonlit waterfall. Experienced bikers can ride to a protected wildlife sanctuary with miradors, then hike to a mountaintop. The ride back down to the beach begins at sunset.

Have encounters with your favorite reptiles at the **Larga-Tico Alligator Farm** *(☎ 506/643-3745)*, with tours led by University of Costa Rica naturalists. At nearby Playa Hermosa there's a **Canopy Tour** *(☎ 506/*

643-3222) with 14 platforms. Head back to Orotina and follow the signs toward Puntarenas for the **Original Canopy Tour** and **Iguana Park** *(☎ 506/240-6712)*, a preservation project for green iguanas. In the reserve you can learn about the prehistoric beasts in their education center or eat the tasty beasts in their restaurant. Lots and lots of iguanas and a great photo op. Combine it with a zip through the trees on the adjacent canopy tour.

If you're not *bailando*, dancing, at La Central Disco, dance down on the south end at the hip **Crocodile Disco** – cross the bridge, make an immediate right. Gift shop for high-quality souvenirs at the **Heliconia Art Gallery**, downtown.

Playa Hermosa

The next beach south might be a good alternative for travelers who like the area but don't fancy Jacó. It's a long, surfer-favored coast that's less-developed than Jacó – as are all the endless beaches that stretch south from here to Quepos. **Hotel Villa Hermosa** *(☎ 506/643-3373, $)* is a surfer hangout with a pool, kitchen privileges and mountain bike rentals. Apartments that sleep five can be had at **Casa Pura Vida** *(☎ 506/643-3422, $$$)*. Air conditioning and a pool.

Quepos & Manuel Antonio National Park

When you collect experiences, you collect wood for your old-age fires.
~ Doun Swainpoel, Kruger National Park Director, South Africa

Unlike the hot and dry beaches of Guanacaste, the country south of Jacó transits to an increasingly humid and hot climate, creating a more tropical landscape. Humid forests spill right down to palm tree-lined sandy white beaches.

Manuel Antonio Park and its many hotels sits on the other side of a mountain ridge from the small town of Quepos, about two hours south of Jacó. Before the tourism boom, Quepos survived on fishing and agriculture. It began its life as a company town, built in the 1930s to support the United Fruit banana plantations that lined the coastal plain. By the 1950s, production of African palm oil became the main source of income, after Panama disease destroyed the banana crop. On the long drive in, you'll pass rows and rows of tightly packed palm oil trees, as well as some surviving banana plantations. A few small company towns live on, distinguished by the geometrical arrangement of the turquoise houses, some built on stilts, usually around a soggy soccer field. Other agro-industries

have sprung up to break the mono-crop dependency: Teak trees are harvested for furniture, gmelina trees for paper pulp, and green fields of rice dot the landscape. The recently improved coastal road follows the route of the old banana train and river crossings are still made over rickety, single lane, former train trestles. Riding south from Playa Estrillos Oeste the road curves inland from the coast through a medium-sized town (where you'll probably wait in line for the bridge) of Parrita, 25 km/15.5 miles from your destination. You reach the sea again at Quepos.

For general information – from weather and news headlines to adventure resources – log on to **www.pueretoquepos.com**.

LOST TREASURE OF QUEPOS

Didn't find any pirate treasure on Coco's Island or Isla Caño? Then keep your eyes open in the new area of Manuel Antonio Park, near the river. Just before the ruthless pirate Henry Morgan sacked Panama City, the church loaded 700 tons of gold and silver and sent it away on three ships; the paperwork was destroyed so that the pirates could never know its location. The treasure has never been found and its whereabouts remains a mystery to this day.

Quepos

Three o'clock is always too late or too early for anything you want to do.
~ Jean Paul Sartre, 1905-1980

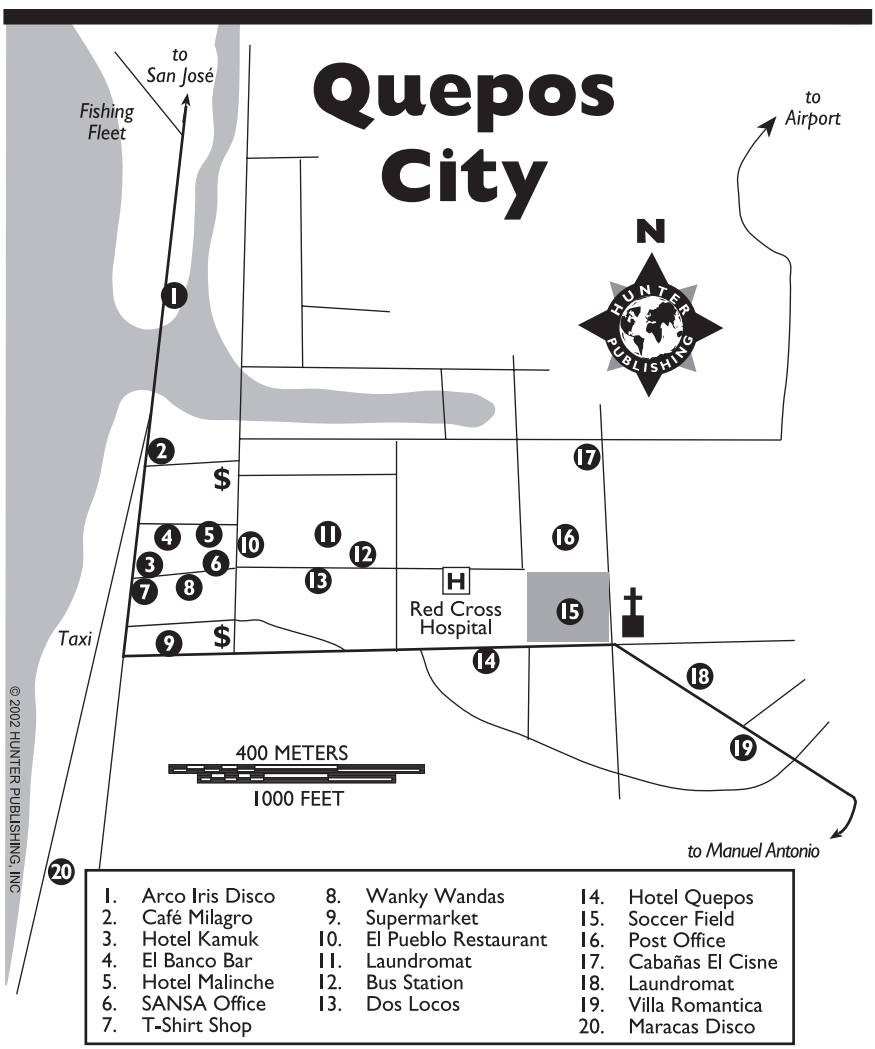
Quepos (KEH-pos), a funky little town just over a small mountain ridge from Manuel Antonio National Park, is filled with a variety of hotels and B&Bs, plus local and *extranjero* (foreigner)-owned restaurants. You'll know you're here when you see the wide *malecón*, sea wall, where the road splits. One route runs along the wall's top, the other goes below and serves as a town street. In the evening, along the front row of buildings facing the *malecón*, street vendors hawk *parejos* (colorful beach wraps), jewelry and fancy carved hash pipes – big sellers in this bohemian seaside harbor village. Apart from young people looking to save *colones*, it also attracts North American fishermen – this area of the Pacific has taken some prize-winning catches.

As you might guess, Quepos offers lower rates for hotels and cheaper eateries than the Manuel Antonio area, which begins on the twisty road that runs over the mountain and down to the park. Turn at the last left in the downtown area and follow the street past the soccer field. After a sharp, hairpin right turn you're on your way uphill. We once walked the seven-km/4.4-mile trip to the park. It was great at the time, but automobile

traffic has increased enough to make it less than bucolic now. You can also catch a half-hourly-ish bus (about 50¢)to the park entrance from the bus station next to the market. Taxis to the park are US $5 from town.

> **AUTHOR TIP:** If you've come in by bus from San José, buy your return tickets well in advance; seats sell out, especially for Sunday afternoons and evenings.

If you're in Quepos on **Mother's Day**, August 15, you'll witness the whole town turn out for a big soccer match of sons, the Flacas (skinnys) against the Gordos (fats). Kick-off is at noon, but there are celebrations all day.



Manuel Antonio National Park

Everybody needs beauty as well as bread,
places to play in and pray in,
where nature may heal and give strength to body and soul alike.
~ John Muir, American naturalist

Once Manuel Antonio Park opened, tourists "discovered" the area's natural beauty – but they weren't the first. Ponce de Leon put this area on a map in 1519 while on his way to find the fountain of youth. Juan Vásquez de Coronado explored it in 1563 and encountered the Quepoa, an indigenous tribe of fishermen and divers who brought up unique pink pearls from local seas. Long dead from disease and warfare, all that remains of these people is their name.

■ Directions

To get to Manuel from San José, follow the coastal highway through Jacó and continue south. By bus, take the direct express service from Coca-Cola. By plane, jump on a 30-minute flight, offered by **Nature Air** – previously called Travel Air – (☎ *506/220-3054)* or **Sansa** *(☎ 506/221-9414)*, to the Quepos airport.

Apparently, you can't say you've visited Costa Rica unless you visit Manuel Antonio National Park *(www.manuelantoniopark.com)*. So it's no wonder the smallest national park in the country is also one of the most visited – and there would be even more people within the park grounds if the Park Service hadn't enforced a limit of approximately 600 people per day (sometimes more on weekends). Its big attractions are well-marked hiking trials through the rainforest, some incredibly idyllic beaches and abundant wildlife – especially monkeys – including 350 types of birds, plus agoutis, sloths and large iguanas.

The area became a national park in 1972, just in time to prevent a large developer from building a resort. At that time it had just 687 hectares (1,700 acres) surrounding a three-fingered spit of land that divides three bays. As you come down to the end of the road from Quepos, low-rent motels and eateries crowd the roadside. The beach on your right is **Playa Espadilla**, which gets crowded with sunbathing tourists. Be careful swimming here; the surf can be very rough. At the south end is a large rock formation and beyond that is the sand bar wash of a shallow estuary. It is across this narrow stream you need to wade to enter the park. At high tide it can be waist deep, and at those times entrepreneurial locals offer crossings in their small boats. Walk quietly on the path after the park entrance; monkeys hang out in the shady trees overhead here and agoutis often forage for tender roots in the underbrush. The long beach on the right is **Playa Espadilla Sur**, a broad band of white sand lined with shade trees. Be careful of the manchineel tree, which grows prolifically in the Manuel Antonio area.

Manuel Antonio

© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

MANCHINEEL MENACE

The manchineel has many branches, a short trunk and elliptical leaves with a bright green sheen. Found on many Caribbean islands and throughout Central and South America, the dangerous manchineel secretes an acidic poison irritant. Its fruit is said to be the original apple in the Garden of Eden and should not be eaten under any circumstances.

Thought of the Day:
If the Garden of Eden's apple introduced deceit to humanity,isn't it possible that Adam took the first bite, then lied about it?

At the end of the beach, **Punta Catedral** (Cathedral Point) is the heavily-wooded rocky promontory that looks like an offshore island. And that's what it once was. Thousands of years of shifting sand and sediment formed a geological phenomenon known as a *tombolo*, the sandy finger that now connects it permanently to the mainland. A hiking trail runs around the *punta*.

The best beach in the park – perhaps, when it's not crowded, the best beach in all Costa Rica – is south-facing **Playa Manuel Antonio**, just past Punta Catedral. Gentle waves, celadon green water, bright-white sand, forest trees topped by flowering vines – this is paradise.

Hiking trails lead uphill from the beach; the one parallel to the shore connects with hidden beaches, the last of which is actually named "hidden beach," Playa Escondido. It's a strenuous hike to a completely uncrowded destination. Stop and listen to a cacophony of forest sounds on the trails. Alert ears will pick up layer upon layer of nature's music.

Just as Manuel Antonio Park represents all the best and beauty of the national park system in Costa Rica, it has also come to symbolize its failings. Although it gained its status in 1972, the government has so far not compensated all the owners for expropriated land. In 1995, a 1.7-hectare/4.3-acre area on property that was declared a part of the park, but not paid for in over 22 years, was clear-cut. Unresolved compensation claims (perhaps as much as 47% of the country's parkland) are an albatross around the national park system. But the good news is that Manuel Antonio was expanded by 600 to 700 hectares (1,482-1,729 acres) in 2001, making it nearly twice its original size by buying land around the Naranjo River. This "new" section is unpublicized, but it's accessible by trails (not well marked; ask a park ranger).

Unfortunately, the government failed to regulate much of the explosive growth *outside* of Manuel Antonio. In February 1992, Park Director José Antonio Salazar declared to the *Tico Times*, much to the embarrassment of the Park Service, "We have a park that's dying." According to the *Times*, the small park "cannot sustain a big enough population of tití

monkeys to avoid inbreeding." One of many ecological concerns is that access of park-based monkey troops to other neighboring troops outside the park is restricted by excessive construction and deforestation.

MONKEY SEE, MONKEY DO

Softly, softly, catchee monkey.
~ African proverb

An alarming indicator of the degradation of the environment is the rapid decline in numbers of the tití monkey, also known as the squirrel monkey. This subspecies of monkey (*So citrinellus*) is indigenous to the Manuel Antonio area, and a recent survey finds only 1,500 left of the subspecies and only about 4,000 of the entire species itself, down from 200,000 in 1983. The principal cause of local deaths is electrocution on the overhead wires along the road to the park.

Kids Saving the Rainforest *(☎ 506 / 777-2252, www.amazingarts.org)* is a unique organization set up in 1999 by then 11-year-old Janine Andrews and her friend Aislin Livingstone at the Mono Azul Hotel. It collects funds to pay to have rope bridges built for monkey crossings. At the Amazing Arts Gallery, the girls sell local handicrafts, jewelry and other art items, plus signed copies of their book, *The Legend of the Blue Monkey*, written by Janine's mother and illustrated by Janine, Aislin and a friend Carrie Fedor. The simple, moral story for young children introduces Coco, a blue monkey, who rises above negative peer pressure and remains true to his beliefs. The gallery includes the newest project, "Jugo Mono Rainforest Internet Café," a full-service coffee shop where you can pick up e-mail, scan photos or documents, make copies, fax, or just relax and enjoy a fruit smoothie, coffee, or herbal tea with friends. The café and gallery are open seven days a week from 8 am to 9 pm and offer a friendly welcome to all comers. All profit goes directly to the cause. Janine's environmental efforts were featured in National Geographic for Children in 2002. See our review of the group's hotel, Mono Azul, on page 297.

An influential group of hotel owners have organized a program to insulate all of the wires in an attempt to protect the tití. Visit the **Association for the Conservation of the Tití Monkey** *(www.ascomoti.org)*.

Although most of the hotel properties along the Manuel Antonio road were built by Europeans, Canadians or Americans – generally to high standards – not all the sewage systems, for example, are up to snuff. And,

no matter how careful hoteliers are (some are super-sensitive to the local ecology, while for others the only "green" they relate to is the greenback) all development has an environmental impact. Eco-tourism is a matter of balance: Manuel Antonio needs to find its own. By the way, we're ignoring a big hotel project here and hope you do, too.

The best time to see Manuel Antonio Park is early in the morning on a weekday before sun worshippers hit the sands. The best time of year to visit is during the rainy season. You may be subject to the occasional monsoon-like downpours – usually in the afternoon and evening – but they're wonderful to fall asleep by. The advantages of coming here at this time of year far outweigh the inconveniences: the vegetation is particularly lush, far fewer people are present, prices are lower, and the park is at its most verdant. Magic.

Adventures on Water

There is more to do around Quepos than visit Manuel Antonio Park. You can rent **surf** and **boogie boards** at Playa Espadilla, just outside the park. Paddle a sea kayak or take a Zodiac trip to watch dolphins. Contact **Iguana Tours** *(☎ 506/777-1262, www.iguanatours.com)*. One of their best trips is the three-hour excursion to **Damas Island**, a pristine habitat where caimans, boas, monkeys and hundreds of birds can be seen meandering in the mangrove canals. Another dolphin trip can be had with **Planet Dolphin** *(☎ 506/777-1647, www.planetdolphin.com).*

Sunset Sails *(☎ 506/777-1304)* offers a sailing adventure with professional crew aboard a classic two-masted yacht, a romantic overnight special for honeymooners (or people who claim to be: nudge-nudge, wink-wink). Divers can go down with **Costa Rica Adventure Divers** *(US ☎ 800/317-0333, CR ☎ 506/236-5637, www.costaricadiving.com),* who also have an operation and lodge in Drake Bay, on the Osa Peninsula.

For sport fishing, look to: **American Fishing** *(☎ 506/223-4331, fishing@sol.racsa.co.cr)*; **Blue Fin** *(☎ 506/777-0674, www.bluefinsportfishing.com)*; **Costa Rican Dreams** *(☎ 506/777-0593)*; **Freedom Fishing** *(☎ 506/777-2534)*; **High Tec Sportfishing** *(☎ 506/388-6617)*; or **OceanSport Charters** *(☎ 506/387-9698).*

Whitewater rafting in the area is on the Upper Savegre and Naranjo Rivers, both with Class III-IV rapids. A trip on the Upper Savegre takes a full day with **Amigos del Río** *(☎ 506/777-0082, www.amigosdelrio.com).* Bewitching scenery mixed with exploding rapids. The Naranjo offers seven miles of challenging rapids only a half-hour from Quepos. A half-day tour runs between US $65 and US $100 per person.

Adventures on Land

One of the most refreshing adventures around is with **Canyoning Tours** *(☎ 506/777-1924, fattan@sol.racsa.co.cr)*, which features exciting descents of warm-water rainforest waterfalls, attached to a harness and rappel rope. This is a tremendous – and very active – adventure with an option of a rappel jump.

Take a high-wire tour with **Rainmaker** *(☎ 506/375-7700, www.rainmaker-costarica.com)*, which has a series of connected trails and suspension pedestrian bridges strung across a 607-hectare/1,500-acre virgin rainforest, part of the watershed area and biological corridor for Manuel Antonio. It has deep valleys and great views. Rainmaker's guided tours end at a swimming hole. Jump in! The fee (about US $65) includes transportation and lunch.

Opposite Si Como No and next to El Byblos is the new, innovative **Butterfly Garden** run by the local nature guide cooperative. It also features trails and is preserving an undisturbed land corridor at the park's edge.

Jardín Gaía *(☎ 506/773-0533)* is a wildlife rehabilitation center on the Quepos to Manuel Antonio road. Access only as part of a guided tour (at 9 am and 4 pm). Dario Castelfranco, the garden's director, is well respected in the ecological community and a constant agitator for improvements in the park service. Injured monkeys and birds, illegal pets, and confiscated animals from poachers are the most common candidates.

DONATIONS WELCOME

Send donations to help support the underfunded **Jardín Gaía** effort to 301 Spring Valley Place, Tucson, AZ 85737.

The release point for much of the rehabilitated wildlife is **Albergue El Silencio** *(☎ 506/286-4203, www.agroecoturismo.net)*, a community cooperative lodge next to a palm plantation in El Silencio, a town six km/3.7 miles inland and 25 km/15.5 miles south of Quepos. Green and red macaws released here have joined local flocks. See *Places to Stay* for accommodation details.

Equus Stables *(☎ 506/777-0001, havefun@sol.racsa.co.cr)* offers local horse tours with well-treated horses. Horseback riding at its best is at **Brisas del Nara** *(☎ 506/779-1235, www.tourbrisasnara.com)*, 13 km/eight miles inland from Quepos in Londres. The family-run operation offers full- or half-day tours. Half-day trips include exploring the Río Naranjo's chasms, the Cerro Nara mountains, and several small waterfalls. The full-day trip (three hours total in the saddle) rides to an awesome 127-meter/418-foot waterfall and swimming hole, where they have dressing rooms and restrooms.

Quepos has a **Tití Canopy Tour** *(☎ 506/777-1020)* on the 73-hectare/180-acre grounds of Hotel Rancho Casa Grande *(☎ 506/777-0330),* five minutes outside town across the street from the airport. See *Places to Stay* for accommodation details. Another larger **Canopy Tour**, back near the village of Damas, 20 minutes away, can be booked through most hotels. Round-trip transportation included.

Nightlife

This place is renowned for its peace and solitude.
In fact, crowds from all over the world flock here to enjoy its solitude.
~ from an Italian hotel brochure

Nightlife along the Manuel Antonio road is confined to the hotel bars and restaurants and the lower-rent places near the park entrance. **Mar y Sombra**, a restaurant-bar that by all rights shouldn't be there because it's so close to the beach, is quite full at night. It turns into a dance hall on weekends during the dry season. The poolside bar at **Si Como No** attracts a more mature group, and the **Barba Roja** restaurant and bar is a very popular evening hangout. The casino and sports bar at **El Byblos** is relaxing – it even has billiard tables.

Costa Verde's two impossible-to-miss roadside eateries get big crowds, especially **La Cantina**, because it offers live music. **El Avion** is cool, too (see page 294).

Hard-core party animals head to the town's two discos and a bunch of happening bars for dance and romance possibilities. Unlike Manuel Antonio, which is spread out over a long distance, Quepos is perfect for barhopping. **Mar y Blues**, next to L'Aventura Multiboutique, is the place where you can get a real hot dog and a beer. **Wacky Wanda's** claims the cheapest food and drinks and the coolest air in town. The four-block area around here is home to most of Quepos' watering holes. The next block

over, check out **Banco Bar**. **Dos Locos restaurant** gets a crowd for their live acoustic music every Wednesday and Friday night. There's a bit of open mike for musicians in waiting.

But the real nightlife in town is at either Disco Iris or Maracas. **Disco Arco Iris** is set in a grounded barge, approached across a gangplank, located just before the entrance to downtown. A small dance floor overflows with steamy dancers, and at both clubs the music is a mix of Latin pop, salsa, reggae and rock. **Maracas** is a popular hole-in-the-wall with a large dance club that doesn't open until midnight. It sometimes has live bands, which bumps the cover charge up. It's south of town; follow the road past the downtown into a fishing/industrial area. There is underage drinking at both clubs.

In Damas, a nearby town, you'll find lots of local flavor at the **Rancho Allegre**, a huge dance hall with a bar, pool tables and a cock-fighting ring. It's not a threatening situation, but you may feel more comfortable here if you speak Spanish.

Odd & Ends

TICKETS: Lynch Travel Service *(☎ 506/777-1170, www.lynchtravel.com)* books tours, rents cars and arranges airline tickets.

LAUNDRY: There are two laundry services of note. One is alongside the bus depot and the other is on the road to Manuel Antonio, just past the soccer field. Drop-off and pay, and coin-op. Look for the *Lavandería* signs.

KEY TO HAPPINESS: If you lock your keys in your car as we once did (we're so embarrassed), phone **Vidrios y Cerrajeria Santa Martha** *(☎ 506/777-0776, cell 393-6124)* and they'll come and rescue you.

GIFTS: Get fragrances and more at **La Botanica** in Manuel Antonio. Also patronize the **Amazing Arts Gallery** at the Mono Azul Hotel, the **Mot Mot Boutique** in downtown Quepos, **La Buena Nota** near the beach, and Si Como No's **Regáleme Gifts**. You can also find some wonderful artwork off the main road in a small town often called Manuel Antonio halfway to the park. The town there grew when squatters took a large piece of land owned by an American while he was in jail in the US. Here, **Hidden Artist's Studio** has a pretty little garden and some very artistic pieces. In Quepos town, be sure to stop in **L'Adventura Boutique** *(☎ 506/777-1019)*. They have a big selection of products and gifts.

INFORMATION: ***Quepolandia*** is a locally published monthly magazine distributed free. Their office is next to two bars and an Internet café in Queops; you can't miss it unless you stop too long at the Epicentro and Tio Fernando's bars first. And Tio's is worth a stop.

DINNER AND A MOVIE: Jim Damalas, the owner of **Si Como No**, was once a big shot in Hollywood; he left the rat race for peace and quiet and found it here. Downstairs in the main building Jim now shows a flick in a super cool and comfortable 46-seat movie theater with Dolby stereo and popcorn. If you're not staying at Si Como No, eat dinner there and ask for tickets (which should be free to diners) as soon as you arrive. You can also buy tickets, but they often sell out. Check with the hotel *(☎ 506/777-0408)* to find what's playing.

DRY SEASON: **Hotel Mono Azul** in Manuel Antonio hosts daily **AA meetings**. Check with them for times *(☎ 506/777-1954)*.

EMERGENCY: Phone the **Rural Guard** *(☎ 506/777-0196)* or **Quepos Hospital** *(☎ 506/777-0922)*.

TALK IS CHEAP: Learn Spanish at **La Escuela de Idiomas D'Amore** *(☎ 506/777-1143, www.escueladamore.com)* between Quepos and Manuel Antonio.

Places to Stay & Eat

Quepos Town

The first place we recommend is not really in Quepos at all, but well before it, 15 km/9.3 miles up a bumpy gravel road from the village of Damas. The new **Quepos Hot Springs** *(☎ 770/831-9189, www.queposhotsprings.com, $$)* is a wilderness retreat that offers comfortable riverside lodge rooms with satellite TV, a bar and an excellent restaurant. The river and waterfall offer good fishing and trails into the woods promise wildlife sightings. The hot (48˚C, 120˚F) springs are an hour away on horseback. Soaking in the mineral waters is alleged to be a health curative. Turn inland at the second street south of the soccer field in Damas (which is 10 km north of Quepos) and proceed through San Rafael de Cerros, then go over three creeks.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200

Back in Quepos, the traditional hotel is the **Best Western Hotel Kamuk** *(US ☎ 800/528-1234, CR 506/777-0811, www.kamuk.co.cr, pool, restaurant, $$-$$$),* with large comfortable rooms facing the sea in the center of town. It is attractive inside, with a small pool, restaurant and casino. The rooms are reasonably priced.

More accommodations can be had at German-owned **Hotel Villa Romántica** *(☎ 506/777-0037, www.villaromantica.com, pool, fan or air, breakfast included, $$)*, at the bottom of the hill before the hairpin turn for Manuel Antonio. Appealing, quiet hotel near Iguana Tours and Quepos Net Café.

One of the best values in town is the colonial-style, **Cabinas El Cisne** *(☎ 506/777-0719, $)*, a typical Tico hotel on the corner near the road to the airport, one block north of the church. They offer clean simple rooms, with air or fans, shared kitchen, cable TV and private parking.

Digs in the heart of downtown are good and clean at both **Hotel Malinche** *(☎ 506/777-0093, $$)* and its cheaper neighbor, **Hotel Melisa** *(☎ 506/777-0025, $)*, across the street. Painted bright pink, the **Hotel Quepos** *(☎ 506/777-0274, $)* is better than it looks from the outside. In fact, this was the first place we stayed in town, many years ago. Clean small rooms right across from the soccer field.

Hotel Rancho Casa Grande *(☎ 506/777-0330, pool, restaurant, cable, air, $$$)* is five minutes outside town across the street from the airport. The hotel offers luxury *casita* accommodations, garden grounds and an excellent restaurant.

Quepos has numerous restaurants – many which double as bars. Eat local food cheap at **Restaurante El Pueblo**, a half-block north of Dos Locos, across from the Sansa office. Speaking of **Dos Locos**, this corner, gringo-happy institution serves up savory Tex-Mex food at moderate prices. It's one block east of the Hotel Kamuk. It has live music twice a week and really is a pleasant place to grab a window seat and relax. Across from the bus station.

Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20
$$$$$	over US $20

The warm and friendly **El Banco Bar** also serves Tex-Mex food and cold beer in a former bank, but the most popular place in town is **El Gran Escape Restaurant and Fish Head Bar**. This place packs them in. If it's company you want, get it here, although food is less expensive almost everywhere else. Next door, the owner opened a sushi bar. Fresh fish in a sea port – what a concept. Our favorite bar food is a big hamburger at **Wacky Wanda's**, 50 meters/165 feet east of the bank.

Thankfully, you don't have to drive to the hotel zone to enjoy **Café Milagro**, the trendy coffee house that features excellent varieties of local coffee and grub. It's on the waterfront in the north end of town next to a hardware supply.

Gay-Friendly Options

It is Forbidden to Enter a Woman
Even a Foreigner if Dressed as a Man.
~ sign in a Bangkok Temple

Manuel Antonio has attracted a fair number of gays and lesbians – both Ticos and foreigners – who live here full time, and the word is out that it's a good, tolerant destination for gay and lesbian tourists. Most hotels, bars and restaurants are gay-friendly with mixed crowds. Three hotels that are exclusively marketed to gays, lesbians and their families are the posh **La Plantacíon** *(☎ 506/777-1332, www.bigrubys.com, pool, $$$$)*, older **Casa Blanca** *(☎ 506/777-0253, www.hotelcasablanca.com, pool, $$$-$$$$)*, and the intimate **Hotel Villa Roca** *(☎ 506/777-2335, www.villaroca.com, $$$)*. Gay backpackers with little money and no sense of décor can find a bed at the Swiss-owned **Costa Linda**, near the beach.

Manuel Antonio

Love thy neighbor as thyself, but choose your neighborhood.
~ Louise Beal

Because it's a long road, hotels are in two locations: close to the beach at the end of the road, or up the hill, sometimes quite far from the park. Each has its advantage. The beach and park side hotels are generally smaller, cheaper and hotter. What you gain by staying on the mountain are ocean breezes, more greenery, a view of the sea and much more appealing accommodations – but at a higher cost. If you're thinking of staying during high season, make a reservation. It's best to book a couple of months in advance, especially over holidays such as Christmas and for long weekends.

Near the Park

Very few people can afford to be poor.
~ George Bernard Shaw

Primitive **campsites** are offered behind Hotel Manuel Antonio, on the circle at the park entrance. Pick one that sits on raised ground, as the sandy earth gets soggy when it rains. Remember to bring insect repellent.

A little side street turns off the main road just before the circle and leads to a back exit of the park (no admission). Small places cluster around here. **El Mono Oro** is the corner restaurant. When it gets crowded, service is slow, but you can't beat the location across from the beach and next to a surf rental shop. **Pan y Net** is a lively Internet café that has occasional live music and an all-you-can-eat special. Up the side road on your

right is **Cabinas Espadilla** *(☎ 506/777-0416, www.espadilla.com, pool, air or fan, $$-$$$)* with clean rooms and gorgeous gardens.

Eat creative cooking in natural surroundings at the funky **Vela Bar Restaurant**, where the chef prepares daily dinner specials a notch above many pricier hotel restaurants. Few people realize the **Vela Bar Hotel** *(☎ 506/777-0413, www.velabar.com, $-$$)* cabins in back can be an excellent budget choice. Several sizes and qualities of rooms are priced accordingly. Best is the private one-bedroom house.

On the corner where the road turns to the park is **Hotel Villa Bosque** *(☎ 506/777-0463, air, $$)*, a colonial-style two-story hotel with a big bar and restaurant, as well as an upstairs pool. Very pleasing public areas and rooms. If you want comfort and park proximity, this is a good choice. Even better is **Hotel Playa Espadilla** *(☎ 506/777-0903, www.espadilla.com, air, tennis, pool, restaurant, $$-$$$)* across the street. This hotel is at the base of nine hectares/22.2 acres of rainforest of a private protected biological reserve, with hiking trails to overlooks. It's quiet and attractive, with kitchenettes and ice-cold air conditioning. Free-form pool, rancho restaurant. Lots of natural eye candy; check it out.

Turn toward the park and the cool restaurant of **Los Almendros** *(☎ 506/777-0225, $$)* faces the road. Behind it is a fairly large motel with a pool and sprawling grounds. Basic small rooms with fans or air and clean tiled baths. A good value; sleeps three. **Cabinas Irarosa** *(no phone, 3 rooms, $)*, a small pink motel run by a local family, is just before the back entrance of the park. Built in 1999, accommodations are adequate, clean and very inexpensive for the area. Backpackers might think about **Cabinas Anep** *(no phone)*, a cabin motel at the park entrance, which provides inexpensive large rooms for vacationing public employees and their families if it's not full. Empty during the week, but forget coming here during holidays. Very basic, not so clean, but very cheap.

Albergue El Silencio *(☎ 506/286-4203, restaurant, www.agroecoturismo.net)*, is a community cooperative lodge next to a palm plantation in El Silencio, a town six km/3.7 miles inland and 25 km/15.5 miles south of Quepos. Ten rustic rooms with private bath.

Worth the Splurge

Walking isn't a lost art – one must, by some means, get to the garage.
~ Evan Esar, American humorist, 1899-1965

Dollar for dollar, Manuel Antonio has some of the most stunning boutique and small luxury hotels in all the Americas – and that's really saying something with all the wonderful places in Mexico's Caribbean and Pacific coast destinations. Unfortunately, the price of the area's free natural beauty can easily slide into triple-digit nightly rates. However, when you compare location and amenities with prices for regular boring rooms

in the US, Manuel Antonio's properties are bona fide bargains. We've stayed at many of them over the years and found them well worth the splurge. But not all are so pricey as to make you miss out if you're on a budget, especially in the green season. Get ready for a stay in paradise.

Costa Verde *(☎ 506/777-0584, fax 777-0560, www.costaverde.net, pool, restaurants, air, Internet, $$$-$$$$)*. The signature phrase of this renowned hotel is "Still more monkeys than people"– and it's accurate. Owner Allan Templeton, an ex-Peace Corps volunteer, is an environmental activist who built his property in a considered, responsible manner – and what he did build is impressive. Tall trees and forest on the hillside hotel property, which includes 74 hectares/30 acres left as a biological corridor, separate two, three-story buildings, each with an inviting cliff-side pool. Inside the ambiance is Spanish colonial with bright fabrics and teak wood grown on their own plantation. The best rooms are the top-floor suites, with kitchenettes, but even the lowest-priced standard rooms are worthwhile. Hillside bungalows with views have been added to the property. The views of the park and ocean are breathtaking, and on our first day we encountered toucans, a sloth, plus tití and howler monkeys up close. Please don't feed the monkeys that come at dusk. A 10-minute walk from the beach. You can't miss Costa Verde: across the road from the entrance is their tile-roof, **La Cantina BBQ** restaurant (with live music) and Internet café in an old railroad car. Up the road apiece is **El Avion**, one of the two C-123 cargo planes used to smuggle arms to the Contras in Nicaragua, now converted into a light meals eatery.

Hotel Verde Mar *(☎ 506/777-1805, fax 777-1805, verdemar@sol.racsa.co.cr, pool, kitchenette, $$)*. With the Verde Mar, you don't have to sacrifice beach location for an appealing, affordable and comfortable hotel. This one, with its small pool, is only 50 meters/164 feet from Playa Espadilla beach. Built down from the road, the hotel's large rooms, with a pleasing Mexican décor, are in two-story, bright yellow buildings.

Karahé *(☎ 506/777-0170, fax 777-0175, www.karahe.com, rooms or villas, restaurant, pool, breakfast included, $$$-$$$$)*. Choose from older villas on the mountainside or big rooms in a modern building close to the beach. The inviting lower gardens have a jacuzzi and small pool. The older rooms are less expensive and have a view of the sea, about a quarter-mile from the park. Nearby is **La Buena Nota**, a good gift shop.

Villas de la Selva *(☎ 506/777-1137, villasdelaselva@latinmail.com, 5 rooms, pool, air or fan parking, $$-$$$)*. You won't see a hotel along the sharp bend in the road below the Costa Verde, but you'll see a tiny office and sign for these quiet cliff-side accommodations. Steps lead to five picture-perfect rooms with balconies and dramatic views and a house that sleeps six (also for rent). Lovely pool. Steep walk to the beach.

Hotel Casitas Eclipse *(☎ 506/777-0408, fax 777-1738, www.casitas-eclipse.com, 30 rooms and suites, cable, pools, restaurant, air, $$$)*. These

magnificent, pure white Mediterranean-style villas are reminiscent of those along the Cote d'Azur. They are set along a steep garden hillside with views of the forest. These boldly designed buildings with drop-dead gorgeous rooms and three pools make the Eclipse one of Manuel Antonio's best looking hotels. Their El Gato Negro restaurant is Italian gourmet. Bar Cockatoo above the restaurant is gay-friendly, as it the hotel.

Si Como No *(☎ 506/777-0777, fax 777-1093, www.sicomono.com, restaurants, pools, air, jacuzzi, movie theater, breakfast included, $$$$)*. Si Como No, which means, "Yes, Why Not?" is a deservedly much admired, luxury hotel that emphasizes a balance with the ecology. Only a small percentage of its land has been developed, and what has been is still heavily wooded and full of tropical gardens. When they wanted to expand, instead of clearing any more land they bought the property next door. That home was originally built for Jim Croce, a singer from the 1970s, who died before its completion. That building has been replaced with a new luxury villa that houses stunning individual suites and three fabulous honeymoon penthouses. Impeccably clean with an engaging décor, the older hotel features pleasing standard rooms, but it is the duplex *casitas* scattered along the hillside with second-floor views of the jungle and sea that are the most desirable. The pool has a slide and swim-up bar. Dine at **Rico Tico Grill**, or the excellent **Claro Que Sí** restaurant. There's also a fabulous private movie theater with free shows for guests every night. Across the street, a **Butterfly Garden** and a private reserve are open to the public.

La Colina B&B *(☎ 506/777-0231, fax 777-1553, www.lacolina.com, restaurant, air, pool, breakfast included, $$)*. La Colina was brainchild of two Colorado natives who converted a small hotel into an enjoyable bed and breakfast. They rent giant one-room flats, standard rooms with garden views, or six top-floor, ocean-view suites with balconies. Big breakfasts go along with the owners' concept of high-quality, affordable lodging. The stylish but homey décor is a welcome change, and the dual-level swimming pool is a real treat! Long-term stays are available, and even short-term stays are a good value. They own La Colina Lodge in Monteverde.

Hotel Las Tres Banderas *(☎ 506/777-1871, fax 777-1478, banders@sol.racsa.co.cr, restaurant, bar, jacuzzi, pool, air, $$)*. Neat-as-a-pin rooms and suites are found in this colonial-style hotel up on the hill. All offer guests a very good value. The pool is cool and blue, the water pressure is a pleasure, the restaurant food is delicious, and the lovely rooms are spacious. Owned by a congenial American and a Pole (try an iced vodka at the bar), one of which is always available on premises. Meal plan.

Makanda–by-the-Sea *(☎ 506/777-0442, fax 777-1032, www.makanda.com, restaurant, pool, jacuzzi, in-room breakfast included, $$$$)*. If you imagine the perfect luxury honeymoon hotel with private contemporary

studios and villas, enticing infinity pool, tropical flower gardens, and a romantic candlelit, poolside tent restaurant with billowing sheer drapes, then you've imagined Makanda. Located on 4.85 hectares/12 acres of forest off the main road, down a side road toward Punta Quepos, Makanda is as close to paradise as you can get. Polynesia transplanted to Costa Rica. Plus, you can walk off the sumptuous Sunspot Grill restaurant lunches and dinners on the steep steps between villas. Reservations suggested for both hotel and restaurant (open to the public).

El Byblos *(☎ 506/777-0411, fax 777-0009, restaurant, pool, billiards, casino, air, cable TV, $$$-$$$$).* This unique local mainstay, one of the first in the area, offers big, exotic bungalow suites set either side of a stream, or huge rooms in the main building. They are well appointed and beautifully decorated; you get a lot for your money here. Porches and balconies. Private and quiet, the property features a Tiki poolside restaurant that serves mouth-watering brick-oven pizza. The main building houses the international restaurant, casino and billiard hall, plus **Billfish Bar**. Every Wednesday is sushi night. The charming French owner, Irene, who as a young woman was denied entrance to the famous Byblos Hotel in Monte Carlo, created a new Byblos of her own, where all people are made to feel welcome.

Hotel Plinio *(☎ 506/777-0055, fax 777-0558, www.hotelplinio.com, restaurant, pool, recreation room, $$).* Hotel Plinio is one of Manuel Antonio's most popular hotels with mid-range travelers. It's American owned and operated, with a 3.6-hectare/nine-acre private reserve above it and an observation tower on the mountaintop. The hotel itself is built up the steep hillside, so if you can't climb stairs, this one is not for you. Once you're up, it's like staying in a tree house in the forest canopy – only this tree house has suites. The Italian international restaurant is a well-known spot for dinner.

Nature's Beachfront *(☎ 506/777-1473, fax: 777-1475, www.maqbeach.com/natures.html, studios and apartment, $$).* This small building built alone along a mangrove field and river estuary 50 meters/164 feet from the beach doesn't look like much from the outside. But the two studios downstairs and the two-bedroom apartment suite upstairs are much better than their rustic surroundings. Very private and quite inexpensive, these rooms down a bumpy road are not for everyone, but they are worth considering. Take the road for Hotel Parador, turn left at the fork for one km/.6 miles to the hotel.

Mimo's Aparthotel *(☎ 506/777-0054, fax 777-2217, www.hotelmimos.com, cable, coffeemakers, air, pool, jacuzzi, $$).* Italian-owned Mimo's is a lovely roadside inn that features three stories built into a garden hillside. Another good value hotel. In bright white stucco with brown tile roof, the junior suites all boast hand-painted drawings on the walls, kitchenettes, pretty tiled bathrooms and artistic touches all around. There's a deep

rectangular pool and ranch-style restaurant. Best of all, they offer covered parking so your car isn't 160° when you get in it again. Motor scooter and bike rentals.

Mono Azul *(☎/fax 506/777-1954, www.monoazul.com, pool, restaurant, breakfast included, $$).* We first stopped at the Mono Azul because of its name, "Blue Monkey," the name of a pub in England owned by June's father. The vivacious American woman owner had just bought the hotel next door and was combining the two. Now she has done so in a tasteful and inviting way, offering a variety of clean rooms at a good price. Relaxing little pool in an intimate garden. Home of the environmentally directed **Amazing Arts Gallery** and **Jugo Mono Internet Café**. We give its roadside restaurant kudos for the mixed international menu.

Most of Manuel Antonio's dining choices are in the various hotels. **Café Milagro** *($)*, along the road, is a wonderful exception. Excellent coffee blends, tasty *pan dulce* and cinnamon buns, sandwiches and breakfast. This coffee house is a great addition to the mix.

The best restaurants for quality and ambiance are the **Sunspot Grill** *($$$$)* at Makanda-by-the-Sea; the informal **Rico Tico Bar and Grill** *($$)* at Si Como No; and, for non-Tico food, **Pickles Deli** *($)* next door. You can sit under the wing of Colonel Oliver North's cargo plane at **El Avion** (by Si Como No), or try **La Cantina's** railroad car, at Hotel Costa Verde.

The **Barba Roja** *($$)* happy hour is famous for its happiness, as is their restaurant *($$$)*. **Hotel Plinio's** *($$$)* place is a very popular spot, so is **Karaola's** *($$$)* for Mexican and seafood specialties. The poolside Tiki restaurant at **El Byblos** *($$)* is a sentimental and gastronomical favorite for pizza lunch, or the steaks in the main restaurant for dinner *($$$)*. Breezy **La Terraza Restaurant** *($$$)* offers views of the sea along with food of the sea at **Villas El Parque**. **Hotel Tres Banderas** *($$)* offers international cuisine, and the restaurant at the **Mono Azul** *($$)* continues to get rave reviews from diners like us who stop for lunch or dinner. They do take out too.

■ Leaving Town

To leave Quepos and head south, take the first left after the soccer field, then make right and follow the road up the hill and out of town. You'll soon come to the **airport** and the graded but not fully paved Costanera Sur roadway. Oil palm plantations and sugar cane fields will accompany you along the coast, following the old railroad route.

Out of Town

Matapalo is the next beach, after about 25 km/15.5 miles of dust. This is a quiet, beach without end. Its strong surf attracts surfer dude pilgrims on an endless summer. There are two praiseworthy Swiss-owned places

to stay along here. **El Coquito del Pacifico** *(☎ 506/228-2228, pool, $$)* offers luxury cabin rooms and a gourmet restaurant. Farther north by a kilometer or so is **La Peidra Buena** *(no phone, $)*, a duplex house with a homemade food restaurant. Great views from up on the hill are at **El Castillo B&B** *(☎ 506/777-1984, pool, $$)*.

Dominical

Forty km/25 miles south of is the surfer village of Dominical, the beginning of the southern section of Costa Rica. It is the gateway for drivers heading to the Osa Peninsula; the road south is good from here. Or you can reach it via a four-hour drive from San José over the Talamanca mountains through San Isidro de General. If you're driving that way, try and time your mountain crossing for the mornings or take the more popular (and perhaps safer) way along coastal highway through Quepos. The town's only gas station is two km/1.25 miles north of town near the Hacienda Barú (which happens to rent cabins; see below.)

> **DID YOU KNOW?** A yellow fever outbreak in 1947 wiped out the howler and spider money population in the Dominical area, leaving white-faced capuchin monkeys as the only survivors.

Dominical gets strong winds off the Pacific; the coconut palms lining the beach are bent by its diligence. The pueblo and beach are near the mouth of the Río Barú, which, combined with the winds, makes a very strong and potentially dangerous surf. It's not suitable for swimming, and that's what attracts the surfers bent on riding its 10-foot waves. **Kayak Joe's** *(☎ 506/787-0121)*, next to the *supermercado*, is the biggest operator for local tours, including one by kayak to sea caves and another that's a snorkel trip to Ballena National Marine Park. His trip to Playa Ventanas' sea caves is for experienced daredevil kayakers. Learn to surf like the pros at the **Green Iguana Surf Camp** *(☎ 506/787-0192, www.greeniguanasurfcamp.com)*.

> **WARNING:** When we say the surf is rough here, we mean rough. In 2001, 19 people drowned in the currents of Dominical beach. Finally, after a man drowned the day after his wedding, a lifeguard system was established. These heroic, but poorly paid, lifeguards saved 17 people during the first half of the high season of 2002. Never surf alone.

Places to Stay & Eat

The better accommodations tend to be outside of Dominical, but the tiny village has hard-working, dependable **DiuWak Hotel** *(☎ 506/787-0087, www.diuwak.com, $-$$)*, a hotel complex with bright airy rooms, restaurant and Tico pub. Gino and Jennifer Tubito's **Tortilla Flats** *(☎ 506/787-0033, $)*, right on the sandy beach, offers large second-floor rooms and a restaurant that specializes in Peruvian and South American cuisine. For pizza, eat at **Mike's Pizza**, and for seafood, hook into **Maui's**. For good food and rental rooms, check out the very popular **San Clemente Bar & Grill** or the nearby **Thrusters**. Back north by **Hacienda Barú** (see below), which also offers cabins, is **Pequeño Oasis B&B** *(☎ 506-787-0035, www.pequeno-oasis.com, $-$$),* in the woods, a five-minute walk to the beach.

East of town, up a dirt road, is the classy hotel of the area, **Villas Río Mar** *(☎ 506/787-4230, fax 787-0054, www.villasriomar.com, $$$)*, a "jungle and beach resort" set on the banks of the Barú River about 800 meters/2,631 feet from the beach. Luxury accommodations in thatched roof bungalows, huge pool, tennis courts and palenque restaurant.

About a kilometer south of town the place to dance, drink or hang out on the weekend is **Roca Verde** *(☎ 506/787-0036, 10 new rooms, $$$)*, although service is spotty. For accommodations, we prefer **Costa Paraíso Lodge** *(☎ 506/787-0025, $$+)*, another kilometer south along the beach. The rocky shore has a safe swimming beach just down from the rooms in the owner's home, with separate bungalows available above. Peaceful.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

For ecologically minded travelers, **Finca Brian and Emilia** *(no phone, book through Selva Mar or CIPROTUR, $+)* is a working fruit and nut farm owned by long-time resident Brian Trentham, up in the mountains above Dominicalito. A simple cottage holds up to four, and there is a wood-fired hot tub. To get there, follow signs up the steep rugged road toward **Bella Vista Lodge** *(☎ 506/381-0155, $$)*, another pastoral mountaintop lodge with *bella vistas*, beautiful views, on the same mountainside.

One of the most pleasing eco-retreat lodges is **Pacific Edge** *(☎ 506/381-4369, $$)*, owned by a Brit and an America. It's located on a wooded mountaintop plateau above the whitewater surf of Dominicalito. Four

bungalows feature rustic but comfortable rooms and a big front porch, with breathtaking views of the ocean and a wide hammock. Tours and meal plan available. Make a left after the small bridge in Dominicalito (four km/2.5 miles south of Dominical) and head for one km/1.25 miles up a four-wheel-drive road.

ADVANCE OR TAKE A CHANCE

For all of the more remote properties, we recommend a reservation, or at least calling in an advance, to ask about availability. This is especially important in the dry season. The best way to do that is through either **Selva Mar** *(☎ 506/771-4582, selvamar@racsa.co.cr)*, a booking agency with agreements with most of the hotels, or through **CIPROTUR** *(☎ 506/771-6096, ciprotur@sol.racsa.co.cr)*, the regional official tourist information center. Both are in San Isidro. Hotels can also be booked at **Tropical Waters** *(☎ 506/787-0031)*, just outside Dominical on the San Isidro road.

Hacienda Baru

Lo, the poor Indian! Whose untutor'd mind
Sees God in clouds, or hears him in the wind;
His soul proud Science never taught to stray
Far as the solar walk or milky way;
Yet simple Nature to his hope has giv'n,
Behind the cloud-topp'd hill, a humbler heav'n.
~ *Essay on Man*, Alexander Pope, 1688-1744

This private national wildlife refuge has cabins and organized tours. **Hacienda Baru** *(☎ 506/787-0003, restaurant, www.haciendabaru.com)* comprises 324 hectares/800 acres of varied micro-eco-systems that includes over 81 hectares/200 acres of untouched old-growth forest plus some 300 acres of secondary forest. The balance is in mangroves, swamp and plantation grounds. The mix attract plenty of wildlife. The refuge's owner, Jack Ewing, sells a long species list of animals, birds and plants recorded here. It's available in the information lodge. Cute cabins with red roofs house overnighters in rustic accommodations near the beach. The refuge's staff offers a myriad trips, including a fabulous "Night in the Jungle" tour on horseback and foot. You'll find petroglyphs of the pre-Columbian Brunca/Boruca peoples that once lived here, and the hacienda's site yielded a rare, un-plundered Indian grave. The overnight trip allows you to look for nocturnal rainforest wanderers. Located about two km/1.25 miles north of the Dominical bridge. The clean gas station there makes a good restroom stop.

Nauyaca Waterfalls

The grass isn't greener on the other side of the fence.
It's greener where you water it more.
~ inspirational poster slogan

Don Lulo's jungle waterfalls are well off the road between Dominical and San Isidro, two km/1.25 miles before the town of Platanillo. Adventurers leave their cars at the roadside office and ride horseback with guides through the 20 hectares/50 acres of rainforest and /18 hectares/45 acres of replanted secondary forest to Lulo's house, where they serve a country breakfast. More winding trails lead to the two falls (one 50 meters/164 feet and the other 22 meters/72 feet) that cascade into a deep crystalline pool, perfect to dive in and swim. Dressing rooms and a small campsite are available. After your refreshing morning, ride back to Lulo's for a typical Tico lunch. Make reservations direct *(☎ 506/771-3187, www.ecotourism.co.cr/nauyacawaterfalls)* or contact a local hotel or tour agency. Cost is approximately US $40.

Uvita & Playa Bahia

This little-visited area of the Pacific coast is only now opening up to tourism because of the newly improved road. Eventually it will be over-developed when the road is made into a shortcut for Osa and the South, so see it now before it's gone. Beaches are long and deserted. There are a fair number of Quebecois living and vacationing here so the ambiance takes on a bit of French Polynesia. And the cuisine has a decidedly French flavor. This area is the home of one of Costa Rica's newest national treasures, **Ballena National Marine Park**, of which only 50 meters/164 feet of land is part of the park; the rest is underwater surrounding the largest Pacific Coast coral reef in the country, and Isla Ballena ("*ballena*" is the Spanish word for "whale"). Past the small islands offshore, hundreds of humpback and pilot whales migrate in the dry season. Year-round water residents include spotted dolphins that frolic in the bay.

Just north of Uvita is **Rancho La Merced Biological Reserve** (no phone, $), for eco-tourists or travelers looking for a real Costa Rican forest and sea experience. **Oro Verde** (no phone, $) is another local biological reserve that offers interesting and informative day tours or modest cabins for overnight stays.

To check availability at any of the above attractions, check with **Selva Mar** *(☎ 506/771-4582, selvamar@racsa.co.cr)* or **CIPROTUR** *(☎ 506/771-6096, ciprotur@sol.racsa.co.cr)*.

Places to Stay & Eat

If you're hungry, try the **Balcón de Uvita**, a Thai and Indonesian restaurant with incredible ocean and sunset views, one km/.6 miles north of the Uvita gas station and up the hill. It serves lunch and dinner, Thursday through Sunday. The place everyone stays in town is **Coco Tico** *(no phone, restaurant, $)*, a rustic but pleasant motel-style property, 500 meters/1,644 feet inland from the road. It's been owned since 1995 by English-speaking José "Chepe" Díaz and his friendly family. They offer an inexpensive meal package. American Steve Fisk offers the beachy **Toucan Hotel** *(no phone, $)*, with standard rooms plus a few spartan rooms for backpackers. All are plain but clean. Friendly, laid-back atmosphere.

More upscale is **Villas Bejuco** *(☎ 506/771-0965, $$),* which boasts 10 modern villas and a very inviting swimming pool.

In the *bahía* area, **Villa Helgalva** *($)* gets the distinction for good budget digs, but **La Cusinga** *(☎ 506/771-2465, $$)*, offers better quality. It is a simple ecological lodge with pleasing accommodations, gorgeous views and guided nature tours at no extra charge. **Café Dulce** features savory meals and sweets – by a Montreal chef – that can't be beat. **El Ultimo Refugio** has a tasty Thai restaurant, camping and rooms. *Bon appetit*.

Talamanca Mountains

Up the airy mountain,
Down the rushy glen,
We daren't go a-hunting,
For fear of little men.
~ *The Fairies*, William Allingham, 1828-1889

The backbone of Costa Rica is the rugged majestic mountain range called Talamanca (**Cordilla de Talamanca**), which begins near Cartago and stretches down to the border with Panama. At the base of its western slopes is the **Valle de El General**, a long fertile valley that divides the mountains from the shore. The name, El General, refers to the valley's major river.

The Talamancas are not volcanic, but they are tall. One peak, **Mount Chirripó**, is the highest point in Costa Rica (3,820 meters/12,530 feet). The capital and largest city in the region is **San Isidro de General**, an agricultural center, 45 km/28 miles directly northeast (on a good road) of Dominical. To get to San Isidro and points south, the Inter-American Highway snakes along mountains, valleys and ridges from Cartago, eventually leading down into the valley. Between Cartago and San Isidro

lies the dramatic section known as the "Ridge of Death," Cerro de la Muerte. This is the high land of resplendent quetzals and the Tapantí-Macizo de la Muerte Cloud Forest, a national park. Ethereal. From San Isidro the Inter-American Highway continues to Palmar Sur, Ciudad Neily, and finally to Canoas, the border town with Panama.

Along the Cerro de la Muerte

The bird of paradise alights only upon the hand that does not grasp.
~ Flight of the White Crows, John Berry

The intimidating name, Ridge of Death, refers to a section of the Inter-American Highway that climbs across the Continental Divide near Mount Chirripó, Costa Rica's highest point. It's not called that because of its modern driving record – although its sharp curves, sudden fog and sheer drops on the side of the road have taken their toll – but because among the early settlers who made the difficult mountain crossing, several died from the cold en route. The nickname solidified during the building of the Inter-American Highway when a number of workmen met their maker.

But we enjoy this drive every time we can fit it into our itinerary. It offers breathtaking views of the surrounding green mountains and deep valleys. As the altitude rises, the winds pick up and the temperature drops – it is not unusual to fall to freezing. Above the tree line, the vegetation becomes windswept with heather, grasses, gorse and gnarled brush. Along the route are the Tapantí-Macizo de la Muerte Cloud Forest and several comfortable cloud forest lodges that specialize in finding quetzals (the bird of the gods) in the wild.

SYMBIOTIC RELATIONS

The quetzal, which lives at altitudes between 5,000 and 10,000 feet, depends on the laurel tree, and the tree depends upon it for propagation.

The Talamanca area offers pleasant stays in lodges or B&Bs, either for a single night or as a productive eco-alternative to farther destinations such as Monteverde. The area also offers a ton of chances to cast your line into private stocked trout ponds. For a small fee, the owners loan you tackle and you can catch your supper.

So get on a bus or rent a car and head south from Cartago. However, the caveat that applies to all major mountain crossings in Costa Rica is to try and do them in the mornings before clouds, fog and rain obscure the view and make for white-knuckle driving.

At about Km 64 the **Tapantí-Macizo de la Muerte National Park** *(macizo@sol.racsa.co.cr)*, a combination of two parks, back to back. This high-mountain section is obviously the cloud forest, located on the east side of the highway. Down a short gravel road, the park entrance features dormitory accommodations and a big welcoming fireplace. A walk in the woods here is a real treat. Cold clouds sweep up and obscure the tall soaring trees, dripping with epiphytes and thick with moss. Several well-marked trails provide fascinating walks into this unique ecosystem. Worth a stop on your way – or even as an extended exploration. Look for the small sign along the road.

Places to Stay & Eat

Down a steep side road around Km 58 of the highway is a turn for the town of Copey, at 7,000 feet, and the **El Toucanet Lodge** *(☎ 506/541-1435, toucanet@sol.racsa.co.cr, including breakfast, $$)*. It's set in an area of apple, peach, plum and avocados orchards, above an oak forest and stream. There's a restaurant with fireplace and an open-air jacuzzi.

At Km 62 is the **Albergue de Montaña Tapantí** *(☎ 506/232-0436, breakfast included, $$)*, a Swiss chalet-style lodge at 10,000 feet above sea level. The air outside is refreshingly brisk. This wonderful alpine hotel offers large, suite-like rooms with parquet wood floors and a big warm wood-burning stove in the lounge. Their charming little restaurant serves trout as its specialty.

At Km 70, the **Albergue Mirador de Queztales** *(☎ 506/381-8456, recajhi@sol.racsa.co.cr, restaurant, $$)* offers the best deal for rustic wood cabin accommodations on the side of a steep cloud forest hillside. Its low price includes breakfast, candlelight dinner (with homegrown trout to

die for), and a 90-minute quetzal walk. **Finca Eddie Serrano**, next door, has 43 hectares/106 acres of forest with hiking trails and a waterfall.

See those big lumbering trucks you seem to follow going uphill and run ahead of going down? They all stop at **Chespiritos** (Km 78), a truck stop restaurant that serves "blue plate" *casados*, snacks, water and other travel items. Save your appetite for sweets until Km 93 and **La Georgina**, a bakery famous for its tasty pies and muffins.

At about Km 80 there's a turn downhill for San Gerardo de Dota, an unspoiled valley at 7,000 feet above sea level. It's a rough nine-km/5.6-mile four-wheel-drive road, but you're heading to year-round quetzal country. **Trogon Lodge** *(☎ 506/223-2421, www.grupomawamba.com, $$)*, with hardwood cabins next to a cloud forest stream and hiking trails, also offers day or overnight trips to here from San José, including transportation. Guided hikes and horseback rides too. Along the river, stay at the Chacón family's **Albergue de Montaña Río Savegre** *(☎ 506/390-5096, restaurant, $$)*, which has an excellent reputation for frequent quetzal sightings. Basic rooms, but with a warm and welcoming buffet dining area. Waterfalls, fishing, horseback riding – all in the midst of an orchard farm growing apples, pears, plums and peaches and surrounded by 500 acres of primary forest.

The view from **Mirador Vista del Valle** *(☎ 506/771-6096, $$)*, Km 119, is incredible. The little wooden restaurant and local artisan gift shop hang over the mountainside along the highway with breathtaking vistas of the valley below. They have hiking paths down into the forest and a couple of small rustic rooms for rent with balconies. It was in one of these we met Marco Saborio, the famous Costa Rican nature photographer, fresh from capturing quetzals with his Nikon (see his work at www.agpix.com). We talked photography and ecology over delicious coffee. You can make reservations for this and the other lodges through **CIPROTUR** *(☎ 506/771-6096, ciprotur@sol.racsa.co.cr)* or **Selva Mar** *(☎ 506/771-4582, www.exploringcostarica.com)* in San Isidro.

Hotel Prices

Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

San Isidro de General

Beautiful must be the mountains whence ye come,
And bright in the fruitful valleys the streams,
Wherefrom ye learn your song.
~ *Nightingales*, Robert Bridges, 1844-1930

The first cars to reach San Isidro, which was founded in 1897 at an altitude of 709 meters/2,332 feet above sea level, didn't come until 1945. Since then it has prospered with the surrounding agricultural boom in the Valle de General and, although still small, is an important hub and crossroads for the south. If we're making a circuit up from Dominical we like to spend a night here just to enjoy the non-touristy atmosphere and se we can leave early for the mountain crossing. The town sits down a bit west of the highway. It's clean and safe, with a pretty park in the center. The bustling new *mercado* between Calle Central and Calle 2 is very attractive (the old market is now the **Southern Regional Museum**) and although there is very little of interest for tourists, we like to stop and look around. San Isidro can be a central base for exploring the area, rafting the challenging Río El General and Coto Brus rivers, nipping down to the Pacific beaches, or hiking Mt. Chirripó. Non-city folk have other accommodation choices outside town in the mountains. For some very good eco-lodges and rural accommodations outside town, read the section on Mt. Chirripó below.

Adventure Tour Operators

San Isidro is the headquarters for the area's adventure tour operators in the area. The official regional tourist information and booking center is **CIPROTUR** *(☎ 506/771-6096, www.ecotourism.co.cr)* on Calle 1, Av 1 and 3. They offer lots of information, in English, about the Brunca area, and can help make booking arrangements for guides and tours. In the same place is **SEPA** language school *(☎ 506/770-1457, www.online.co.cr/sepa),* and in Southern Costa Rica, it's totally a Spanish immersion. The school also offers courses combined with field programs.

Selva Mar *(☎ 506/771-4582, www.exploringcostarica.com)*, Av 4 near the Parque Central, books rooms for all the area's hotels and adventure tours. David Mora's excellent **Brunca Tours** *(☎ 506/771/3100, www.ecotourism.co.cr/rafting)*, headquartered in the Hotel del Sur, offers tremendous white water rafting trips and guided tours to the major southern attractions including Osa and Mt Chirripó.

One of the ecological gemstones of the area is **FUDEBIOL** (Foundation for Development of Las Quebradas Biological Center) a few kilometers from San Isidro. The 750-hectare/1,853-acre preserve was established to protect San Isidro's water supply on the banks of the Río Quebradas. Community-run, it offers wonderful hiking trails and a butterfly garden, picnic area and camping (US $6). Ask at CIPROTUR.

Events

San Isidro has its fair share of unique events. The first week of February hosts the **San Isidro de General Fair**, with livestock shows, industrial expositions, bull teasing and an agricultural and flower exhibition. Around the same time is **Fiesta de los Diablos**, a Boruca Indian ceremony, in nearby Rey Curré. May 15th is **San Isidro Labrador's Day**, the Patron Saint of farmers and farm animals. The celebration brings parades and fairs into town. Also, a priest performs a blessing on all crops and animals.

Places to Stay & Eat

The **Hotel del Sur** *(☎ 506/771-3033, fax 771-0527, www.ecotourism.co. cr, pool, restaurant, air, $$)* is a spacious resort-style hotel that in the past catered primarily to businessmen. But because it's the only high-quality hotel in town, it increasingly attracts tourists, with large rooms, an inviting figure-eight pool and very good restaurant. South of town, about six km/3.7 miles on the left.

For very cheap in-town digs, we preferred the basic **Hotel El Jardín** *(☎ 506/771-0349, shared bath, $)* on Av Central, a half-block west of the park. The hotel and their little restaurant out front are very clean. Around the corner on Av 2 and Calle 2 is the upstairs **La Cascada**, an extremely popular modern bar and restaurant with balcony views of the street below and fairy castle-styled **Cine Valle**, the only movie theater for *mucho* miles. American rock and roll and two cable TVs attract a young crowd for *bocas* or a *plata fuerte* (full meal). Next to the cathedral facing the plaza is **Delji**, a winged design fast-food chicken shack – eat on picnic tables or take out. Colonel Sanders, eat your heart out.

For typical Tico food, the best place in town is **Restaurant Chirripó**, with an accompanying hotel behind. The old-fashioned eatery can be found on Av 2 facing the park. Next door is an Internet café, and on the corner is a good, inexpensive Soda. But what a pleasure to find authentic Mexican food at **Mexico Lindo**, a *taquería* (taco joint) 100 meters/329 feet south of the CIPROTUR and ICE (tourist) offices. Homemade guacamole and a range of Mexican specialties make this a required stop even if you're just driving through. Closed Wednesdays. *Se habla* English.

Chirripó National Park

And He's allowed me to go up to the mountain,
and I have looked over and I have seen the promised land.
I may not get there with you, but I want you to know here tonight
that we, as a people, will get to that promised land.
~ Martin Luther King, on the night before his assassination

Contiguous with Costa Rica's largest national park, Parque Internacional La Amistad, **Chirripó National Park** contains Mount Chirripó, Central America's tallest peak at 3,820 meters/12,530 feet, as well as two other peaks over 3,800 meters/12,500 feet. It became a park in 1975 – yet only 25,000 years before, glaciers covered this mighty mountain range, leaving carved, U-shaped valleys and clear-water lakes. Atmospheric conditions can vary greatly by altitude and change unpredictably. It can be very windy and cold – the lowest recorded temperature is -9°C (16°F). At mid-level the humid and cold cloud forest is characterized by tree-size ferns, moss, bromeliads, orchids, and towering (50-meter/164-foot) oak trees. At about 3,400 meters/11,152 feet, a tundra-like plateau, known as a *páramo*, begins. The highest parts of the park contain the most-visited important geological and ecological zones, including Sabana de los Leones (Lion's Savannah), where puma have been spotted; Cerro Chirripó; and Valle de los Lagos (Valley of the Lakes). Chirripó means, "Land of the Eternal Lakes" in the indigenous language.

The best way to appreciate the park, other than turn the heater on in the car as you drive Cerro de la Muerte, is a two-day or longer hike to the summit. There is a new 60-person capacity, park-operated shelter, **Crestones Lodge**, six km/3.7 miles below the peak. Make reservations through the park office, below. Bring warm clothes, poncho and rain gear, food, plenty of water, dry clothes and a very good sleeping bag (you can rent blankets, sleeping bags and cook stoves at the lodge). Some tours operators will help outfit you. Reaching the top does not require any climbing skills, and the hike in general is not super difficult, but the first day is especially strenuous (nine-12 hours). Some hikers choose to camp en route and take two days to reach base camp. Dedicated naturalist hikers

can stay at the lodge and do day hikes to the various fascinating zones within the park.

Reservations to Climb

You must make reservations to climb the mountain, and pay your entrance fees and overnight charges (US $6 per night). Phone the **Park Office** three days in advance *(☎ 506/233-4160)*, or call the **Ranger Station** *(☎ 506/771-3155)* to make reservations. **CIPROTUR** can help with arrangements, and **La Amistad Area Conservation Office** in San Isidro *(☎ 506/771-3155)* can make your reservations and accept pay-

ment. The most crowded time of year is mid-February, when the *Carrera a Chirripó*, a foot race to the summit, takes place. Other busy times are the school holidays in December and *Semana Santa* (Easter Week). Make your start very early in the morning, as early as 5 am.

Access Routes, the Night Before

The most common entrance is from **San Gerardo de Rivas**, an engaging alpine village under an hour from San Isidro by car, an hour and a half by bus (which leaves San Isidro at 5 am and 2 pm). Turn and go over the Río Jilguero bridge on the highway north of San Isidro. San Gerardo is home to basic accommodations and an overnight here is recommended for an early start – try **Albergue de la Montaña Pelícano** *(☎ 506/382-3000, all-wood rooms, restaurant, shared bath, eccentric "root" art gallery, $)*, **Albergue Vista del Cerro** *(leave a message at ☎ 506/771-1866, 4 rustic rooms including a "bed on a rock," camping, $)* or **Cabinas El Descano** *(☎ 506/771-7962, rooms and cabins, breakfast included, restaurant, hiking trails, $)*. The most comfortable hotel is **Río Chirripó Retreat** *(US ☎ 707/937-3775, www.riochirripo.com, $$)*, located between San Gerado and Canaan. It's a veggie, yoga, meditation retreat at the foot of the trail that leads up the mountain. Ommm. About 10 km/6.2 miles before San Gerardo, in the town of Rivas, is the **Albergue de la Montaña Talari** *(☎ 506/771-0341, breakfast included, $$),* a very pleasant riverside hotel. They'll pick you up for free in San Isidro with advance notice.

GUIDING LIGHT

Another advantage of staying in San Gerardo or Rivas is the ability to arrange for **local porters** to haul your gear up to the lodge (US $ 25), either on horseback or their backs, while you schlep yourself up on winged feet. Although the trails are well marked and easy to follow, consider hiring a bilingual guide. Not only do they offer encouragement, but a good guide with knowledge of the ecology can add immensely to your experience. Ask CIPROTUR, or check with your hotel for guide recommendations.

Setting Out

If you go it alone from San Gerardo, follow the road over two bridges for the Chirripó sign at the edge of a coffee field. Markers every half-km give you encouragement or discouragement, however you read the rapidly increasing altitude and slowly shrinking kilometers left to the summit. The climb through the thick cloud forest is made even more captivating by the sweet clear song of the *jilguero* birds, high in the treetops. The first camp-

ing area with potable water is Llano Bonito, a flat grassy area about four or more hours up. Things only go uphill from there. If it's clear, the view from the top is indescribable. A new trail to Chirripó, now open from the town of Herradura, north of San Gerardo, requires hiring a guide and is a two-day ascent. CIPROTUR and any of the local tour operators should be able to recommend guides available for hire.

Costa Rica Trekking *(☎ 506/771-4582, www.chirripo.com)* has professional guides that run three organized treks in the Talamance Range, including one in Chirripó.

Soak your cold bones (even if you haven't been to the mountaintop) in a refreshing **hot spring**, one km/.6 miles down the road between San Gerardo and Herradura. From the roadside sign, it's a 10-minute hike to the misty warm spring pool.

Caribbean Coast

The nuisance of the tropics is
The sheer necessity of fizz.
~ *The Modern Traveler*, Hilaire Belloc, 1898

IN THIS CHAPTER

- **Braulio Carrillo National Park**
- **Rara Avis Preserve**
- **La Selva & Sarapiquí**
- **Tortuguero National Park**
- **Puerto Viejo**

Among the many natural blessings bestowed upon Costa Rica, one of the most precious is the lush Caribbean coast, an area of great natural riches. A blanket of green covers the warm and welcoming land year-round. Costa Rica's east coast , known equally as Atlantic or Caribbean, is as diverse in itself as it is from the rest of Costa Rica. Beside a hot and humid tropical climate, flat and swampy terrain, the Caribbean coast is home to an Afro-Caribbean culture that speaks English. Black workers from Jamaica and outlying islands were imported to work building the Atlantic Railroad in the late 1800s, with many more coming to work the banana plantations in the early 1900s. Today, their blended culture is what gives this coastline the laid-back, easygoing tropical island atmosphere.

There are two major overland routes to reach the area. One is the old route from San José through Cartago and Turrialba, down the mountain slopes to Siquirres, essentially paralleling the course of the mighty Reventazón River. It was replaced in convenience and importance in 1978 by the Guápiles Highway, a more direct and less twisty road across a mountain pass in the Braulio Carrillo National Park that leads down to Guápiles.

The coastline also has two major sections: Tortuguero and Sarapiquí in the north (which has a Puerto Viejo de Sarapiquí) and the more populated southern shoreline from Limón, through Cahuita, down to Puerto Viejo de Talamanca. Confusing the two Puerto Viejos (de Sarapiquí with de Talamanca) would result in a very long drive. Tortuguero, at the northern end, is reached by air or by boat only. The more visited destinations in the south are Cahuita and Puerto Viejo, towns so quintessentially Caribbean that they look and feel more like an island villages.

Braulio Carrillo National Park

This we know: the earth does not belong to man;
man belongs to the earth. All things are connected.
Whatever befalls the earth, befalls the sons of earth.
Man did not weave the web of life: he is merely a strand in it.
Whatever he does to the web he does to himself.
~ attributed to the Chief of the Suquamish and Allied Tribes

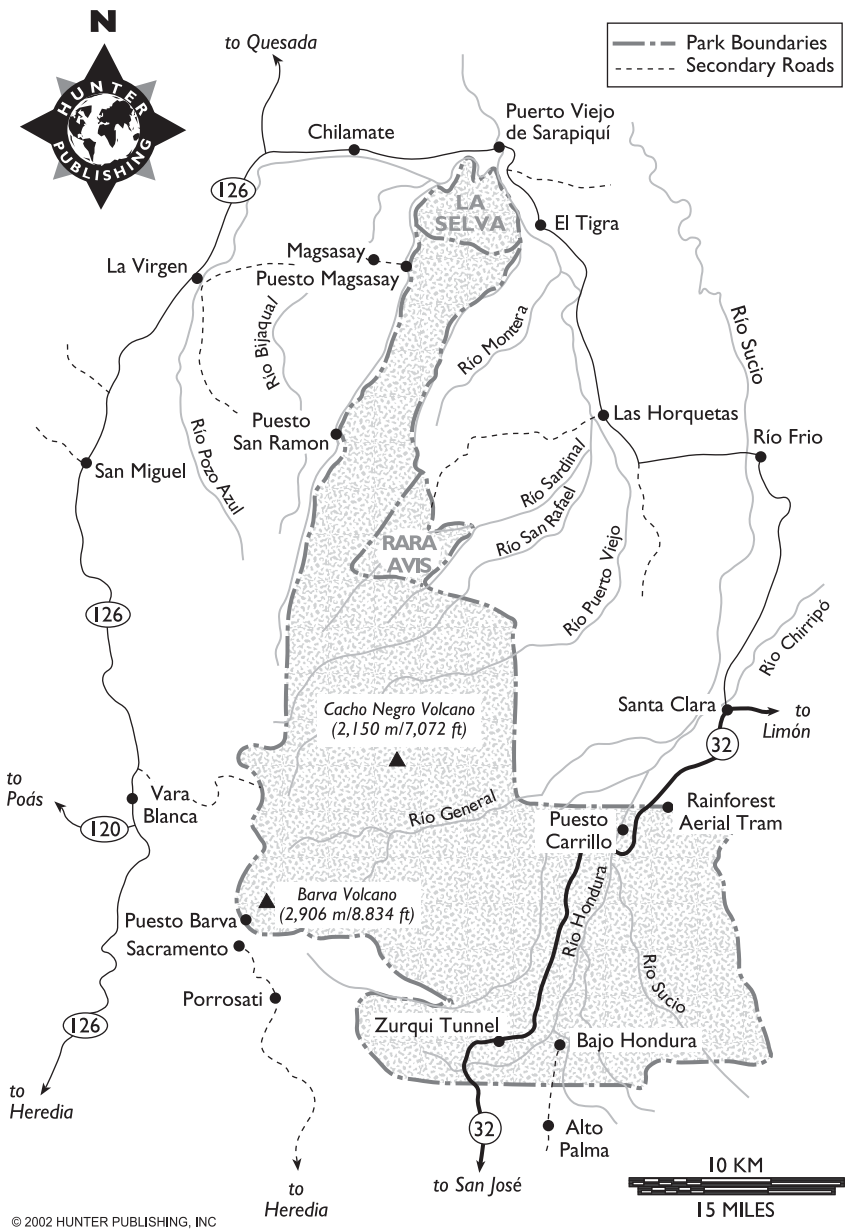
Close to San José (only 20 minutes north), but a world away from city life, Braulio Carrillo National Park offers – if nothing else – spectacular views on a route to the Caribbean across the Continental Divide. When they first planned a highway to replace the twisty Turrialba route to the Atlantic side, forward-thinking environmentalists argued that a road through the mountainous area's primary rainforest would bring indiscriminate development (Costa Rica has an issue with squatters) and deforestation. In response, the government created a national park in 1978 on both sides of the road built to bridge the Continental Divide.

DID YOU KNOW? Braulio Carrillo park, named after the country's most famous president, is the only national park bisected by a major highway. It's shown as Route 32 on maps, but known by all as the **Guápiles Highway**.

Hiking trails are accessible from the road, but never hike here alone. Pay the entrance fee at the visitor's center, two km/1.25 miles after the toll coming from San José, or 500 meters/1,644 feet after the tunnel coming from Limón. Park at the ranger station and let them know where you're going. The short Zurqui Tunnel goes through the mountains. In rainy season, take extra care as mudslides have plagued this road.

As dramatic as the stunning scenery is along the highway, the park's 47,582 hectares/117,528 acres go far beyond what you can see from the mountain passes. The park now encompasses the **Barva Volcano** and the **Cacho Negro Volcano** (2,150 meters/7,072 feet), which descend into the Caribbean lowlands. The park stretches all the way up to **La Selva** near **Puerto Viejo de Sarapiquí**. Its diverse ecosystem boasts over 6,000 species of plants, half the total of the entire country – our favorite is the giant "Poor Man's Umbrella," with leaves that *campesinos* use for cover when caught in the rain. Its avifauna includes more than 500 species of birds, both migratory and resident, plus hundreds of mammal and other wildlife species. Eighty-four percent of the forest is still primeval, making Braulio Carrillo National Park the largest contiguous tract of virgin forest left in the Central Valley.

Braulio Carrillo National Park



© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

Exploring the Park

Watch for the park's trademark, the rusty-colored **Río Sucio** (SUE-see-oh), which means "dirty" in Spanish. Under a bridge near the Caribbean side of the park, two rivers (the Hondura and Sucio) merge in a rocky riverbed – the Sucio is a dirty orange color from sulfuric deposits leeching from underground near the Irazú Volcano.

DRIVE RIGHT

Guápiles Highway is best traversed in the morning (true of all Costa Rica's mountain crossings) as fog and rain can make for white-knuckled driving in late afternoon and evening.

An hour's drive from San José, opposite Río Danta before Guápiles, is a turn for a dirt road, three km/1.8 miles in to **Tropical Magic Forest** *(☎ 506/392-2088, gmtours@sol.racsa.co.cr)*, one of the closest canopy tours to the capital. Past the Santa Clara, Guápiles, petrol station make a right for **Las Cusingas** *(☎ 506/382-5805)*, a small, private botanical garden at the edge of a forest, growing medicinal plants, ornamentals, fruits trees and bromeliads. They offer an informational tour; reservations are necessary.

Rara Avis Reserve

What lies behind us and what lies before us are tiny matters compared to what lies within us.
~ Ralph Waldo Emerson, 1803-1882

Abutting the eastern edge of Braulio Carrillo is the private **Rara Avis Rainforest Lodge & Reserve** *(☎ 506/253-0844, www.rara-avis.com, $$)*, which pioneered sustainable eco-tourism in Costa Rica. It was founded by Amos Bien, the former director of La Selva Biological Station. Rara Avis, which means, rare bird, is a thriving venture begun in 1983 to prove eco-tourism, conservation and biological study could co-exist to the benefit of all three. A visit here requires an overnight stay, with advance reservations. Half the fun of visiting Rara Avis is getting to it. Meet the tractor cart at 8:30 am in Las Horquetas for your ride into the rainforest (no cars allowed). It takes three-plus hours of bumps and grinds in an eco-version of a sadistic hayride. Horseback trips in can also be arranged with the preserve.

Guided nature walks are offered free of charge and birders will be pleased to hear that 362 species have been recorded here. Another blessing of the surrounding rainforest is the cacophony of nighttime sounds.

And the views from here are memorable. But the tremendous Catarata Rara Avis, a twin-level waterfall with an enjoyable swimming hole underneath, is the highlight attraction.

Rara Avis offers a real-world learning experience in sustainability and rainforest conservation. They have a butterfly farm and rope climbing apparatus for scaling into the canopy. At 700 meters/2,303 feet the climate stays cool (25°C, 77°F), but it rains a lot. For some reason, mosquitoes are not a problem.

Places to Stay

Three different types of accommodations include the somewhat rustic **El Plastico** *(shared bath, $$$)*, named after the former prison there, whose prisoners slept outdoors under plastic tarps. You get to sleep inside. The **River Edge Cabin** *($$$)* features private baths, as does the most comfortable option, the **Waterfall Lodge** *($$$$).* Both are designed for groups; you get your own room. All meals and tours are included. The highest accommodations are in the **Tree House** *($$$$)*, which has sleeping quarters *sans* bathroom located 10 meters/33 feet up a thick tree. Rope climb up and rappel down. *Me Tarzan, you Jane*? Because of the difficulty of access to Rara Avis, we recommend a minimum two-night stay. *(☎ 506/764-3131 or 764-4993, or book on-line at www.rara-avis.com.)*

An appealing new resort outside of Horquetas is **Sueño Azul** *(☎ 506/764-3152, www.costaricasuenoazulresort.com, pool, restaurant, pool, $$)*, that features 25 well-appointed rooms (with terraces) built on the site of a century-old hacienda. Tours and private reserve over a narrow metal bridge built for oxcarts.

La Selva & Sarapiquí

One thing you can't recycle is wasted time.
~ anonymous

La Selva Biological Station *(☎ 506/240-6696, www.ots.ac.cr, dining hall, gift shop, $$)* is famous throughout educational, scientific and tourist circles. It is primarily a research facility run by the **Organization for Tropical Studies** (OTS), situated near the confluence of the Sarapiquí and Puerto Viejo rivers. OTS is a not-for-profit consortium of more than 55 universities in the United States, Latin America and Australia.

Adventures

La Selva's **Sarapiquí Rainforest** *(www.sarapiquirainforest.com)* shares a border with Braulio Carrillo National Park, effectively enlarging it by 1,516 hectares (3,746 acres), for a total UNESCO biosphere of 49,000 hectares (121,000 acres). Since the 1950s the researchers at OTS have identified key organisms in the complex rainforest biological process. You get to share in the wonder by exploring part of the 57 km (35 miles) of well-maintained trails looking for peccaries, agoutis, sloths, howler monkeys, spider monkeys, mandible or keel-billed toucans, white-crowned parrots, red and blue poison dart frogs, orchids, philodendron or any of the 100 species of trees in the old-growth forest. And, if you're staying overnight, chow down with scientists and students who talk shop over the communal dining table in the evening.

Oasis Nature Tours *(☎ 506/766-6108, oasis@tourism.co.cr)* is a Puerto Viejo nature tour agency running trips on the Sarapiquí and San Juan rivers, plus Tortuguero canals. Half- and full-day excursions, plus you get a Nicaraguan passport stamp on the San Juan trip.

A few kilometers south of town in El Tigre you'll find a cooperative of local women, known as **MUSA**, who run a medicinal herb farm. They sell health products made from their own harvests.

Just down the road from the Selva Verde Lodge (see below) is the **Sarapiquí Learning Center** *(lrngcntr@sol.racsa.co.cr)*, where local community members, activists and visitors sit down for an afternoon coffee break, called a *charla*, or "chat." A plate of goodies, some good Costa Rican coffee and a bilingual sharing of culture. They also teach Latin dance plus arts and crafts.

Two nature films were recently produced by the BBC on the "Hummingbird Hotel" and "Weird Nature" of **Heliconia Island** *(☎ 506/397-3948, www.sarapiquirainforest.com/heliconia_island),* located between Las Horquetas and Puerto Viejo de Sarapiquí. Former graphic artist and New Yorker, Tim Ryan, created a marvelous living botanical garden of flowers and indigenous plants that attracts flocks of birds, butterflies, and hummingbirds to his two-hectare/five-acre island. He offers day and night tours. Entrance fee is US $8, meals are US $8. Located outside Puerto Viejo.

Sarapiquís is an eco-model of a 15th-century pre-Columbian village designed using ecologically sustainable technologies. It's an innovative concept in eco-tourism for Costa Rica, a country not known for its pre-Colombian archeology. The architecture, inspired by the indigenous building style of the early peoples, features four huge palenques, built with cone-shaped roofs made of thatched palm. Three units contain the attractive guest rooms, while a fourth holds the restaurant, bar, offices

and gift shop. A cultural museum boasts a film theater. Visitors can explore the gardens and ongoing archeological dig, where stone formations and four large tombs, dating from 800-1550 A.D., are being excavated. It makes for a unique departure from the common tourist experience.

In 1995, the Milwaukee Public Museum and Wisconsin's Nature Center opened the 304-hectare/750-acre **Tirimbina Rainforest Center** *(☎ 506/761-1418, www.tirimbina.org),* to preserve endangered tropical forests and ecosystems, two km/1.25 miles north of La Virgen. The area was selectively logged in the 1960s and is an example of rainforest regeneration now serving as an active research and study destination for school groups, teacher training and scientific research projects. The center also offers overnight accommodations.

The longest suspension bridge in Costa Rica (262 meters/862 feet) spans the great Río Sarapiquí from Tirimbina to the **Sarapiquís Centro-Neotropic** *(☎ 506/761-1004, $$-$$$),* an archeological/ecological project managed by a Belgian foundation.

Find another uncommon tourist experience at **Rancho Leona** *(☎ 506/761-1019, www.rancholeona.com, restaurant),* an exotic art retreat in La Virgen, on the edge of the Braulio Carrillo National Park. The artist-owners create incredible stained glass art in their studio and sponsor varied art retreats (bring your own medium supplies). It's a creative atmosphere and participants can take long tours, kayak trips or study Spanish in a supportive environment. Check their website for schedules.

Places to Stay

Housing at **La Selva Biological Station** *(☎ 506/240-6696, www.ots.ac.cr, $$)* is first offered to students and researchers, but simple dorm-style rooms with shared bathrooms are often available to the public as well. Make reservations and pay 15 days in advance with ESINTRO in Moravia, San José; 450 meters/148 feet west of Lincoln School or reservas@ots.co.cr. Direct transportation can be arranged from San José for only US $10. If you don't stay here you can still visit. Half-day tours (US $40) begin at 8 am and 1:30; or you can go unguided, but you need to make a reservation at least a day in advance. The research facility entrance is about five km/three miles east of Puerto Viejo (not the Puerto

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Viejo near Cahuita). This area of the country is known loosely as Sarapiquí, after its major river.

In nearby Chilamate, **Selva Verde Lodge** *(US & Canada ☎ 800/451-7111; CR ☎ 506/766-6800, www.holbrooktravel.com, $$)* is a popular forest lodge close to, but not affiliated with, La Selva biological station. Giovanna and Juan Holbrook, of Holbrook Travel in Miami, built this large lodge in 1985 as a way to save 202 hectares/500 acres of secondary rainforest. Located on the banks of the Río Sarapiquí, Selva Verde offers above-ground rustic bungalow rooms connected by covered walkways to the main lodge, restaurant and bar. One evening a peccary ambled nonchalantly across our path. It's a friendly and comfortable place to use as a local base.

Heliconia Island *(☎ 506/397-3948, www.sarapiquirainforest.com/heliconia_island, $, no credit cards),* offers meals for US $8 and a campsite runs US $15 (entrance fee to the gardens included).

Good food and comfortable accommodations can be found at the popular, family-run **La Quinta de Sarapiquí** *(☎ 506/761-1052, www.laquinta-sarapiqui.com, restaurant, pool, $$)* along the Río Sardinal. This charming country inn hosts one of biologist Richard Whitten's "Jewels of the Rainforest" natural history museums. And for living specimens, it's a good place to find the tiny poison dart frog (*Dendrobates pumilio*) in their "frog garden." You'll get personal attention from Beatriz Gámez, the Tica owner.

If you're taking the river boat trips or just floating around, a quality inn in the center of Puerto Viejo de Sarapiquí is **Hotel El Bambú** *(☎ 506/766-6005, www.elbambu.com, pool, restaurant, $$)*, a large and agreeable hotel with a big kidney-shaped pool and first-rate restaurant. West of Puerto Viejo, **Ara Ambigua Lodge** *(☎ 506/766-6281, www.sarapiqui-rainforest.com/ara_ambigua, $-$$)* features ranch-style rooms (we preferred the "rustic" rooms to the standard ones) on a rise above their gardens, outdoor restaurant and private lake's tranquil waters.

The **Tirimbina Rainforest Center** *(☎ 506/761-1418, www.tirimbina.org, $$)* offers accommodations. They must be booked in advance.

Rancho Leona *(☎ 506/761-1019, www.rancholeona.com, restaurant, $),* an exotic art retreat in La Virgen (see above), has simple bunk bed rooms with shared bath, or basic rooms with private bath.

Tortuguero National Park

You are today where your thoughts have brought you;
you will be tomorrow where your thoughts take you.
~ James Lane Allen, 1849-1925

The fertile Atlantic slope drains into the Caribbean Sea at Costa Rica's remote northeastern border with Nicaragua, along the San Juan River. Here, the **Barra del Colorado Wildlife Refuge** and the 20,000-hectare/49,400-acre Tortuguero National Park, do their bit to protect their famous network of canals, tributaries and the vast green, alluvial plain.

Dark brown waters in the 160 km/99 miles of inland canals crisscross untamed, low-lying forests and mangrove swamps of the northeast region, allowing traditional means (motor boats) of transportation between tiny villages and plantations. The Amazon-like canals provide a window on the environment and are a wonderful way to see birds, monkeys and other wildlife. Of the 16 endangered mammals in Costa Rica, 13 of them are found in the parks or nearby. The 405 bird species recorded here, dwarf the number found in the entire European continent.

But it is **sea turtles** that everyone comes to see. No matter how far they roam, turtles, like children, invariably come back to nest on the same beach where they born. Four of the world's eight turtle species nest at Tortuguero (tor-two-GERO) at various times of the year. The largest, leatherbacks, nest in March and April and hatch May through June. Far more common are green turtles, who nest July through September – the best time to visit. Turtles lay their eggs at night and are easily disrupted, so the 100 people maximum allowed on the protected beach must be with a guide (usually a trained local) who uses a dimmed flashlight and stealth to get his or her group close to the mother turtle without disturbing her. Visitors can spend overnights in one of the handful of quality jungle lodges or the few *cabinas* available in the little village.

You can fly in and out of Tortuguero but, unless you're in hurry to have life pass you by, take the slow boat tour and stay one or two nights. Fly back if you want. A navigable canal parallel to the shore connects with the Río San Juan to the north or Moín, near Limón. Our boat once ran aground on a shallows and we had to get out and pull, à la Humphrey Bogart in the movie, *The African Queen* (without the leeches). A travel experience that can't be bought – only lived. Seeing turtles at Tortuguero is a total eco-experience and one you'll talk of for many years.

THE TALE OF THE TURTLE

In the early 1950s, Dr. Archie Carr, a zoology professor from the University of Florida, searched the Caribbean for details of sea turtle biology. In Costa Rica, he found that the 40-km/25 miles of black sand south of Barra del Colorado was a globally important nesting sight for green turtles. He established a research station near Tortuguero (derived from the Spanish for turtle, *tortuga*) – even as locals continued to harvest the turtles and their eggs. Dr. Carr published a fascinating chronicle of his expeditions in 1956, entitled, *The Windward Road*. The book so touched Joshua Powers, a NY publisher's representative, that he and 20 others, lead by John Phipps, formed the **Caribbean Conservation Corporation** *(www.cccturtle.org, ☎ 500/678-7853)* in 1959. Their mission is to ensure the survival of sea turtles within the wide Caribbean basin. At the edge of the village CCC operates H. Clay Frick Natural History Visitor Center to educate and inform the 40,000 people who visit annually.

Since its inception, CCC's efforts very likely saved the green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) from immediate extinction and were instrumental in the creation of Tortuguero Park in 1970. It may have been just in time; the beach here had been fertile turtle hunting grounds since pre-Columbian times. By the 1700s the Spanish organized harvests of turtle meat, eggs, oil and shells. Wholesale hunting reached a crescendo in 1912, when an 18-ton ship transported turtles captured by *veladors*, men who turned turtles over on their backs, tied them to a log and floated them out to the ship. By the time the national park was created, both logging and turtle harvesting had fallen to an unprofitable level, and the village of Tortuguero diminished to less than 100 people. By that stage, turtles were endangered. Rusting machinery scattered around town are reminders of the old days. The park's turtle population now, at least, is on the rise and the community supports itself from the eco-tourists who come to see the nesting cycle, fish or cruise the canals.

Despite the success of conservation and ecosystem protection, reality takes it toll on naturalists' work. "Miss Junie," a green turtle tagged with a sophisticated tracking device when she nested at Tortuguero in September 2000, was caught and killed in August 2001 by a Nicaraguan fisherman near Miskito Keys, 420 km/261 miles away. Teachers, students and conservationists had tracked Miss Junie via satellite links with the Internet. Her US $ 3,200 transmitter was bought back for US $10. You can adopt a turtle at the CCC website listed above.

The Way Here

Tortuguero should be an overnight adventure. Book a tour with a travel agency in San José or directly with one of the good lodges mentioned below. You can fly in and out, but that sort of defeats the purpose. Flying is cheaper and much faster, but for us it's just not the same. Tour vans take you from San José, through the banana plantations around Batán (no marching required) or Moín, near Limón, to the docks. Canopied launches then carry you 3½ hours up river to the park. Infrequently, tours take the old long cut from Muelle, north of Puerto Viejo de Sarapiquí. This route, via the San Juan River, gets your passport stamped in Nicaragua. If you're interested in this route, check with **Restaurant Muelle** *(☎ 506/766-6019)*, if you have a good command of Spanish, or better yet, **Hotel El Bambú** in Puerto Viejo *(☎ 506/766-6005)* if you're in the north. Or ask the tour companies in San José if they're taking this longer six-hour route.

If you're a real adventurer and want to stay in one of the low-rent village *cabinas* and get to Tortuguero without a group, you'll have to make your way to Moín or Cariari. A bus from the Radio Casino building, one block north of the Mercado in Limón, takes you to nearby Moín. So will a taxi. Morning departures (8-9 am) are the norm; shop around for prices. Dependable **Riverboat *Francesca***, owned by Fran and Modesto Watson *(☎ 506/226-0986, www.tortuguerocanals.com)* offers lodge overnights and carries passengers daily from the Moín dock. A one-day, one-night package with meals and round-trip transportation on their riverboat runs US $184.

A cheaper boat goes by way of Cariari, a small village infamous in the land struggle. Ignore the road sign for Tortuguero near Guápiles – the road leads to Cariari. You almost could drive all the way to Tortuguero at one time, though. In 1996, a couple of corrupt politicians and local people in a nearby small village bulldozed a road through the rainforest as close as six km/3.7 miles to Tortuguero village – part of it in the park! They were caught and the road was closed, but it will take years to heal the scar. The incident reinforces what has been strongly recommended since Tortuguero's inception. The park boundaries need to expand – at the very least to connect it with the Barra Colorado to the north and west. Tortuguero is the only Costa Rica Park that has never been increased in size. Write a letter to the Costa Rica government, but don't hold your breath awaiting a response.

To reach Cariari, take the 9 am bus from the Terminal del Caribe (Calle 1 between Av 11 & 13) in San José. Take another bus from Cariari toward Geest banana plantation until it ends at the dock (ask the bus driver for *el barco a Tortuguero*). The daily boat meets the bus for a 1:30 pm departure, and you're stuck until the next day if you miss it or it's not running.

You can check, in Spanish, via radiophone with the park's info center *(☎ 506/392-3201).*

THE LEGEND OF TORTUGUERO

Der Aberglaube ist die Poesie des Lebens.
Superstition is the poetry of life.
~ Goethe, 1749-1832

An indigenous legend explains why turtles always come back to mate and nest at the same beach where they were born. The native peoples believed a carved image of a turtle, located in a cave in Tortuguero Mountain, a 117-meter/385-foot hill rising above the tree line at the north end of the park, directed them. The turtle statue swivelled toward the land when it was time to come in and nest, and turned 180° to the sea when it was time to head away. Not surprisingly, there is a cave in the hill, but an earthquake collapsed its entrance; only bats know what is inside. This hill makes a fun morning hike for its views of the forests and seashore.

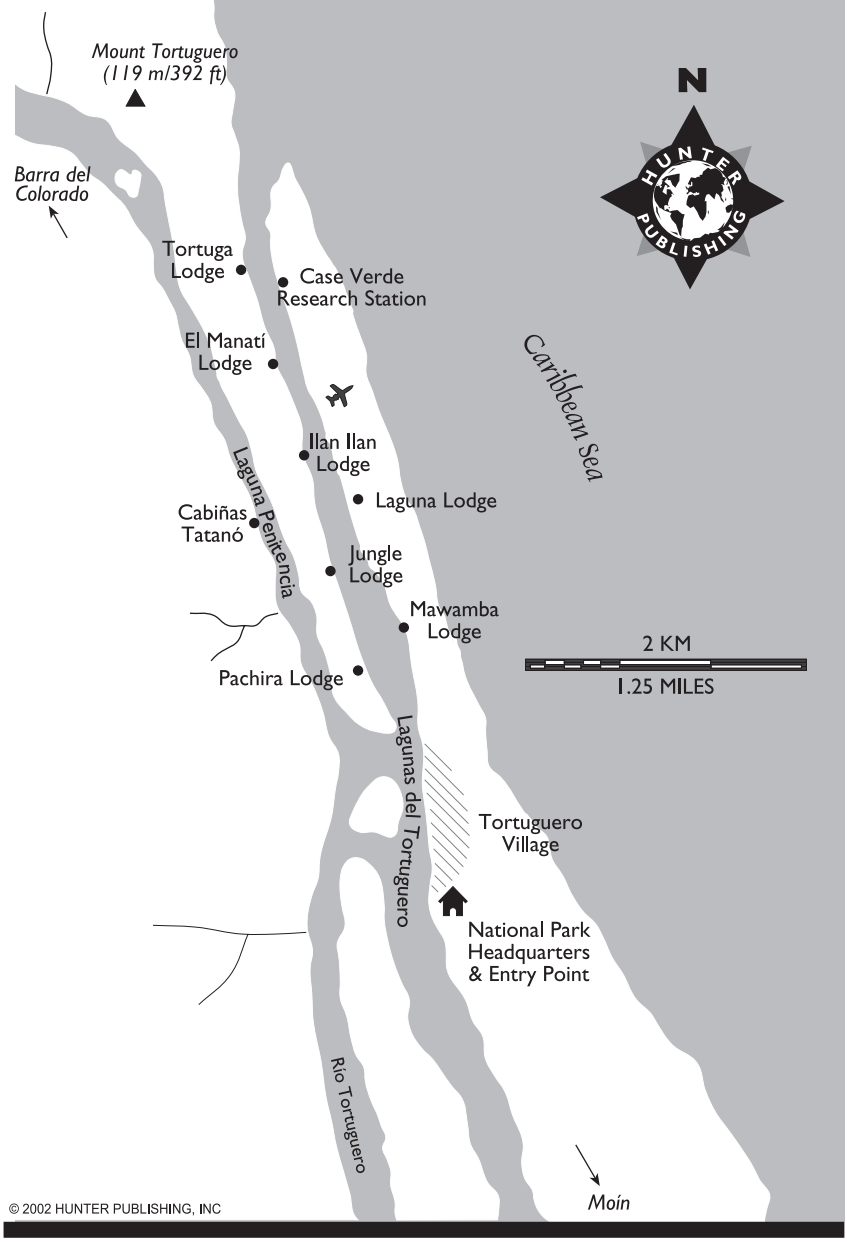
Places to Stay

Tortuguero village itself is located on a narrow sandy peninsula of land hard against the ocean's rough surf and the placid main canal. On either side of the canal are jungle lodges that specialize in multi-day package tours. Guests in lodges on the sandy side have the advantage of being able to walk to the village and beach without crossing the canal by launch. The inland hotels are cooler and feature forest hiking trails. The jungle lodges offer all-inclusive packages that include round-trip transportation, all meals, a tour and one or two night's accommodations. (Unless you're a true nature lover, there's not much to do for two nights unless it's green turtle season.) Prices listed are per person, double occupancy, and are for two nights unless otherwise noted.

The new **Pachira Lodge** *(☎ 506/256-7080, www.pachiralodge.com)* has an elegant, Caribbean-casual buffet dining room and attractive bedrooms in bungalows built on pilings above the jungle floor. The rooms connect by covered walkways and the beautiful pool is heart-shaped. Canal side. They offer a boat and plane combo, two nights, for around US $350 per person. Via boat, at US $ 250, is a good deal. One night and boat transfers runs US $ 180. They also feature a one-day trip (12 hours) from San José for approximately US $100.

Tortuga Lodge *(☎ 506/257-0766, www.costaricaexpeditions.com)* is a canal-side hotel owned by the experienced Costa Rica Expeditions, and it sets the standard for service in Tortuguero. There's excellent dining, fam-

Tortuguero National Park



© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

ily style, in a new canal-side restaurant and a new pool uses a non-chemical purification system. Desirable rooms in two-story buildings with verandas upstairs (preferred). Around US $400 for two nights, plane and water transfer combo (less if by boat both ways).

On the ocean side is the smaller **Laguna Lodge** *(☎ 506/225-3740, fax 283-8031, http://123sitio.com/lodge),* which offers rooms built of old almond wood. From here you can walk to town. Their free-form pool is inviting, as is an edge-of-the-canal, thatched-roof dining room. Booking through Riverboat Francesca can be a bit cheaper. Packages run US $250, with student discounts offered.

Mawamba Lodge *(☎/fax 506/710-7282, www.grupomawamba.com)*. For US $ 300 you get three days, two nights, transportation, tours and all meals at this oceanside lodge. They also have a free-form pool, jacuzzi, and game room. Verandas have rocking chairs and hammocks.

Another canal-side lodge is **Hotel Ilan-Ilan** *(☎ 506/255-2031, fax 255-1946, www.ilan-ilanlodge.com),* a series of very rustic Caribbean *cabina* rooms. This was our first hotel stay, back when it opened in 1989. Packages run US $250 for two nights. Our most recent stay was at the **Jungle Lodge** *(☎ 506/233-0133, cotour@sol.racsa.co.cr)*, the area's largest lodge, with a large pool featuring "waterfall" circulation, bar and dance floor, and a good restaurant. It has basic rooms. Rates run around US$ 230 for a two-night package.

In town, ask locals for directions to the **Cabinas Aracari** *(no phone, $)*, near the soccer field, or **Cabinas Miss Junie** *(no phone, $)*, the best of the *cabinas*, owned by the former cook for the CCC research station. The famous "Miss Junie" turtle was named after her. Located at the north end of the village. Ask her to feed you. Otherwise, **El Manatí** *(☎ 506/383-0330)*, canal side, two km/1.25 miles north of the village, offers rustic rooms in the headquarters of the local conservation effort to save the manatees. Clean but basic. What it lacks in creature comforts it makes up with the illusion of staying at a jungle lodge at a very appealing price. Good for families, but has no pool. US $45 per night for two; includes breakfast. Can be booked through Riverboat *Francesca* as well *(☎ 506/226-0986).*

Barra Colorado & Parismina

The weather for catching fish is that weather,
and no other, in which fish are caught.
~ William Blake, 1757-1827

These two locations, Barra Colorado, near the Nicaraguan border at the mouth of the Colorado River, north of Tortuguero, and Parismina,

a small fishing village south of Tortuguero, offer high-priced, exclusive deep-sea fishing lodges and depressed little towns.

Deep-Sea Adventures

Tarpon and snook are the big fish, but deep-sea catches include barracuda, jack, tuna, dorado, sailfish and marlin. **Silver King Lodge** *(US ☎ 800/847-3474, CR 506/381-1403, www.silverkinglodge.com)* is the most luxurious. The venerable **Río Colorado Lodge** *(☎ 506/232-8610, www.riocoloradolodge.com)* offers a one-night cruise package from San José through Moín and Tortuguero for non-fishermen. **Samay Lagoon Lodge** *(☎ 506/384-7047, www.samay.com)* has three-day, two-night tours for fishermen or nature lovers that include a stop in Tortuguero. Bring a bunch of buddies and rent Dr. Alfredo Lopez's 65-foot ***Rain Goddess*** *(☎ 506/231-4299, bluewing@sol.racsa.co.cr)* a houseboat with crew for tours, fishing or relaxing.

Places to Stay

In Parismina, the well-known **Río Parismina Lodge** *(US ☎ 800/338-5688, CR 506/229-7597, www.riop.com, $$$$)* caters to fishermen and has all the amenities, including beautiful garden grounds. **Jungle Tarpon Lodge** *(US ☎ 800/544-2261, www.jungletarpon.com)* offers fishing packages, as does **Caribbean Expedition Lodge** *(☎ 506/232-8118)* at the mouth of the Río Parsimina.

Limón

And finds with keen discriminating sight,
Black's not so black; – nor white so very white.
~ George Cannon, 1770-1827

Sadly, Puerto Limón (lee-MON) city has little to offer tourists, especially eco-tourists. Except for Carnaval, a mid-October, week-long celebration that attracts party animals, cultural aficionados, Ticos, tourists, backpackers, musicians, dancers, students, locals and hippies among the over 100,000 people that pack the city streets. Its official title is **Dia de las Culturas**, named to celebrate the mixed culture of Costa Rica, but it's a wild, totally Caribbean Mardi Gras – set to the rhythm of an Afro-Caribbean beat. The rest of the year Limón is a working port.

Established where Columbus first anchored offshore in 1502, Limón has proved over the years to be the premium deep-sea harbor for Costa Rica

exports. The government built the Atlantic Railroad across the mountains to bring highland coffee and bananas here to ship, and the city became a major export.

Fortunately, new revenue from cruise ship passengers is beginning to spur renovations to make the town more interesting to travelers.

Sights & Adventures

The reintroduction of the **Jungle Train** *(☎ 506 / 758-5852)*, or at least the Limón to Siquirres section of the old run, may be worth a ride through the banana plantations. Transportation from San José for a day-trip is offered. Contact a local travel agent for arrangements. A full-day tour, including lunch, is about US $80.

To explore the historic old seaside city can be a satisfying experience. We especially enjoy people-watching from under royal palm trees in **Parque Vargas**, or strolling the long **seawall**. We admired the slowly disintegrating but charming century-old wooden buildings downtown, and then wandered around in the refurbished **Mercado Central**, filled with fruits and vegetables, fish and hard goods. Another spot that piqued our curiosity was the **graveyard** on the way into town. What had caught our eye was the large Chinese burial section, complete with oriental designed graves, on a hillside under tall pine trees.

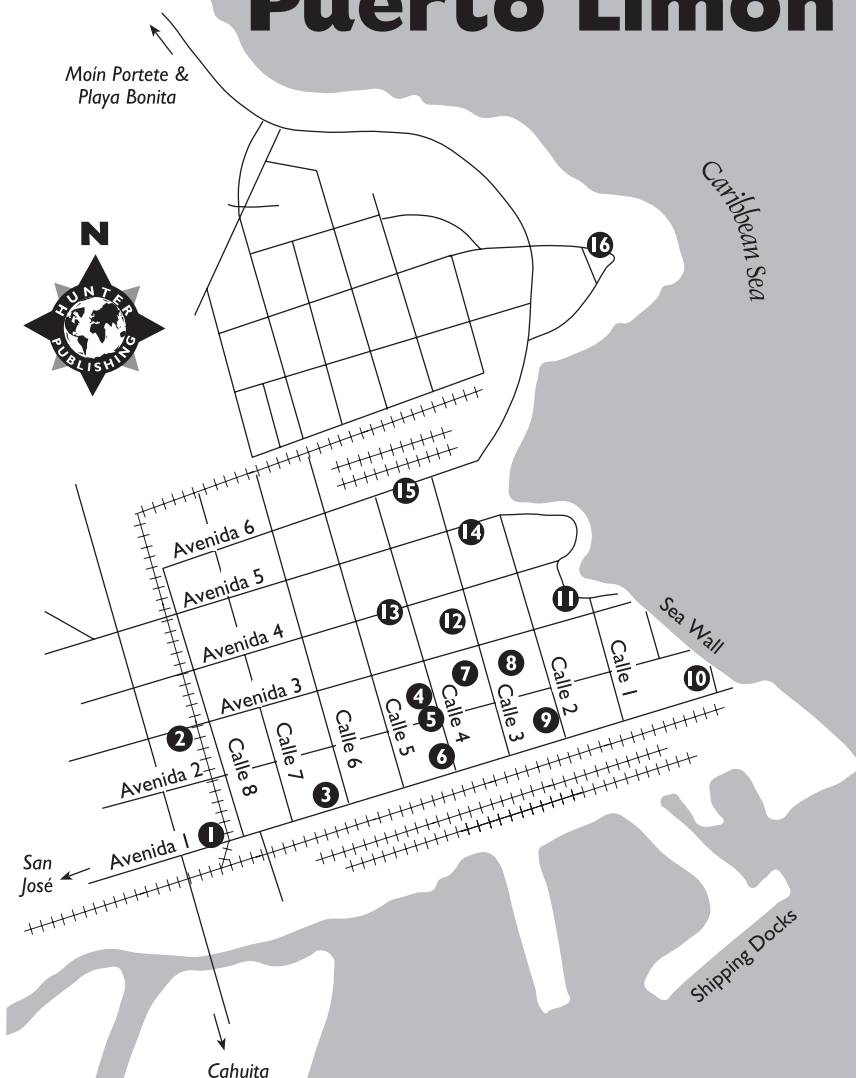
Horseback riding in the tropical forests is as close as La Bomba, a town on one of the roads south from Limón to Cahuita. **Ranch Cedar Valley** *(☎ 506 / 798-2637)* offers very interesting individually guided forest rides.

TEREMOTO

All things have second birth.
The earthquake is not satisfied at once.
~ *The Prelude*, William Wordsworth, 1770-1850

Limón has always been poor, but the entire province got quite a financial jolt at 4 pm, 22 April 1991, when a powerful earthquake destroyed the Atlantic Railroad, many buildings and cut roadway and communications with the Central Valley. The epicenter that destroyed nearly 3,000 homes was inland and west of Cahuita. North of Limón, the ground rose or sank in some places as much as two meters/6.6 feet. One fishing village on a river near the beach had to be abandoned.

Puerto Limón



1.	Former train station	9.	San José bus stop
2.	Soccer stadium	10.	Parque Vargas
3.	Baseball stadium	11.	Hotel Park
4.	Taxi stand	12.	Sixaola bus stop/ via Cahuita, Puerto Vieja
5.	Hotel Miami	13.	Moín
6.	Post Office/ Museum	14.	Hotel Internacional
7.	Market	15.	Gas station
8.	Hotel Acón	16.	Hospital

250 METERS
820 FEET

© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

Places to Stay & Eat

If you want a room for Carnaval, book months in advance. The venerable **Hotel Park** *(☎ 506/798-0555, Av 3, Calle 1 & 2, 2½ blocks east of the mercado, $)* is an old-world standard with air conditioning. **Hotel Miami** *(☎ 506/758-0490, Av 2, between Calle 4 & 5, $)* has few vices, but it does have air conditioning. There's a Chinese restaurant and a noisy nightclub in the air-conditioned **Hotel Acon** *(☎ 506/758-1010, near the northeast corner of the* mercado*, $)*, but only twin beds.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

There are some very pleasant hotels just north of the city near Moín. **Hotel Maribú Caribe** *(☎ 506/758-4543, pool, $$+)* offers nice, air-conditioned rooms in circular thatched-roof bungalows on a promontory cliff above the surf. The breezy terrace restaurant offers a great view of the rocks and intimate white sand beach between outcroppings below. Less than a kilometer farther south is the green **Hotel Matama** *(☎ 506/758-1123, www.matama.com, pool, $$+),* with gorgeous garden grounds, air-conditioned rooms, a pool, bar and restaurant. Across the street is the beach and **Apartotel Cocorí** *(☎ 506/798-1670, fans, $$)*, which has a relaxing open-air restaurant and small rooms.

Downtown has many small sodas featuring Caribbean cooking and seafood, but the coolest place in town to eat is **El Faro Restaurante** *(☎ 506/758-2269, $-$$)*, high on a hill above the city. It serves an international menu on a terrace with a view of Isla Uvita. Located above the cemetery; turn uphill by the railroad tracks west of the cemetery. Near the college of Limón and technical school. **Restaurante Placeres** *($-$$)* is a fine choice, 25 meters/82 feet east of the entrance to Emaus, on the road to Portete, just north of the city.

Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20
$$$$$	over US $20

Cahuita

The fair breeze blew, the white foam flew,
The furrow followed free;
We were the first that ever burst
Into that silent sea.
~ *The Æolian Harp*, Samuel Taylor Coleridge, 1772-1834

Cahuita town is an increasingly desirable destination to all kinds of tourists. It's best known for the beautiful oatmeal sand beaches in **Cahuita National Park** – set aside in 1978 to protect the shoreline. The town offers laid-back luxury hotels and backpacker hostels, near the beaches or deep in the inland rainforests – all at generally at lower prices than Pacific coast destinations. Surfers, bohemians and adventurers share the streets here with eco-tourists. Come soon and stay long.

The park's ecological significance can not be overstated as it protects one of the most important coral reefs in the country and the most developed reef of the Caribbean coast. Its more than 1,000 hectares/2,470 acres stretch east of the road from the town south to the mouth of the Río Carbon. The 22,400-hectare/55,328-acre offshore park limits include 600 hectares/1,482 acres of coral reef and a myriad of marine life. If you snorkel or dive the reef, you'll find more than 300 species of mollusks, lobsters, three species of turtles and thousands of colorful fish such as French angelfish, Isabelita and queen angelfish. Unfortunately, pesticide and silt runoff from plantations have killed most of the coral.

DID YOU KNOW? The park's wetland flora, dominated by yolillo palms and sangrillo trees, gave the town and park its name, derived from the indigenous language. "Kawa" means sangrillo tree, and "ta" means point, which became known as Cahuita.

About 45 km/28 miles south of Limón, along a coastal road that passes forests and banana plantations, Cahuita's beach-bum small town is set off the road to the left. The sandy streets have many more bicycles and pedestrians in shorts than cars. It's a town of loping dogs and blond surfers, black-skinned fishermen kicking a soccer ball and visitors bent under big backpacks, small shops and sodas, B&Bs and restaurants. Hotels can be found in town or north of the village along a dirt road that follows the shoreline. The park is at the southern town limit, across a wooden pedestrian bridge. If you're day-tripping, surfing or swimming, enter here. If you're coming to camp or snorkel, enter at the south end of the park, Puerto Vargas, the official entrance about seven km/4.4 miles south of town.

Adventures

The best swimming is on Playa Negra, a black, volcanic sand beach beginning past the north end of town, with the softest sand farther on. You can get all kinds of services at locally owned, friendly **Mister Big J's** *(☎ 506/755-0328)*. Laundry, surfboards and snorkel rentals, maps, books, trips to Tortuguero, horseback riding, hiking, fishing and iguana farm tours – all are offered at Big J's. Other tour agencies are **Cahuita Tours and Adventures** *(☎ 506/755-0232)*, **Roberto Tours** *(☎ 506/755-0117)*, and **Turística Cahuita** *(☎ 506/755-0071)*.

Places to Stay & Eat

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200
Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20
$$$$$	over US $20

South of town on the way into Cahuita are some noteworthy lodgings. **Selva Bananito** *(☎ 506/253-8118, www.selvabananito.com, meals included, $$$$)* is run by a brother-sister team, Jurgen and Sophia Stein, that converted their family farm bordering La Amistad International Park, into a nature lodge. In 1994, they set aside the untouched two-thirds of their land (810 hectares/2,000 acres) as a biological reserve. It's an adventure to reach; we surprised them – and ourselves – by driving for an hour up 15 km/9.3 miles of rough logging roads, across two creeks and two rivers, far into the forest. You don't have to though; they'll pick you up in their huge four-wheel-drive vehicle. School children in the area commute to class on horseback.

The Steins are very ecologically minded. There's no electricity and the rustic but comfy cabins are built with "seconds," wood that would have been wasted by local loggers. A delicious dinner is served family-style by candlelight. Horseback ride, hike upstream to a waterfall and swimming hole, climb a huge Ceiba tree, camp overnight in the forest, hike or birdwatch, or mountain bike. Ten percent of the lodge's income goes to a non-profit foundation for watershed conservation. Two- or three-night visits are the norm, great for combining eco-tourism with a beach vaca-

tion. We met honeymooners here. From March to August Bananito offers an enticing five-night package including a two-night stay at the Reserva Field Station, where you work with a research team on the main nesting beach on the Caribbean coast for leatherback turtles.

Aviarios del Caribe *(☎ 506/382-1335, www.ogphoto.comaviarios, breakfast included, $$$)*, an hour south of Limón, is a renowned sloth sanctuary, wildlife rehabilitation center and nature reserve, about 10 km/.6 miles north of Cahuita. As you might guess from the name, this riverside B&B is a birder's delight, and their canal canoe tours (US $30) into the surrounding Estrella River Delta Wildlife Refuge (6 am or 2 pm) are recommended even if you're not staying here. Excellent private rooms or dorm-style accommodations at a reasonable cost. There's a US $5 entrance fee to the sloth sanctuary.

Behind the church in tiny Penshurt (Km 35), Judith and Pierre Dubois run the fine little open-air **Piedmont Restaurant** *(www.greencoast.com/orchid.htm, $)*. It offers tasty French cuisine, served in the open-air in family-style, next to Pierre Dubois' tropical orchid garden. They offer riverside camping spots, with shower and toilet, and a night tour to see and hear frogs.

BANANA FIELDS OR OIL FIELDS?

Laid-back local Caribbean communities found their environmental concerns ignored in 1998 when the Costa Rican government gave oil exploration rights to several North American companies, including Harken Energy Corporation of Texas, in which American President George W. Bush had been a principal stockholder. Finally, in February 2002, after a long court battle, a federal judge halted the test drilling and called into question the legality of the licensing process, but he did not rule on their environmental objections. A coalition of groups is trying to fight oil exploration and exploitation in the fragile eco-systems of Costa Rica. They include **ADELA** (Anti-Petroleum Struggle), www.cosmovisiones.com/adela (in Spanish only), ☎ 506/297-2575; and **Oil Watch/Costa Rica** at www.cosmovisiones.com/oilwatch (Spanish only). You can sign an on-line petition against Atlantic oil development on the www.puertoviejo.net website. Or start at home and contact your federal representatives and tell them you want a responsible global energy policy, rather then the shortsighted, "drill it up to fill it up" mentality. We are the World.

In town, we liked the Caribbean-style four-room mansion, **Kelly Creek Hotel** *(☎ 506/755-0007, kellycr@sol.racsa.co.cr, $$)*. Owned by a couple from Spain, the exotic all-wood building and small Iberian restaurant (an

unforgettable *paella*) are located right at the entrance to the park, downtown. More secluded, right behind Kelly's, is **Alby Lodge** *(☎ 506/755-0031, $+).* Austrian hostess, Yvonne, welcomes guests to her thatched-roof bungalows set around a lovely garden. Communal kitchen and hang out area; an excellent value. Out of town is **Cabinas Iguana** *(☎ 506/755-0005, $)* on beautiful grounds. Waterfall pool. American-owned **El Encanto Bed and Breakfast** *(☎/fax 506/755-0113, $)* offers well-decorated, spacious bungalows at a very good rate.

North of town again is the **Atlántida Lodge** *(☎ 506/755-0115, www.atlantida.co.cr, $$)*, next to the soccer field, where pleasing bamboo bungalow rooms, opposite a good swimming part of Playa Negra, can be found on the lodges' lush garden grounds. Cool pool with a bar and an aromatic BBQ. The knowledgeable French-Canadian owner offers tours and an alternative health center – or just a refreshing jacuzzi for your lazy bones. Good deal.

Another good deal is the class hotel in Cahuita, the **Magellan Inn** *(☎ 506755-0035, www.web-span.com/tropinet/magellan1.htm, $$)*, an intimate inn on a rolling lawn, with nice pool and all the comforts of home – in paradise. Their **La Casa Creole Restaurant** offers seafood, Creole, and international cuisine in candlelit ambiance. Or try the new **German Beer Garden**, adjacent to the poison dart frog garden (don't get them confused, they're very different).

RUNDOWN STEW

You'll see signs in Cahuita and Puerto Viejo for "rondon" soup or stew. It is a dish ubiquitous in Caribbean cooking. This coconut-based concoction is made with whatever the cook could "run down" or, as locals say, "rondon."

Eat at Swiss-owned, Mexican-sounding **El Cactus** for Italian-style pizza. Go figure. The **Sol y Mar Restaurant** fills up if only for its location opposite the park entrance. We loved **Miss Edith's** and her coconut flavored, homemade Creole cuisine. It's a *de rigueur* stop for dinner or lunch at the north end of town. Tables are shared, so mingle and relax while you wait. It's worth it if you like new tastes. A Québécois owns **Cha-Cha-Cha**, a good place for international cuisine when you've had your fill of coconut rice and beans.

Hitoy-Cerere Biological Reserve

Surrounded by the indigenous reserves of the Talamanca, Tayní, and Teliere peoples, this 9, 950 hectare/24,577-acre reserve protects biological diversity in a relatively unexplored wilderness region of rainforest on

the eastern slopes of the Talamanca mountains. There are no camping facilities; only day-trips are permitted. Although there are trails, hiking is best done along the streambeds. Do not hike to the waterfall when it's raining as the narrow canyon is prone to flash floods. To get there is half the fun, if you can call it that. Follow the road from Limón south toward Cahuita; turn at the tiny village of Penshurt into a labyrinth of banana plantations (about nine km/5.6 miles along) in the Estrella River Valley. Enter the shady maze of bananas and travel for another 10 km/6.2 miles through La Guaria, Pandora (don't open any boxes here) and Finca 12, turn south at Finca 16, then to the west, where the dirt road rises above the valley. A four-wheel-drive will get you up the last bumpy haul to the reserve, five km/three miles past Finca Cartegena. Maybe not.

Puerto Viejo

We are the music-makers, And we are the dreamers of dreams,
Wandering by lone sea-breakers, And sitting by desolate streams;
World-losers and world-forsakers, On whom the pale moon gleams;
We are the movers and shakers Of the world, for ever, it seems.
~ *Ode*, Arthur O'Shaughnessy, 1844-1881

Half an hour south of Cahuita is Puerto Viejo, "Old Harbor," the most laid-back Caribbean beach town in Costa Rica. This lazy village, settled as a fishing center in the earliest part of the last century, didn't get electric until 1987 and only had three phones by October 1997. While surfers come December through March to challenge the six-meter/20-foot surf at Salsa Brava, "Angry Sauce," others come for the *laissez-faire* lifestyle and boutique accommodations along the ribbon of road that hugs the coast. They come for reggae nights at Sanford's, a run-down dance bar on the beach where candles illuminate tree stump tables on the sand and the smell of ganja hangs in the breeze.

The clock ticks slowly here, and things are never hurried. It's an easy blend of Afro-Caribbean culture, escapist North Americans, indigenous families, intense eco-tourists heading on to explore the inland forest reserves or Gandoca-Manzanillo Preserve, beach-bums, surfer dudes and travelers like us, here to absorb some sun and slow the pace of our lives down to simplicity.

SUPPORT MEETINGS

AA meetings are here held on Tuesdays and Saturdays at 4 pm at the PV Fellowship Church. An **NA meeting** is also held here on Thursday.

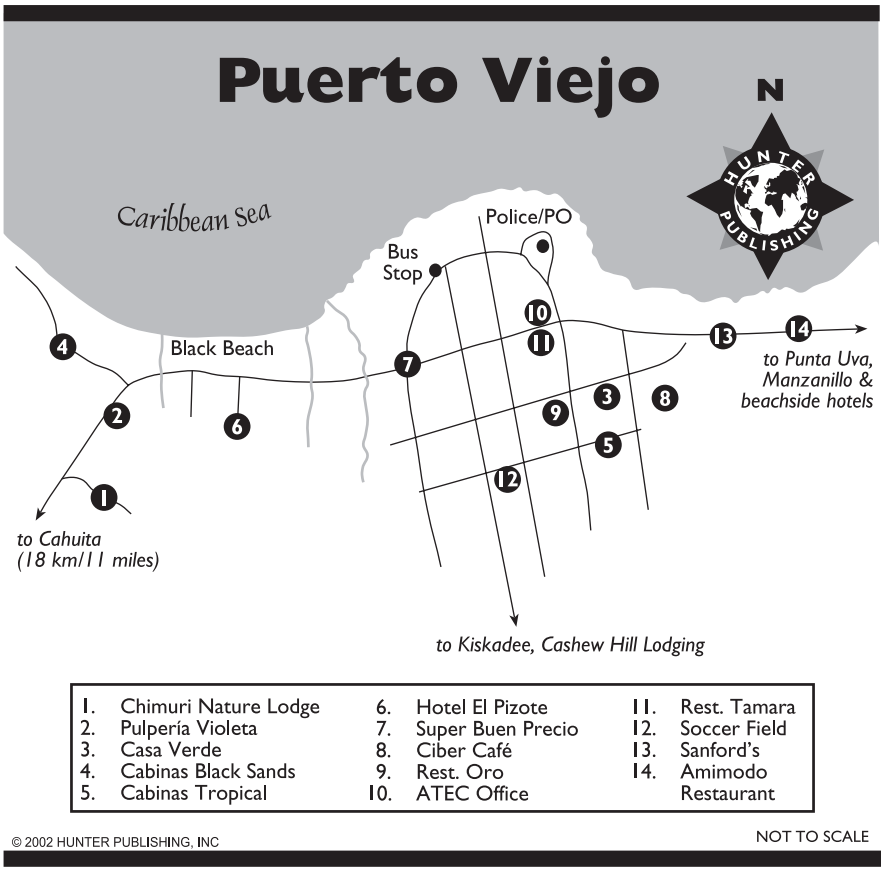
As you enter town, look for the grounded barge (now growing weeds) that was once a commercial venture to ship the beach's black volcanic sand. Be aware that the town's popularity has grown immensely in recent years and many hotels recommend reservations on weekends, holidays, and at times during the dry season. Others are first-come, first-serve.

Adventures

At the center of town is the headquarters for the **Asociación Talamanqueña de Ecoturismo y Conservacióon**, ATEC *(☎ 506/750-0398, www.greencoast.com/atec.htm)*, across the street from Restaurant Tamara. Outside this alternative tourism's tiny office there's a bulletin board and local map. They have an Internet connection and information about various tours, projects, and sights. Their focus is on eco and cultural tourism. It's here you can arrange for local guides for the nearby Gandoca-Manzanillo Wildlife Refuge, rainforest hikes, or visits to the indigenous communities, such as the Bribri, banished to inland reserves, as well as short nature walks (recommended) or serious rainforest hikes, camping trips, plus they serve as facilitators for taking fishing, diving, and snorkeling trips. **Geo-Expediciones** *(☎ 506/272-2024, almonds@sol.racsa.co.cr)*, at Almonds and Coral Lodge, offers kayaking and adventures, including an excursion to Bocas del Toro in Panama. In Manzanillo, divers and kayakers should head to **Aquamor Talamanca Adventures** *(☎ 506/391-3417, aquamor@sol.racsa.co.cr)*. In addition to those watersports, they also offer trips into the wildlife preserve.

Friday through Monday, the **Finca La Isla Botanical Gardens** are open for wandering the tropical, fruit and medicinal gardens (US $4). Or you can opt for a guided tour full of interesting observations (US $10). Nervous? Get the butterflies out at the new **Butterfly Garden**, high on the hill above Punta Uva. Or do yoga at **Samasati Nature Retreat** *(☎ 506/224-1870, www.samasati.com)*, about two km/1.25 miles north of town. The retreat has daily classes and meditations, or you can stay there. Ommmmmm.

The **Seaside Learning Center** will teach yoga or Spanish, or both. During February and March the **Southern Caribbean Music Festival** *(☎ 506/750-0062, wolfbliss@sol.racsa.co.cr)* attracts musicians and island music lovers from all over to the **Playa Chiquita Lodge** *(☎ 506/750-0408, www.playachiquitalodge.com, $-$$)*, a popular budget *cabinas* hotel on the beach. Good sand and volleyball.



Places to Eat

In-town dining highlights include **Restaurant Tamara**, the biggest place downtown, serving Tico food and owned by a local family. Here, the fish is fresh and the *casados* are inexpensive. Upstairs is a breezy evening bar. You'll find a number of local women have set up dining areas on their porch or house and offer Caribbean cuisine such as the ubiquitous Rondon stew (see page 334). They stick up a little sign and name their establishments with their first names, a folksy tradition that guarantees informal, home-style dining. **Soda Miss Isma** is on a side street, up on a porch, as is **Miss Sam**, who serves a traditional Caribbean lunch, plus hot jonney cakes (called "Johnny" in the Caribbean) everyday at 6 pm,

Restaurant Prices	
Prices are for an average entrée	
$	less than US $5
$$	US $5-$10
$$$	US $11-$20
$$$$$	over US $20

except Sunday. Have a "Super 12," a cold soda made in Limón, at **El Buen Precio**, supermarket, near the sunken barge.

The **Ciber Café** features Internet connections and light meals, such as salads and crêpes, as you sit in comfortable bamboo furniture with overstuffed cushions – cooled by overhead fans and heated by background reggae music. **Hotel Pizote** *(☎ 506/750-0088, $$)*, just before the bridge into town, has a good restaurant and is the most traditional cabin hotel in town. Great Italian food can be had at **Amimodo il Restaurante** *($$),* at the south end of town in a second floor Caribbean stilt house. It's even owned by an Italian. For pizza or calzones, try **Caramba**, downtown. And for seafood we recommend the Mediterranean-style **Marisqueria Oro** *($$)*, near the soccer field. Vegetarians can try **The Place** *($-$$)*, next to the bus station (closed Thursdays). Just for the hot weather they serve a hot curry. We liked **Café Rico** for breakfast.

Places to Stay

In Town

Find hotels in the town or one of the many down the various beaches to Manzanillo, at the end of the road.

AUTHOR TIP: On the Web, check out options at www.puertoviejo.net or www.greencoast.com.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

Cabinas Black Sands *(Puerto Viejo, ☎ 506/750-0124, $)* offers rooms with shared baths at a price low enough to compete with places not as friendly. Rooms have a fully equipped kitchen and dining area and are within walking distance (one kilometer) of downtown. Black sands is American-owned.

Up the hill is the **Chimuri Jungle Lodge** *(☎ 506/750-0119, www.greencoast.com/chimuri.htm, $)*, with basic, thatched roof bamboo *cabinas* and shared bath. Home of the **Talamanca Learning Center**, an educational tourism program worth checking out.

In town we have three personal favorites. Since 1992 **Cabinas Casa Verde** *(☎ 506/750-0015, www.greencoast.com/casaverd.htm, $)* has offered six rooms with private baths; they're set in rows facing a colorful little garden. Fresh flowers are placed in every spotless room. Fans, fridge, coffee shop. We found pleasant and inexpensive. New rooms have a ve-

randas. Tropical botanist, Rolf Blanke, owns **Cabinas Tropical** *(no phone, rblanke@sol.racsa.co.cr, $)*, a small, cute and very clean hotel with tiled bathrooms and individual garden patios. He offers personal custom tours with his naturalist's knowledge. Uphill from the soccer field is **Cashew Hill** *(☎ 506/750-0256, $)* with cooler climes and welcoming rooms featuring ocean views. Shared bath and kitchen.

Playas Cocles, Chiquita, Uva & Manzanillo

We have lumped together the beaches south from Puerto Viejo – Playas Cocles, Chiquita (our favorite), Punta Uva and Manzanillo – as they are only 10-20 minutes down the road. Also, check out the Playa Chiquita Lodge, under *Adventures*, above.

Farthest from town, but one of the most fascinating options, is **Almonds and Corals**, Almendros y Corales**, Tent Lodge Camp** *(Playa Mazanillo, ☎ 506/272-2024, www.geoexpeditions.com, $$-$$$)*, which offers a unique jungle hotel experience. Private bungalows are actually huge tent houses with screened walls, all set on wooden platforms above the forest floor. They are connected to other buildings and the beach by raised wooden walkways. Inside each one, a second tent contains beds, a fan, hammocks and, behind curtain number two, the bathroom and shower stall. Not exactly roughing it, but more in tune with its surroundings than an air-conditioned room. An immensely popular lodge, Almonds and Corals run a high-class operation with lots of tours, a good restaurant and a Caribbean bar.

Aguas Claras *(Playa Chiquita, ☎ 506/750-0180, www.puertoviejo.net, $$)* is a secret hideaway; we really don't want too many people to know about it. Imagine 19th-century mini-Victorian seaside villas – complete with gingerbread trim and painted in Caribbean colors – with open-air, screened kitchenettes and sitting areas. Now put them behind a bit of primary forest from a fabulous little bit of beach, right in the middle of a gorgeous garden divided by hibiscus bushes. Welcome to "Clear Waters." There's a three-night minimum stay, but we'd love to live here. If this isn't your cup of tea, look next door to **La Caracola** *(☎ 506/750-0135, agchase@sol.racsa.co.cr, $$)*, a colorful and clean beach-side hotel that offers rooms plus a apartment, with balconies, rocking chairs and a small coffee shop.

Designed like a primitive indigenous village, **Shawandha Lodge** *(Playa Chiquita, ☎ 506/750-0018, www.shawandhalodge.com, breakfast included, $$$)* features gorgeous thatched-roof wood bungalows nestled among huge Ceiba trees and tropical flowers. Refinement and comfort in a neo-primitive style. Tile bathrooms and ceramics designed by French artist Filou Pascal. Lots of primitive artwork; the Bribri never had it so good as Shawandha's creature comforts and romantic elegance. Private; 200 meters/658 feet from the road. Open-air gourmet restaurant.

Cariblue Bungalows *(Playa Cocles, ☎ 506/750-0035, www.cariblue.com, breakfast included, $$+)* are owned by a congenial Italian couple, Leonardo Preseglio and Sandra Zerneri. These spacious hardwood bungalows are nestled in the tropical jungle across from a blue flag beach. Wooden porches have Yucatecan hammocks for lazy afternoons in this quiet, serene environment. Have dinner in their candlelit *rancho* restaurant or hang out and watch big-screen satellite TV in the open-air lounge and bar. A two-bedroom house is also available for families or two couples. Very appealing and a good value.

The owner of the small **La Costa de Papito** bungalow hotel *(Playa Cocles, ☎ 506/750-0080, www.greencoast.com/papito.htm, $$)* escaped from New York and brought his 13 years experience at the Carlton Arms Hotel to Costa Rica. The African-looking bungalows are beautifully designed with polished wood and tiled showers. The garden grounds have the same attention to detail. Breakfast ordered the night before (US $4), will be delivered to your room. The cabins of **Yaré Hotel and Restaurant** *(☎ 506/750-0106, www.hotelyare.com, $$)* are bright, colorful and topped by sharply angled roofs with long overhangs that form a shade porch. Scattered in the woods, raised walkways connect the cabins with the restaurant/bar.

Nightlife

Nightspots are somewhat limited to **Sanford's**, a local bar/restaurant/dance hall on the beach, the bar upstairs above **Tamara's**, **Johnny's Place**, a tavern facing the beach in the central part of town, or **Elena's Bar & Restaurant**, down the road at Playa Chiquita. All the way in Playa Manzanillo, you can hang around upstairs at **Maxi's**, a local hangout on the beach at the end of the road.

Gandoca-Manzanillo Wildlife Refuge

The sleepy village of Manzanillo, named after the towering Manzanillo tree that used to dominate its center, lies inside the Gandoca-Manzanillo Wildlife Refuge, a 9,500-hectare park between the mouths of the Cocles and Sixaola rivers. The refuge protects swamps, lagoons, flooded forests and the only remaining red mangrove, or Cativo (*Prioria copaifera*), forests in Costa Rica. Its marine element is meant to provide a refuge for endangered manatees (*Trichechus manatus*), plus green turtles (*Chelonia mydas*), hawksbill (*Eretmochelys imbricata*), loggerhead (*Caretta caretta*) and *baula*, or leatherback, turtles (*Dermochelys coriacea*).

The Gandoca section is accessed from the road to Sixaola. There are guided tours during leatherback turtle nesting season between February and May. In a remote area on the edge of the reserve is **Baula Lodge** *(☎ 506/234-9079, $$)*, named after the giant leatherback turtle. This rustic lodge sells itself as a source for "peace, beauty, and adventure," and it is all three. Guided tours for dolphin watching, diving, hiking, kayaking, horseback riding, exploring caves, birdwatching and doing nothing. Lagoon for swimming outside your door.

The Frontier – Panama

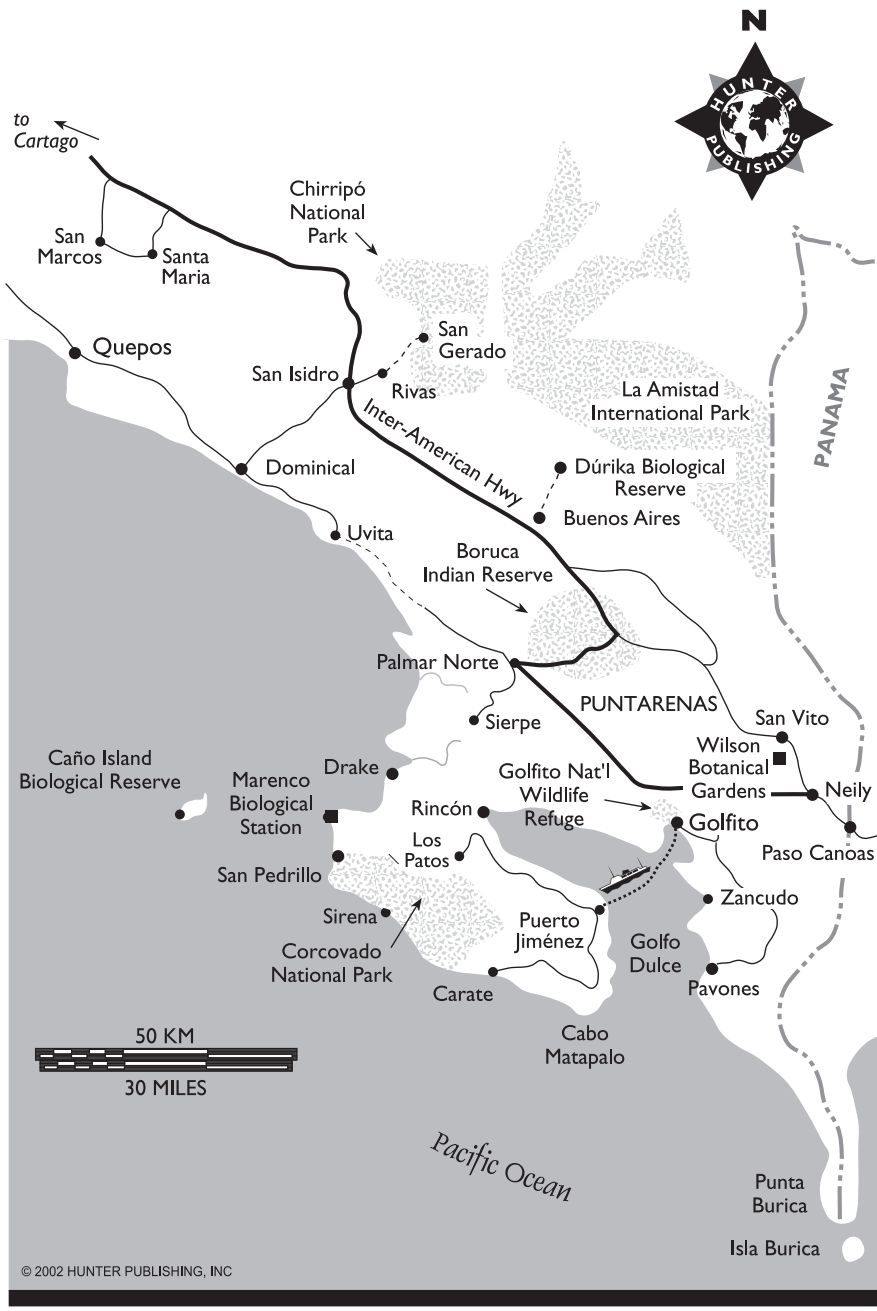
In a little café just the other side of the border,
She was sitting there giving me looks to make my mouth water.
~ *Come a Little Bit Closer*, Jay and the Americans

You're only a few kilometers from Panama. If you'd like to visit, follow the road through **Bribri**, a town in the midst of banana plantations – not an indigenous town of the Bribri Indians, although some live there. There is little reason to stop here, except for perhaps the bank or post office. On the frontier with Guabito, Panama, is the poor town of **Sixaola**, a minor border crossing.

For a two- or three-day trip, the **Bocas del Toro**, an island village in an archipelago of islands, is a good choice. Bring dollars, not *colones*, to Panama. To get to Bocas, cross the border at Sixaola and continue to Changuinola (15 minutes, US $2 by taxi). Take a taxi or bus (US $1) to the nearby banana port of Almirante and catch a water taxi (US $4) to Bocas. When you get there you'll find a quaint Caribbean village on the order of Puerto Viejo, only not as well-to-do. If your visa is expiring, hang out here for three days and return for a new stamp at the border. **Basitimientos National Marine Park** is on another of the archipelago's nearby islands.

For a cultural eco-adventure, look to **Wekso Ecolodge** *(☎ 507/620-0192, www.ecotour.org/destinations/wekso.htm, $$)*, set deep in the rainforest among the Naso/Teribe indigenous peoples. What remains of the Naso community consists of 11 villages stretched along the Teribe River, into La Amistad park. The wooden communal lodge is up on stilts above a cleared meadow in the tropical forest. A true eco-cultural adventure in rustic but comfortable lodgings. Follow the directions to Changuinola and take a taxi (US $5) or bus (50¢) to El Silencio. From there, it's a hour upstream to Wekso, an ODESEN (Naso Organization for Sustainable Ecotourism Development) sponsored lodge. Arrange for a boat with them in advance, hire one (US $30) or wait for the commuter boat (US $5).

The South Pacific



© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

Zona Sur, the South Pacific

'There lies Peru and its riches;
here, Panama and its poverty.
Choose, each man, what best becomes a brave Castilian.
For my part, I go to the South.'
So saying, he stepped across the line.
~ *The Conquest of Peru*, William Prescott, relating Pizarro's famous "line in the sand" challenge to his men.

IN THIS CHAPTER

- **Osa Peninsula**
  - **Drake Bay**
  - **Isla Caño**
  - **Corcovado National Park**
  - **Puerto Jiménez**
  - **Golfito**
  - **Golfo Dulce**
- **Panama or Bust**

The southwestern corner of Costa Rica is the least populated, and by far the least visited, area of the country. It borders a largely unpopulated part of Panama; consequently, large sections of primary rainforest have been spared from development. More than of the peninsula's forests are set aside as a huge park called Corcovado. Sizable areas of the coastline are also undeveloped, especially north and south of Golfito. And, in a cooperative effort with neighboring Panama, a huge chunk of Costa Rica and a part of Panama were set aside as La Amistad International Park, a mountainous wooded area that straddles the Continental Divide. Contiguous with Chirripó, Hitoy Cerere, Tapantí-Macizo de la Muerte, and other parks, the total area under an umbrella of protection is 340,000 hectares/ 839,800 acres.

On the other hand, the southern mountain slopes from San Isidro in the Valle de General, down through Buenos Aires and south to San Vito in the Valle de Coto Brus, have been extensively cultivated for agriculture, especially pineapples and coffee. Banana and oil palm plantations line the hot lowlands from Golfito south into the Valle de Colorado.

It's a wild country in parts – with deluges of warm rain. Dress appropriately. The South Pacific region boasts wonderful scenery, fabulous beaches, dramatic mountains, endless rainforests, big tube waves, white sand beaches, dark green hillsides of coffee, plus a dolphin and whale playground – with tons of budget hotels as well as remote luxury ecolodges to enjoy.

Whale watching season is best from August through November, when whales pass in migration, breed and frolic in Golfo Dulce. Many tours and

hotels offer whale watch cruises. Off the coast from Drake Bay is the Isla del Caño Biological Reserve, a popular, year-round day-trip to explore and hike, visit the cemetery of a prehistoric peoples, or snorkel and dive in the clear waters. Difficult to reach and far from San José, the south of Costa Rica is a very special, out-of-the-ordinary vacation. You can go with a wide range of package stays that include transportation from San José, or just wander around on your own.

Osa Peninsula

The herd may graze where it pleases or stampede where it pleases,
but he who lives the adventurous life
will remain unafraid when he finds himself alone.
~ Raymond Fosdick, 1883-1972,
author and former undersecretary-general of the League of Nations

Once isolated from the mainstream of tourism – and Costa Rica in general – the beautiful Osa Peninsula is now drawing eco- and adventure tourists in increasing numbers. Stunning Drake Bay and its northern section of pristine Corcovado National Park can be reached by charter plane from Pavas, San José, or by an 1½-hour boat trip from the Sierpe River. The small airport at Puerto Jiménez, the peninsula's most important town, has made it a lot easier to access the beach towns and southern Corcovado Park. Bordered to the west by the warm Pacific Ocean and the east by a marine paradise, the Golfo Dulce (Sweet Gulf) is where playful dolphins follow your launch and huge humpback whales come to breed. Osa is a memorable eco-adventure, just waiting for you. However, it is not for everyone – the environment can be physically demanding and requires some strenuous exertion.

Cross the Gulf by launch from Golfito or fly into Puerto Jiménez, where there are many good choices for lodging in the southern half. To get to Drake Bay, take a boat from Sierpe, a lazy little town along the river of the same name that marks the beginning of 14,555 hectares/35,950 acres of mangrove forest. If you stay overnight in Sierpe, 30 minutes off the Inter-American Highway, you may find it has a lot more to offer than simply an overnight stop. The **Valle de Diquis** area around Sierpe contains many mysterious stone spheres (*esferas de piedra*) made by unknown pre-Columbian peoples. You can easily visit **Isla Violin**, an important archeological site at the mouth of the river, just north of Drake Bay. Years ago, large nuggets found on this island started a "Gold Rush" that is still ongoing on the Osa Peninsula. The little town is a convenient mainland base for those who don't want the expense of Drake's more remote resorts but still want to see the area's sights.

Places to Stay, Guides Available

Two km/1.25 miles before the Sierpe is the **Eco-Manglares Lodge** *(☎ 506/786-7414, restaurant, $$)* a bungalow hotel with rustic and appealing wood rooms. The lodge offers day tours of Drake, Corcovado Park and Caño Island, plus fishing trips and mangrove estuary boat rides. North Americans purchased **Estero Azul Lodge** *(☎ 506/786-7422, esteroazul@hotmail.com, restaurant, $$)*, on the banks of the river, just past Eco-Manglares. It has individual bungalows on beautiful grounds. Tours are offered by experienced guides.

In Sierpe town, **Hotel Pargo** *(☎ 506/786-7580, restaurant, $)* is surprisingly modern and a best bet if you're here on the cheap or just for a night waiting to go to Drake Bay. There's an excellent restaurant. Tours available in their own boats (they'll watch your car for the day). Across the bridge is **Veragua River House** *(☎ 506/786-7460, restaurant, $$)*, recently remodeled by its Italian owner. The restaurant serves Italian food.

Accessible only by boat is Mike Stiles' **Río Sierpe Lodge** *(☎ 506/384-5595, vstrip@sol.racsa.co.cr, restaurant, $$)* catering to fishermen, divers and eco-adventurers. It's near Isla Violin at the mouth of the Sierpe River, just north of Drake. Day tours or package rates for multiple nights, including transportation from San José, are a good buy.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125

Drake Bay

There is no frigate like a book,
To take us lands away.
~ *XCIX,* Emily Dickinson, 1830-1886

Drake Bay is one of the most stunningly beautiful areas of Osa and a gateway way into Corcovado park, or a base to explore Caño Island. Costa Ricans pronounce it "DRA-kay," but it's named after the British pirate, Francis Drake, who visited in 1579 and allegedly buried treasure somewhere on its beaches. Don't bother digging for it; the richness of the location is more than enough.

To get to the northern part of the peninsula, the most convenient way is by a daily, 45-minute charter flight from Pavas airport, near San José, to the tiny Drake Bay airport (contact Drake Bay Wilderness Resort, below). But many guests come by boat from Sierpe near Palmar Norte,

through the trackless mangrove swamps along the river. This area contains a wonderful wealth of birds and swampland wildlife. Most of Drake's accommodations are all-inclusive lodges, spread out on several kilometers of beach so it would be a mistake to go without reservations, unless you're traveling lightly to the little village of Drake. Since you're reserving, the lodges will arrange your transportation, which for some lodges means wading ashore or forging a stream. Because the Osa Peninsula and inland coast get a tremendous amount of precipitation, some of more remote hotels close during the rainy season when there are insufficient tourists to make them profitable.

YO HO HO AND A BOTTLE OF RUM

The English pirate, Sir Francis Drake, plagued Spanish shipping during his time in the Pacific (1577-1580) until given amnesty by the Crown. In 1588, his game of bowls on the Hoe in Plymouth was interrupted by the news that Spain had sent an "invincible" Armada to avenge the execution of Marie Stuart and restore Catholic rule. The 48-year-old captain finished the game and then went out and defeated their superior forces in a great sea battle. He died in 1596.

Places to Stay, Guide Available

In the village of Drake itself (it's official name is Agujitas), **Jinetes de Osa** *(US ☎ 800/317-0333, CR ☎ 506/236-5637, www.costaricadiving.com, closed September and October, full board)* is a cozy, nine-room lodge that faces a black beach. It specializes in PADI dive packages, regular "adventure" packages, or just spacious rooms, with meals, by the night. Dive packages for five nights are about US $750, adventure packages $650; rooms run US $80 per night, per person, with meals. Tours available. There are also Tico-style accommodations around. Our favorite was **Cabinas Mirador Lodge** *(☎ 506/387-9138, fax 786-6755, all-inclusive)*. Wade the river and scramble up the steep hill to their rustic cabins with dramatic bay views. A room and three meals a day (the owners are vegetarian, as is most of the food) is only US $40 per person. They offer tours and hiking, plus covered camping spots available on the hill above (US $15 per person, with meals).

The **Aguila de Osa Inn** *(☎ 506/296-2190, www.aguiladeosa.com, closed October, full board)* sits on a bluff overlooking the bay and the Agujitas River. It's the most luxurious place on Osa, with rooms high up the hill. The seafood and pasta restaurant is noteworthy, and the cabin rooms all feature hardwood floors, ceiling fans and lovely tiled bathrooms. All major tours are offered. Rooms are US $125 per person, with meals, or you

can opt for one of their various package deals catering to horseback riders, divers, sport fishermen, nature lovers and more.

On its own little peninsula at the head of the Agujitas River, **Drake Bay Wilderness Resort** *(☎ 506/770-8012, www.drakebay.com, full board)* offers 20 simple oceanside bungalows, or tenting platforms with beds and electricity. Many customers take advantage of the daily, 45-minute charter flight from San José. There are a ton of things to do here – snorkel, swim at the beach (a 15-minute walk away), languish in a natural rock pool, kayak or canoe the river, visit their iguana farm and butterfly garden, dine at the renowned restaurant, take a tour or simply hang out at the bar. A four-day package with three tours costs US $700, including transportation. Rooms with meals are US $80 per person.

Canadian-owned **Cocalito Lodge** *(☎ 506/284-6369, www.costaricanet.net/cocalito, full board)* claims it's "living in harmony with nature." Well, there's plenty of nature around. The main lodge and rustic cabins face the best lazy surf swimming beach on Drake Bay, and they have a private 45-acre reserve with its own small river. Cost is US $65 per person. Tours are available. Camping sites are offered.

Defin Amor Eco Lodge *(☎ cell 506/394-2632, www.divinedolphin.com, full board)* is an extension of Divine Dolphin, a group that researches and protects dolphins in the Caribbean and the Pacific. The emphasis is on the interactive "connection that humans have with dolphins and whales. " The dolphins seem to know the groups' boats and come right up to them. Their quest to create a marine sanctuary was the subject of a Discovery Channel program. The accommodations are tents and the food is good and plentiful. An eight-night suggested itinerary is US $1250, including a night in San José, tours and transportation.

The rustic accommodations of **Proyecto Campanario Biological Reserve and Field Station** *(☎ 506/282-5898, www.campanario.org, all meals)* are within walking distance of the national park and a stone's throw from a lovely beach. They attract tourists who have a genuine interest in learning about the rainforest and the diverse ecology of Corcovado. It's a no-frills research field station with four private tent cabins or lodge with shared bath, dorm-style living. Director and educator Nancy Aitken offers a variety of enjoyable ecological field trips such as kayak trips in the mangroves, horseback riding, hiking, tide pool studies, snorkeling, scuba diving and Caño Island day tours. She also offers special Conservation Camps and Tropical Ecology courses. An unforgettable experience for just US $100 per day.

Casa Corcovado *(☎ 506/256-3181, www.casacorcovado.com, pool, closed September through November 15)* is the closest resort to the park itself. Caribbean designed, well-appointed private bungalows are scattered in a wooded area of their private reserve, defining the best of "soft" adventure travel. This place was built by a naturalist for serious nature

lovers. They offer tours, plus hiking to the park and waterfall, fine dining and a spring-fed swimming pool. It is billed as a "Lost World" resort, but you might like to find it. Fishing and diving packages. A two-night package with boat transfer is around US $600 per person.

Isla Caño

Oh it's a snug little island!
A right little, tight little island.
~ *Snug Island*, Thomas John Dibdin, 1771-1841

Tiny Caño Island, whose entire 196 hectares/480 acres are a designated biological reserve, lies only 20 km (12 miles) off Drake Bay. It's covered by virgin and secondary tropical rainforests and has several hiking trails. It was once used by pre-historic Diquis people as a graveyard and repository for those huge stone balls. Although the graves have long been looted, the spherical stones remain and you can see them up close on your hike. Isla Caño also served as another pirate hide out; pigs left to forage by buccaneers were finally exterminated in the 1970s.

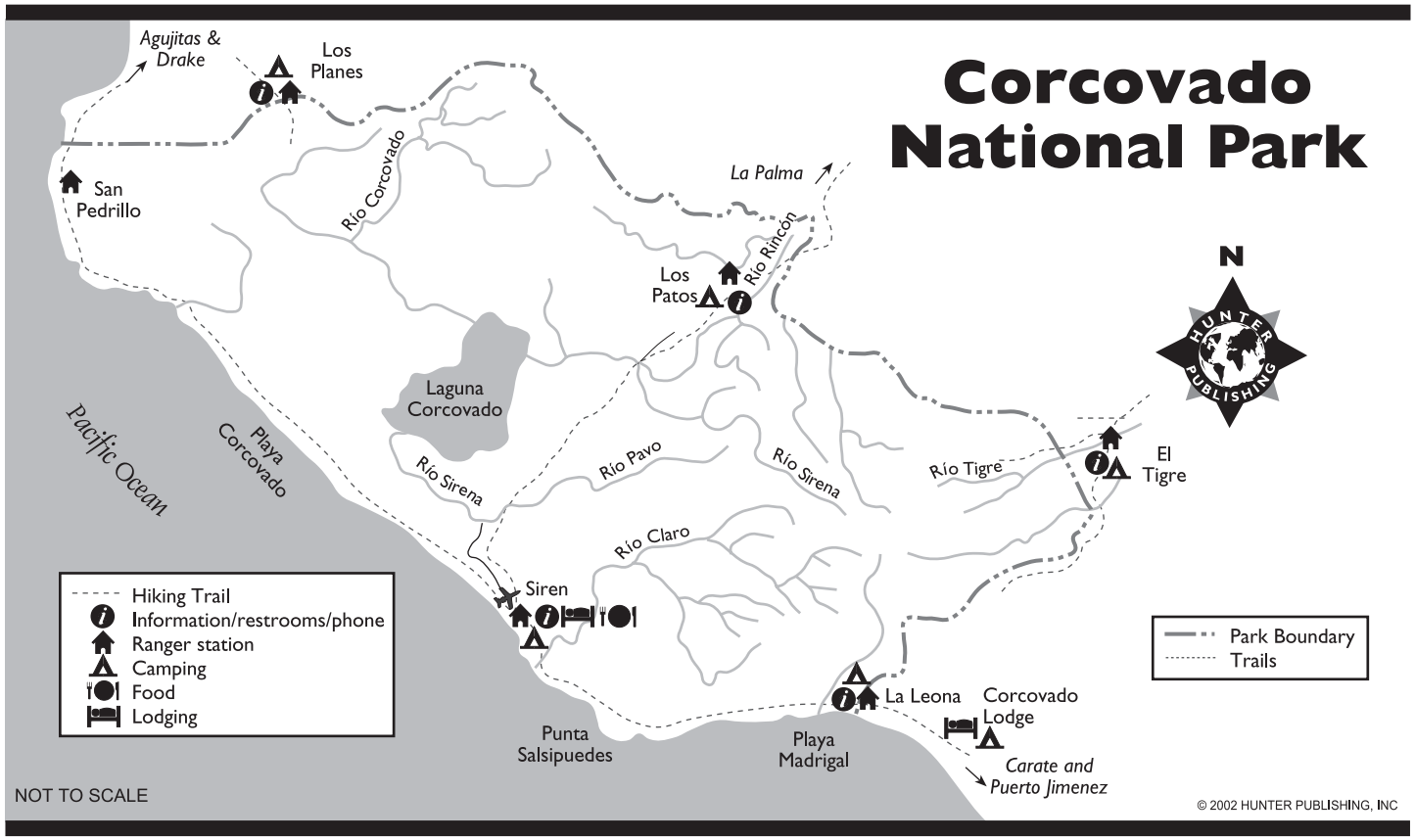
Today, the island is a playground with deliciously clear waters ideal for snorkeling and diving. All the lodges mentioned above run day tours to the island and, if you have the opportunity to go, it is a delightful day.

Corcovado National Park

When one tugs at a single thing in nature,
he finds it attached to the rest of the world.
~ Gerald Durrell, 1925-1955

Olof Wessberg, the impetus behind the Cabo Blanco Absolute Reserve and an early backer of the national park system, went to the Osa Peninsula in 1975 to investigate the potential for an immense new park, "Corcovado." He was murdered under mysterious circumstances while on a walk with his host's son. Local business interests, gold miners, loggers and squatters didn't want to see more land taken off the market. Osa was a poor territory and many locals believed the government cared more for its wildlife than its people. Shortsighted as that was, it took some time before the local *campesinos* saw any financial benefit to protecting the rainforest. Wessberg's senseless murder galvanized proponents to create the Corcovado National Park and it was declared as one shortly after.

Without regard, gold miners used destructive water-wash methods to pan for gold, and illegal logging plagued the park enough to force it to close so police could evict the trespassers in 1994 and 1995. As you fly over the peninsula, look down and you'll see clouds of brown silt washed downstream from deforested areas muddying the pristine gulf. On the


Corcovado National Park
Agujitas & Drake
Los Planes
San Pedrillo
Río Corcovado
La Palma
Río Rincon
Los Patos
Laguna Corcovado
Pacific Ocean
Playa Corcovado
Río Sirena
Río Pavo
Río Sirena
Río Tigre
El Tigre
Río Claro
Siren
La Leona
Corcovado Lodge
Punta Salsipuedes
Playa Madrigal
Carate and Puerto Jimenez
N
HUNTER PUBLISHING
Hiking Trail
Information/restrooms/phone
Ranger station
Camping
Food
Lodging
Park Boundary
Trails
NOT TO SCALE
© 2002 HUNTER PUBLISHING, INC

bright side, eco-tourism is bringing more money into local communities and people are realizing the benefits of the park land in many ways. Former gold diggers, called *oreros*, know the forest very well and are now working as guides.

Corcovado is a very important park; The diversity of wildlife there is staggering. It has been called "the most biologically intense place on earth" by the National Geographic Society and boasts the densest population of jaguars, scarlet macaws and tapirs in Meso-America. There are many trails within the park, but the most efficient way to get from one place to another is to walk the long beach. Entry is traditionally made at one of three points: La Leona, Los Patos or San Pedrillo.

> **AUTHOR TIP:** We recommend going to Corcovado with a guide for day or overnight trips, although lots of people go it alone and stay in the rustic shelters provided.

The Beachside La Leona research station, two km/1.25 miles from Carate, has the new Río Madrigal trail that starts at the station, ascends into the rainforest, and then follows the river back down again to the beach. To reach La Leona entrance, take the daily *colectivo* taxi that departs Puerto Jiménez in front of the Mini-Tigre every morning at 6 am, except Sunday.

Between Corcovado Park and the Golfo Dulce Forest Reserve is the Guaymí indigenous reserve, officially called the **Alto Laguna Reserve**. Located in the foothills of the highest point in Osa (750 meters/2,467 feet), its upper reaches are within a rich cloud forest. The Ngöbe (Guaymí) peoples have lived here for centuries. In an effort to improve their lives, the 22 families of the reserve have built a palenque-style **Ecoturistic Lodge Ngöbe**, where tourists are invited to observe and learn traditional handicrafts and lifestyle. A visit here offers a view of Costa Rica only a handful of tourists have ever seen. Contact FUNDECHO direct *(☎ 506/454-4375, fundguay@sol.racsa.co.cr).*

A stay at **Rancho Quemado**, a similar project of another local community located amid the mangrove forests near Laguna Chocuaco, can be arranged through **Osa Natural** *(☎ 506/735-5440, www.ecotourism.co.cr/docs/osanatural)*, whose office is in downtown Puerto Jiménez. Visits to these kinds of coops directly benefit local people and the environment.

Two km/1.25 miles outside the Los Patos park entrance is **Albergue Cerro de Oro** *(☎ 506/286-4203, www.agroecoturismo.net, $$),* a rustic lodge run by a local community of former gold miners. The eight families involved will show you their medicinal plant garden and offer hikes and birdwatching tours of Corcovado. Also boat trips on the Rincón River, where you'll see the rusting abandoned gold-mining equipment.

Bosque del Río Tigre Sanctuary and Lodge *(US ☎ 888/875-5045, www.osaadventures.com, tour and food included, $$-$$$)* is not a community project, but the work of two cheerful naturalists, Liz and Abraham Gallo. The Gallos built this attractive rustic lodge in the cooler foothills above Dos Brazos del Río Tigre, a half-hour outside Puerto Jiménez, close to the entrance to Corcovado. Their private reserve overlooks the river and the atmosphere is very comfortable, natural and tranquil.

Puerto Jiménez

Everybody talks about the weather, but nobody does anything about it.
~ attributed to Mark Twain, 1835-1910

Tiny, funky Puerto Jiménez, (PWERTO he-MEN-ez) is located on the southeast coast opposite Golfito and serves as the main town and gateway to the park and coastal villages of Cabo Matapalo and Carate. Most visitors come by way of the 50-minute scheduled flights from San José. The town has its own character and sense of humor (after you arrive in your puddle-jumper plane, notice the graveyard at the edge of the runway), and offers a variety of lodgings for explorations on the south coast. Beach lovers push on from here to Cabo Matapalo or Playa Platanares, and beach-park people wind up in Carate (but not Kung Fu – ha!). If you get lucky panning for gold at any of the places you visit, please remember to send us our cut.

PHOTO OP: Search for the tiny bridge in town, with relatively low trees on either side of the road. I found it by chance. The bridge is a popular pathway for monkeys as they cross through the village. It's a great place to see them up close if you're there at the right time. Take your camera.

Tours & Adventures

For active tours and expeditions, look to **Escondido Trex** *(☎ 506/735-5210, www.escondidotrex.com)*, who been in operation since 1992. They offer multi-day adventure packages, kayak trips, mountain biking, hikes with park guide, plus half- and full-day tours. They claim their "back door entrance" into Corcovado encounters more wildlife. For marine tours you might as well **Let George Do It** *(☎ 506/735-5313).* Jorge Espinoza has several boats and lots of experience. He also has an air hose so you can swim with the dolphins without loading up full scuba gear. Birdwatchers and others will love **Safari Osa Tours** *(☎ 506/735-5676, www.safariosa.com)* who visit the **Jardín de Las Aves Wildlife Refuge** and also offer custom tours of all kinds, including horseback riding. Ask owner, John Reid, about his rustic lodging and campsites in the refuge. His office is across from the gas station in town. Fancy a five-hour horseback and kayak day tour of the **Preciosa-Platanares Wildlife Refuge**, three km/1.9 miles outside Puerto Jiménez, with your own guide? Phone Lidiette or Magda *(☎ 506/735-5007)* or stop by the **Osa Natural** office. Osa Natural is a community-based agency that handles travel and can help with your arrangements almost anywhere.

Playa Platanares has good waves for boogie boards and body surfing (we're addicted) and May through November the local residents and businesses have a nest protection effort for four species of turtles. They released 15,000 baby turtles last year.

Places to Stay & Eat

If you get the munchies in town, we suggest you try the authentic Mexican food at **Juanita's Bar & Grill**, adjacent to CafeNet in the newly remodeled Epicenter. Born and raised in Monterrey, Mexico, Sanjuana cooks up fajitas, chimichangas, nachos and tequila chicken; and then serves it with a choice of seven Mexican beers or Osa's only frozen fruit margaritas.

Near Puerto Jiménez, motel-style **Agua Luna** *(☎ 506/735-5431, restaurant, $$-$$$)* is clean and modern. It has a rural setting, 30 minutes by foot, or 15 by car, from downtown. Their restaurant serves the best food around. **Doña Leta's Bungalows** *(☎ 506/735-5180, www.donaleta.com, $$)* are located on a tranquil beach 10 minutes outside Jiménez. These beautiful accommodations with kitchens are set on expansive garden grounds, and the American owners also run a fresh seafood restaurant on the premises. Sport fishermen should check into **Crocodile Bay Lodge** *(☎ 506/735-5631, www.crocodilebay.com)* for multi-day fishing packages. In Puerto Jiménez there are a fair number of low-cost housing options; stop in at Osa Natural and ask for a current recommendation.

A star on the **Playa Platanares** shore (which is an excellent swimming area and one of the best beaches on Osa), is **Iguana Lodge** *(☎ 506/735-5205, www.iguanalodge.com, $$)*. It has a big main lodge built in an indigenous style, and separate luxurious, African-style bungalows. Two stories, with a big covered porch, the bungalow rooms are romantic and delightful. Iguana's restaurant kitchen is well known for delicious dishes.

Hotel Prices	
Prices are per night for two people	
[No $]	less than US $20
$	US $20-$40
$$	US $41-$80
$$$	US $81-$125
$$$$	US $126-$200
$$$$$	over US $200

A short walk away is the same North American owners' lower-cost alternative, **The Pearl of the Osa** *(☎ 506/735-5205, www.thepearlofthe osa.com, $$)*, a lime-green, Caribbean-looking hotel with large rooms that face either the surf or the jungle. Both are good deals and promise wonderful vacations.

If you can handle the road to get there, head for **Cabo Matapalo**, where the forest comes right to the deserted beach. It's been newly discovered by surfers who come to ride its right break. You'll find Brian Daily's fabulous little wilderness beach hotel, **Encanta La Vida** *(US ☎ 805/735-5678, CR ☎ 506/735-5678, www.encantalavida.com, $$-$$$)*, with choice of three different lodgings. Tours and meals are included, and there's a two-night minimum.

With a dramatic view of the sea and a vision to protect the rainforest, **Lapa Rios** *(☎ 506/735-5130, www.laparios.com, full board)* was created to pamper guests in paradise – a paradise preserved through the income from the luxury hotel. Lapa Rios proves projects that appreciate natural resources are viable alternatives to those that deplete them. Miles of private trails in the 405-hectare/1,000-acre private primary rainforest reserve, with cool waterfalls and river pools, beckon adventuresome travelers for the trip of a lifetime. Romantic, spacious, luxury polished-wood bungalows have fabulous views of the ocean, and the restaurant serves gourmet international meals. About US $200 per person, per night, including meals and tours. Honeymoon to die for.

Carate is the last beach area before Corcovado, and the most popular entrance into the park. Its natural beauty is amazing. Jungle cascades down to the deserted black beach and scarlet macaws swoop from tree to tree. On the way here you'll pass **Terrapin Lodge** *(☎ 506/735-5211, $$)*, a Tico-owned lodge built in early 2000. In a rustic style, the five cabins are made with warm woods and bamboo and have metal roofs. The price includes three meals. Seven sea kayaks are available to use in the lagoon,

although it's a one-hour walk on the beach to the park. The local guide for tours has 23 years experience.

Nearer the entrance to the park, the **Lookout Inn** *(☎ 506/735-5431, www.lookout-inn.com, pool, all meals, $$$)* is nestled on the side of a bluff overlooking the ocean and black sand beach. It offers the quaintness of a country B&B in the midst of a jungle environment. Very ecologically sensitive, this inn delivers both comfort and pleasurable ambiance. Try the impressive five-night personalized nature package for US $850 per person. When we were there the guide was a misplaced Irishman with the unlikely, but deserved, nickname of Crocodile Dundee. Beautiful **Luna Lodge** *(☎ 888/409-8448, 506/380-5036, www.lunalodge.com, meals included, $$$$)* sits on a mesa over the Carate River Valley in 24 hectares/60 acres of forest. Five secluded upscale bungalows with views are available, as are tent platforms ($$). Just outside the park entrance is the **Corcovado Lodge Tent Camp** *(☎ 506/257-0766, www.costaricaexpeditions.com, meals included, $$)*, a Costa Rica Expeditions beachfront backpack hotel that features tent cabins up on platforms. Experienced tour company.

Golfito

Sittin' on the dock of the bay, watching the tide roll away.
Sittin' on the dock of the bay, wasting time.
~ *Sitting on the Dock of the Bay* (1967), Otis Redding, 1941-1967

In 1938, the United Fruit Company carved the town of Golfito (goal-FEET-o) out of the rainforest on the edge of the Golfo Dulce to serve as a harbor from which to ship bananas from their extensive Zona Sur plantations. Thousands came and settled the area for the work provided in the fields but, after a series of worker strikes among other problems, Chiquita Brands decided it wasn't worth it and pulled up stakes in 1984, leaving the local economy devastated. The Costa Rican government came up with an economic recovery scheme in 1989 that opened a "duty-free" zone at the north end of town in an air-conditioned mall called the **Depósito Libre**. Now, many *Josefinos* come down to spend the $500 per month they're allowed without paying duty. Appliances and luxury imported goods fill the majority of wish list items, but the opening of buyers clubs, such as Sams or Costco, in the Central Valley is eating into the duty-free trade. Still, in the holiday season and on weekends, many Ticos come down just to shop. Fifty minutes in the air, or five hours by TRACOPA bus (three runs daily from San José). Otherwise, Golfito has little to offer except the stunning jungle backdrop of the surrounding Golfito National Wildlife Reserve primary rainforest, plus easy access to the gulf. The waterfront is littered with rusting hulls and houses of the

poor lean over the water on stilts like they do in Southeast Asia. Ecotourism money trickles down slowly here.

That said, we kind of liked Golfito's easy lifestyle and see hope for the future when more sport fishermen and eco-tourists discover the gulf's magnificent offerings.

Tours & Adventures

Buildings left by the banana company were given to the University of Costa Rica to establish a Tropical Studies Program, an offshoot of which is **University Tours** *(☎ 506/775-1249, http://univ-tours.com)*. Young university faculty, biologists and naturalists run specialized tours into the surrounding Golfito Rainforest. They offer a Tropical Nature Tour, Town and Jungle Tour, "Banana Plantation Tour and a Mangrove Aquatic tour – all under two hours – plus a Jungle Hike and Butterfly Tour (three hours). A biologist will also escort a Wilson Botanical Garden Tour (4½ hours).

Places to Stay & Eat

Try **Hotel Las Gaviotas** *(☎ 506/775-0062, restaurant, cable, pool, $-$$)*, which has a waterfront location, a good restaurant, tropical garden grounds, a long dock and air-conditioned rooms. This is a good base for fishing and tours. Across the street is **Hotel El Gran Ceibo** *(☎ 506/775-0403, www.ecotourism.co.cr/elgranceibo, restaurant, cable, pool, air, $)*. It's clean and neat and also offers tours. We sat for hours at the bars between these two hotels when the heavens opened up one evening, lending new meaning to whiskey and water.

Golfo Dulce

That it will never come again
Is what makes life so sweet.
~ Emily Dickinson, 1830-1886

The area north of Golfito has clean beaches and several remote jungle lodges on the edge of the Las Esquinas/Piedras Blancas National Park. The closest beach to Golfito is Playa Cacao, out at the edge of the protected inner harbor. It's a US $5 boat ride; ask at the dock. If you would like to stay awhile and do some boat trips to Zancudo Beach or Casa Orquídeas gardens from here, you could stay at **Cabinas Playa Cacao** *(☎ 506/256-4850, www.cabinas-playa-cacao.co.cr, $$)*, where you could not find a more charming hostess than Isabel Arias.

Casa Orquídeas is a strikingly landscaped private tropical garden on the gulf shore. All the surrounding lodges offer trips here for guided tours

of the lovely botanical gardens. Tropical Costa Rica's tropical fruit is both delicious and different from what you may get on your supermarket shelves, and the ornamental plants, thought of as house plants in the US, grow huge here. This is the beginning of Parque Las Esquinas/Piedras Blancas, Costa Rica's newest national park. The Austrian Government bought a large portion of the rainforest around here and donated it to the Costa Rican Park service. Another gift to visitors is the **Esquinas Rainforest Lodge** *(☎ 506/293-0780, www.esquinaslodge.com, pool, full board)*, a model in sustainable development where students from the University of Vienna do biological research. It features enchanting rooms with shady verandas, plus a clear-stream swimming pool nearby. Guided adventure tours available. About US $ 85 per person, meals included. Profits benefit local communities. In the US, ☎ 888/504-2190 for information (no reservations). From the Inter-American Highway, turn at Villa Briceño (Km 37) and head up the dirt road for four km/2.5 miles. Free airport pickup in Golfito.

Golfo Dulce Lodge *(☎ 506/232-0400, fax 232-0363, www.golfodulcelodge.com, pool, restaurant, full board)* is a complex of intimate accommodations informally grouped together as a tiny village on the edge of the rainforest, about 250 meters/822 feet from the rocky gulf beach of Playa Josecito. It's a 30-minute boat ride from either Golfito or Puerto Jiménez and is surrounded by the Piedras Blancas National Park. The property consists of more than 300 hectares/741 acres of virgin rainforest where the German biological program Profelis, a wildlife rehabilitation center, re-introduced margays (*Leopardus weidii*) and ocelots (*Leopardus pardalis*) into their natural habitat. They also work with Zoo Ave on a long-term project to develop a local self-sustaining scarlet macaw population. These beautiful birds were once plentiful before being decimated by pesticides and poaching. The lodge has five detached bungalows with covered porches in the deluxe category; plus, there are three standard furnished rooms. The on-site restaurant at this Swiss-owned establishment serves delicious European fare with a tropical twist. Lodging only runs between US $95 and US $105 per person, based on double occupancy. Packages with rainforest and botanical tours are US $325-355, per person. Three-night minimum.

South of Golfito, the Golfo Dulce opens to a Pacific coastline shared with Panama, where some very remote beach areas attract surfers from all over the world. If you're not a surfer, you can still enjoy the incredible beauty and laid-back sensibilities of these unspoiled beaches. If you're an eco-tourist, you can enjoy both worlds by heading for the award-winning eco-lodge, Tiskita.

Playa Zancudo

This black sand, "blue-flag" beach is long, flat and good for swimming. It lies 19 km/11.8 miles by *colectivo* boat, or 35 km/21 miles by bus on poor roads, from Golfito. Although still a secret to most tourists, it's full of young people from Europe and North America. At Zancudo, beach location and reasonable prices aren't dichotomies.

Places to Stay

Latitude 8 Lodge *(☎ 506/776-0168, www.latitude8lodge.com, 2 cabins, charter trips offered)* has two newly remodeled cabins facing the Pacific Ocean and right on the beach. Fishing is what attracts folk here. Penn International fishing equipment or similar top-quality tackle is provided for all offshore charter fishing trips. Surfboards are available for rent and boogie boards are available on request.

Follow your nose to Costa Rica

LATITUDE 8 LODGE

A Pacific Ocean beachfront Lodge

Playa Zancudo, Costa Rica
don@8-above-the-equator.com
www.latitude8lodge.com
☎ 011-506/776-0168

The most expensive place to stay is the interesting **Roy's Zancudo Lodge** *(US ☎ 877/529-6980, CR ☎ 506/776-0008, www.royszancudolodge.com, pool, air, restaurant, all meals, US $75 per person)*, which holds 25 world record catches. If you're a sport fisherman, or want to be one, ask them about their package tours. Gringo-owned, **Zancudo Beach Club** *(☎ 506/776-0087, www.zancudobeachclub.com, restaurant,*

$$) offers clean and neat cabins or rooms on the beach. Popular bar and restaurant too.

Cabinas Los Cocos *(☎ 506/776-0012, www.loscocos.com, $$)* has four cool cabins with kitchenettes, two of which were once banana worker housing. The owners run **Zancudo Boat Tours**, so staying here is perfect for stay-and-play vacationers. Next door is **Cabinas Sol y Mar** *(☎ 506/776-0014, www.zancudo.com, $)*, with just four nice rooms that fill up early; guests stay longer here too. Breezy *rancho* restaurant draws lots of people.

Pavones

Despite a good break near Zancudo, all the surfers boogie down to Pavones for its famous long break, especially in the green season when it is at its zenith. The beach is a two-hour drive from Golfito by bus, less by boat. It's a destination that focuses on surfers and where their heads are. If you're not a surfer, it may not please you very much, although **Punta Banco Reserve**, six km/3.7 miles down the road, is a natural wonderland. The bed and breakfast where it is always Sunday is **Casa Siempre Domingo** *(☎ 506/775-0131, www.casa-domingo.com, including breakfast and dinner, $$$)*. We also fancied the simple but attractive **Cabinas La Ponderosa** *(☎ 506/384-7430, $-$$)*, run by North Americans.

TISKITA JUNGLE LODGE

Like a kite, Cut from a string,
Lightly the soul of my youth Has taken flight.
~ Ishikawa Takuboku, 1885-1912

If you can only have one jungle lodge experience in Costa Rica, you might choose the remote biological reserve and experimental fruit farm just south of Pavones, **Tiskita Jungle Lodge** *(☎ 506/296-8125, fax 296-8133, www.tiskita-lodge.co.cr, pool)*. Back in 1993 Peter Aspinall, an agronomist, and his family purchased 51 hectares/125 acres to create an experimental fruit farm. Their open orchard has attracted a plethora of bird life. Once the Aspinalls settled here, their focus expanded to help the local town of Punta Banco, where, with the help of Rotary Clubs, they helped fund a community health clinic. Philanthropic guests have contributed to support the village school. And the breezy hillside location, overlooking the Pacific and surrounded by rainforest, led the lodge to expand its land purchased for conservation to 222 hectares/550 acres.

A private airstrip makes access easy – it's an hour's flight from San José – and the lodge maintains a high degree of ecological practices. Upgraded rooms make this a comfortable, not luxurious, jungle experience. Traditional Costa Rican hospitality mixed with a beautiful environment, ecological focus and the best of rainforest/beach combinations, make Tiskita a real pleasure. Bring your kids to an educational family eco-camp stay during the summer. Package prices – including meals, air transportation from Jiménez or Golfito, and guided tours – run US $175 or less per person, per diem.

Panama or Bust

I have seen other countries, in the same manner,
give themselves to you when you are about to leave.
~ *Out of Africa*, Isak Dinesen (Karen Blixen), 1885-1962

The Inter-American Highway bobs and weaves its way down the mountains on its way to Panama. These sections of high valleys contain several interesting attractions, although few tourists get down this way. To visit Native American reserves is an opportunity we appreciate, plus there's rich coffee in the Italian influenced San Vito town. Not to mention the largest park in Costa Rica – La Amistad – a park so vast it overflows into Panama.

Parque Internacional La Amistad

Equal and exact justice to all men,
of whatever state or persuasion, religious or political;
peace, commerce, and honest friendship with all nations…
~ First Inaugural Address (1801), Thomas Jefferson, 1743-1826

La Amistad means "friendship," and it is one of the rare instances of international environmental cooperation in the world. Panama's Park Service protects and supervises 40,000 hectares/98,800 acres of Parque Internacional La Amistad's land. Not only does the park boast a tremendous biodiversity of plant and animal life in its 193,000 hectares/476,710 acres, it also hosts seven indigenous reservations within its expansive borders. In 1982, UNESCO granted it World Heritage Status.

If you're searching for the exotic wild animals such as tapirs, jaguars, ocelots, giant anteaters, quetzals or any of the many rare animals in Costa Rica, La Amistad is the place to go. Go, but go only with an experienced guide, as this is a trackless and unforgiving jungle. There is little or no infrastructure for tourism. If you'd like to hike here, start at the

main entrance, Altamira, about 30 km/18.6 miles northeast of San Vito, where guides are available and hotels are at hand.

For a more detailed view of this World Heritage Site, check out www.wcmc.org.uk/protected_areas/data/wh/talamanc.html.

Boruca Country

This country was a lot better off when the Indians were running it.
~ *NY Times* magazine, Vine Victor Deloria, Jr.

The Boruca are one of Costa Rica's last indigenous peoples. Their small community, on a government reservation, is surprisingly accessible from the Inter-American Highway at the agricultural town of Buenos Aires. The area around Buenos Aires was largely deforested for pineapple plantations, and it's a major supplier of the country's tasty fruit. The indigenous Boruca village is 18 km/11 miles up in the mountains and can be reached by a daily bus from Buenos Aires.

The Boruca are known for their handicrafts. Women weave a special cotton cloth dyed with natural pigments, including one extracted from a rare, cliff-dwelling mollusk that excretes tiny amounts of a purple dye when in danger. Boruca men create intricate ceremonial masks from native wood and carve scenes into gourds. The village offers many great photo ops, and your purchases will support a culture struggling to survive. We were lucky to see the men perform the re-enactment of their own people's defeat at the hands of the Spanish conquistadors using a bullfight as an allegory. The Fiesta de los Diablitos features two young men in a burlap and wood bull costume (representing the Spanish) and several young men wearing burlap bags and masks (representing the Boruca warriors). The combatants have a life-and-death struggle to the sound of flutes and drums. This is a remarkable New Year's tradition.

Please buy some of their beautiful handicrafts – perhaps from the coop in the village of Rey Curré, along the highway, or one of the many hotels in the district that sell Boruca crafts. In addition, stop at the indigenous museum in Térraba, south of Buenos Aires.

Also near Buenos Aires is the **Dúrika Biological Reserve** *(☎ 506/730-0657, www.gema.com/durika)*, a private community-led effort to achieve agro-eco-cultural sustainability. The guides here can take you where no one else goes – through their biological reserve or to an even more remote indigenous village. Two other guided hikes lead to the Cerro Dúrika, a 3,280-meter peak, or take you on a fantastic cross-country hike from there across the mountains to the Atlantic coast. Talk about cross-country. Make advance reservations.

San Vito

You people married to Italian men, you know what I mean.
~ Geraldine Ferraro, former US Vice-Presidential candidate

Refreshing cool mountain air and great views announce your arrival in San Vito, an area in the Coto Brus Valley where Italian immigrant farmers settled in the early 1950s. The region, 287 km/178 miles from San José, is very fertile and produces some of Costa Rica's finest coffee. Don't leave without drinking up and stocking up on the *granos de oro*. Alas, there are no fine Italian wines to be had. There is little Old World flavor in the buildings of San Vito, but plenty in the Italian restaurants in town, especially **Pizzeria and Restaurante Lilliana**.

Most visitors come to San Vito for the **Wilson Botanical Garden** and **Las Cruces Biological Station** *(☎ 506/240-6696, or 773-4004, www.ots.ac.cr).* Overlooking a mid-elevation forest, the Wilson Botanical Garden and its peaceful, secluded and magnificently landscaped setting remains a near-secret paradise. In 1961, Robert and Catherine Wilson, owners of a tropical plant nursery in Florida, settled here. With the help of Roberto Burle-Marx, a renowned Brazilian landscape designer, they created gentle paths through their 10 hectares/25 acres of colorful gardens. Visitors now stay in a modern lodge with spacious guest rooms and private baths. They eat healthful international cuisine with a special emphasis on fruits and veggies. Wilson is owned and operated by the Organization for Tropical Studies, who also run La Selva and Palo Verde Biological Stations.

Fifty km/31 miles farther on is **Ciudad Neily**, an unremarkable town with good bus connections. What is remarkable, however, is the drive down from San Vito to Neily. On clear days the views are breathtaking. Make this run during the day (mornings are better) and you'll be impressed. Guaranteed.

If you're just passing through this last major town before Panama, don't miss **Eurotica Hotel & Restaurant** *(☎ 506/783-3756, $)*, where Belgian-born Liliana and her Tico husband, Mauro, offer pleasant accommodations in their cozy hotel on 10 hectares/24.7 acres of land. Stop in for lunch or dinner; their kitchen has an excellent reputation for Italian and Costa Rican food. Plus, they offer Belgian beer! Say *bonjour* for us.

The last stop on the border is **Canoas**, a somewhat seedy border town that attracts bargain shoppers looking for imported goods. Say goodnight, Costa Rica.

AUTHORS' FAREWELL

No matter where you go or what you do in Costa Rica, we hope you return with a suitcase full of fabulous memories. We've tried to organize and evaluate the many attractions in a way you'll find useful – and hope we've provided both seasoned and first-time adventurers with unique experiences in a magical destination you'll want to visit again and again. *Pura Vida*.

There's a whole world yet to be discovered,
not of mysterious unknown places
but of relationships among places.
A century ago, great explorers were busy
filling the blanks on the globe.
What we haven't filled in yet are the blanks
of knowledge about those places,
their peoples and environments, and how they fit together
– an even greater challenge.

~ Gilbert M. Grosvenor, National Geographic Society

Appendix

Useful Websites

US Booking Agents

Any good US travel agent can make advance arrangements with a number of reputable tour wholesalers. Try one of these companies.

Costa Rica Experts . . . . . www.costaricaexperts.com

Holbrook Travel. . . . . www.holbrooktravel.com

Costa Rica Connection . . . . . www.crconnect.com

Tropical Travel . . . . . www.tropicaltravel.com

Rico Tours. . . . . www.ricotours.com

Costa Rica Discover . . . . . www.costaricadiscover.com

General Information

There are many sites on Costa Rica to help your planning and research. Here are a handful we recommend.

www.costarica.tourism.co.cr – Costa Rica Chamber of Tourism.

http://costaricabureau.com – Costa Rica Tourism & Travel Bureau. Visit this site for all kinds of details about Costa Rica's offerings.

http://costarica.com – A good general site. Information offered includes real estate, weather, retirement, shopping, culture and news.

www.amcostarica.com is a great news resource. Updated daily.

www.cocori.com. Complete Costa Rica offers "All the facts and fun of Costa Rica."

www.tourism-costarica.com – The Costa Rica Tourism Board (ICT) provides general background information. Reach them by e-mail at tourism@tourism.co.cr.

www.nacion.co.cr – *La Nacion*, the country's leading newspaper, runs this site.

www.ticotimes.com – Run by the ***Tico Times***, Costa Rica's English-language newspaper.

For Volunteers

For volunteer information, check out **www.globalvolunteers.org/cstrmain.htm** or **www.amerispan.com**, which has everything from ecology to Habitat for Humanity programs.

Lots of Links

Below are some interesting websites that offer hundreds of links to Costa Rica-related websites.

www.web-span.com/tropinet/. This site offers a plethora of links for flights, accommodations, tours, language schools and more.

www.gksoft.com/govt/en/cr.html. A comprehensive list of Costa Rican government agencies on the Web.

http://directory.centramerica.com/costarica_asp/main.asp. Directories for professionals and businesses in Costa Rica.

Rainy Day Reading

Rain is not unheard of in Costa Rica; you'll need a good book for rainy days. Some books from large presses are available outside the country, but books from smaller presses can often be bought only in Costa Rica. The books below are all English-language and worth looking for in San José bookstores.

Nature

Ecotourism and Sustainable Development: Who Owns Paradise?, Martha Honey, Island Press. A good overview of the impact, rewards and problems associated with eco-tourism.

A Guide to the Birds of Costa Rica, Gary Stiles and Alexander Skutch, Cornell University Press. A birder's bible. Download a birding checklist, courtesy of Rara Avis, at www.interlog.com/~rainfrst/birds.html.

Travel & Site Guide to Birds of Costa Rica, Aaron Sekerak, Lone Pine Press. Who, what and where.

The Resplendent Quetzel, Michael & Patricia Fogden, 1996. Beautiful color photos of this sought-after mystical bird.

Green Republic: A Conservation History of Costa Rica, Sterling Evans, University of Texas, 1999. A insightful history about the conservation ethic.

Life Above the Jungle Floor, Don Perry, 1991. Groundbreaking insight into the biodiversity of the rainforest canopy. Out of print in the States.

Windward Road: Adventures of a Naturalist on Remote Caribbean Shores, Archie Carr, University of Florida Press. In print since its publication in 1956, the book is a fascinating chronicle of Dr. Carr's Caribbean expeditions following endangered sea turtles to Tortuguero.

Costa Rica Native Ornamental Plants, Barry Hammel, INBio Pocket Guides, 1999. It grows on you.

Costa Rica Mammals, Eduardo Carillo, INBio Pocket Guides, 1999. In living color.

Living Large in Costa Rica

The New Golden Door to Retirement and Living in Costa Rica, Christopher Howard, Globe Pequot, 2000. Opens doors.

Official Guide to Living and Making Money in Costa Rica, Christine Pratt (*Tico Times* editor). She should know.

The Legal Guide to Costa Rica, Roger Petersen. Look for this in San José bookstores.

Choose Costa Rica for Retirement, John Howells, Costa Rica Books, 2000. In its fifth edition.

Ticos: Culture and Social Change in Costa Rica, Mavis, Richard & Karen Biesanz, Lynne Rienner Publishers, 1999. A complete social history of Costa Ricans and an unvarnished look at today's society.

You Can Drive to Costa Rica in 8 Days, Dawna Rae Wessler, Harmony Gardens Publishing, 2000. The intrepid author did this trip in her ancient VW bus. Amusing tips on how (or how not to) make the journey.

Fiction

The Lonely Men's Island, José León Sánchez, translated by Michael Jensen, 1997. A novel portraying life in Costa Rica's notorious San Lucas island prison.

Tata Mundo, Fabián Dobles, translated by Joan Henry, 1998. Short stories.

Costa Rica: A Traveler's Literary Companion, edited/translated by Barbara Ras, Consortium Books, 1994. Twenty-six stories by 20 of Costa Rica's better-known authors reflect the culture by location.

Assault on Paradise: A Novel, Tatiana Lobo, 1998. This historical novel, winner of the 1995 Sor Juana Inés de la Cruz Prize, is set in the early 18th century. It uses its swashbuckling hero for an eloquent and moving indictment of the conquistadors and their bloodthirsty legacy.

Years Like Brief Days, Fabián Dobles, Dufour Editions, 1996. Not-so-nostalgic journey of an old Costa Rican man whose return to his village evokes childhood memories.

Culinary Delights

Sabor!, Carlina Avila & Marilyn Root, 1997. A wonderful guide to tropical fruits and vegetables. Includes lots of regional recipes. Black-and-white illustrations.

My Kitchen, Nelly Urbina,1999. Simple recipes of typical meals.

Costa Rican Typical Foods, Carmen de Musmanni and Lupita Weiler, 1994. Sixty traditional meal recipes.

A Bite of Costa Rica, or *How We Costa Ricans Eat*, Oscar Chavarría, 1992. Traditional recipes.

Showtime

A handful of movies were made on location in Costa Rica. They include:

Corner of Paradise (1997), starring Penelope Cruz.

New Adventures of The Jungle Book (1998), starring Sean Price McConnell as Mowgli.

1492, Conquest of Paradise (1992), starring Gerard Depardieu with Sigourney Weaver portraying Queen Isabella of Spain.

Spy Kids 2 – The Island of Lost Dreams (2002), starring Antonio Banderas and Ricardo Montalban. Filmed on and around Lake Arenal.

Blue Butterfly (2002), starring William Hurt, is based on the life of Georges Broussard, founder of the Montreal Insectarium.

Jurassic Park. We're cheating a little on this one. The dinosaurs in the *Jurassic Park* movies were supposed to live on Costa Rica's Coco's Island. However, the movies were actually filmed in Hawaii.

Recipes to Try at Home

When you get home, you'll awake one morning with an overwhelming craving for Gallo Pinto, the same breakfast fare you once thought you were sick of in Costa Rica. Don't despair. Put on a pot of that good coffee you brought home and rummage in the cupboard for the bottle of Salsa Lizano. Then follow this recipe, and relive the time you spent in paradise.

Gallo Pinto (Red Rooster)

- 1-2 cups black beans
- 1½-2 cups white rice, uncooked
- 1 large bell pepper
- 1 small onion
- fresh cilantro, to taste
- olive oil
- Salsa Lizano, to season (now available at US supermarkets)
- Tabasco sauce or chopped jalapeño pepper (optional)

In separate pots, fully cook one to two cups of black beans and one and one half cups of white rice. Set aside, but do not drain beans. Coarsely chop bell pepper, onion and some fresh cilantro, and fry together in cooking oil. When onion and pepper are cooked, add four to five serving spoons of the cooked beans, stir, and then add 2 cups of the bean broth. Add cooked rice; mix together. Mix in the remainder of cooked beans, season with Salsa Lizano and serve hot. Give Gallo Pinto an extra kick with a little Tabasco sauce or chopped jalapeño pepper. Serves six.

Mango Ginger Chicken

- ¼ cup olive oil
- 2 cloves of crushed garlic
- 2 pounds of skinless chicken breasts
- 1 cup peeled and diced mangoes
- ¼ cup dark brown sugar
- ¼ tsp. ground cloves
- 2 Tbsp. grated fresh ginger
- ¼ tsp ground nutmeg
- 1 tsp. soy sauce

Heat the oil in a frying pan. Add the garlic and sauté lightly. Add the chicken breast. Cook until the chicken is done. Mix other ingredients in a bowl and spoon over the chicken. Salt and pepper to taste. When all ingredients are heated thoroughly (about five minutes), serve with rice, slaw salad and black beans. Serves four.

Spanish Vocabulary

What a great language I have,
It's a fine language we inherited from the fierce Conquistadors....
They carried everything off and left us everything....
They left us the words.
~Pablo Neruda, author, 1904-1973

■ DAYS OF THE WEEK

domingo . . . . . Sunday
lunes . . . . . Monday
martes . . . . . Tuesday
miercoles . . . . . Wednesday
jueves . . . . . Thursday
viernes . . . . . Friday
sabado . . . . . Saturday

■ MONTHS OF THE YEAR

enero . . . . . January
febrero . . . . . February
marzo . . . . . March
abril . . . . . April
mayo . . . . . May
junio . . . . . June
julio . . . . . July
agosto . . . . . August
septiembre . . . . . September
octubre . . . . . October
noviembre . . . . . November
diciembre . . . . . December

■ NUMBERS

uno . . . . . one
dos . . . . . two
tres . . . . . three
cuatro . . . . . four
cinco . . . . . five
seis . . . . . six
siete . . . . . seven
ocho . . . . . eight
nueve . . . . . nine
diez . . . . . ten
once . . . . . eleven
doce . . . . . twelve
trece . . . . . thirteen
catorce . . . . . fourteen

quince . . . . . fifteen
dieciséis . . . . . sixteen
diecisiete . . . . . seventeen
dieciocho . . . . . eighteen
diecinueve . . . . . nineteen
veinte . . . . . twenty
veintiuno . . . . . twenty-one
veintidós . . . . . twenty-two
treinta . . . . . thirty
cuarenta . . . . . forty
cincuenta . . . . . fifty
sesenta . . . . . sixty
setenta . . . . . seventy
ochenta . . . . . eighty
noventa . . . . . ninety
cienone . . . . . hundred
ciento uno . . . . . one hundred one
doscientos . . . . . two hundred
quinientos . . . . . five hundred
mil . . . . . one thousand
mil uno . . . . . one thousand one
mil dos . . . . . two thousand
un millón . . . . . one million
mil millones . . . . . one billion
primero . . . . . first
segundo . . . . . second
tercero . . . . . third
cuarto . . . . . fourth
quinto . . . . . fifth
sexto . . . . . sixth
séptimo . . . . . seventh
octavo . . . . . eighth
noveno . . . . . ninth
décimo . . . . . tenth
undécimo . . . . . eleventh
duodécimo . . . . . twelfth
último . . . . . last

■ CONVERSATION

¿Como esta usted? . . . . . How are you?
¿Bien, gracias, y usted? . . . . . Well, thanks, and you?
Buenas dias . . . . . Good morning.
Buenas tardes . . . . . Good afternoon.
Buenas noches . . . . . Good evening/night.
Hasta la vista . . . . . See you again.
Hasta luego . . . . . So long.

¡Buena suerte! . . . . . Good luck!
Adios. . . . . Goodbye.
Mucho gusto de conocerle.. . . . . Glad to meet you.
Felicidades. . . . . Congratulations.
Muchas felicidades. . . . . Happy birthday.
Feliz Navidad. . . . . Merry Christmas.
Feliz Año Nuevo. . . . . Happy New Year.
Gracias.. . . . . Thank you.
Por favor. . . . . Please.
De nada/con mucho gusto. . . . . You're welcome.
Perdoneme.. . . . . Pardon me.
¿Como se llama esto? . . . . . What do you call this?
Lo siento. . . . . I'm sorry.
Quisiera... . . . . I would like...
Adelante.. . . . . Come in.
Permitame presentarle... . . . . May I introduce...
¿Como se llamo usted?. . . . . What is your name?
Me llamo.... . . . . My name is...
No se. . . . . I don't know.
Tengo sed.. . . . . I am thirsty.
Tengo hambre.. . . . . I am hungry.
Soy norteamericano/a . . . . . I am an American.
¿Donde puedo encontrar...? . . . . . Where can I find...?
¿Que es esto? . . . . . What is this?
¿Habla usted ingles? . . . . . Do you speak English?
Hablo/entiendo un poco. . . . . I speak/understand a little Spanish.
Español
Hay alguien aqui que . . . . . Is there anyone here who
hable ingles? speaks English?
Le entiendo. . . . . I understand you.
No entiendo.. . . . . I don't understand.
Hable mas despacio por favor. . . . . Please speak more slowly.
Repita por favor. . . . . Please repeat.

■ TELLING TIME

¿Que hora es? . . . . . What time is it?
Son las.... . . . . It is...
... cinco. . . . . five oíclock.
... ocho y diez. . . . . ten past eight.
... seis y cuarto. . . . . quarter past six.
... cinco y media. . . . . half past five.
... siete y menos cinco. . . . . five of seven.
antes de ayer. . . . . the day before yesterday.
anoche. . . . . yesterday evening.
esta mañana.. . . . . this morning.
a mediodia. . . . . at noon.

en la noche. . . . . in the evening.
de noche. . . . . at night.
mañana en la mañana. . . . . tomorrow morning.
mañana en la noche. . . . . tomorrow evening.
pasado mañana. . . . . the day after tomorrow.

■ DIRECTIONS

¿En que direccion queda...? . . . . . In which direction is...?
Lleveme a... por favor. . . . . Take me to... please.
Llevame alla ... por favor. . . . . Take me there please.
¿Que lugar es este? . . . . . What place is this?
¿Donde queda el pueblo?. . . . . Where is the town?
¿Cual es el mejor camino para...? . . . Which is the best road to...?
Malécon . . . . . Road by the sea.
De vuelta a la derecha. . . . . Turn to the right.
De vuelta a la isquierda. . . . . Turn to the left.
Siga derecho.. . . . . Go this way.
En esta dirección. . . . . In this direction.
¿A que distancia estamos de...? . . . . . How far is it to...?
¿Es este el camino a...? . . . . . Is this the road to...?
Es.... . . . . Is it...
¿... cerca? . . . . near?
¿... lejos? . . . . far?
¿... norte? . . . . north?
¿... sur? . . . . south?
¿... este? . . . . east?
¿... oeste? . . . . west?
Indiqueme por favor. . . . . Please point.
Hagame favor de decirme . . . . . Please direct me to...
donde esta...
... el telefono. . . . . the telephone.
... el bano. . . . . the bathroom.
... el correo. . . . . the post office.
... el banco. . . . . the bank.
... la comisaria. . . . . the police station.

■ ACCOMMODATIONS

Estoy buscando un hotel... . . . . I am looking for a hotel that's...
... bueno. . . . . good.
... barato. . . . . cheap.
... cercano. . . . . nearby.
... limpio. . . . . clean.
¿Dónde queda un buen hotel? . . . . . Where is a good hotel?
¿Hay habitaciones libres? . . . . . Do you have available rooms?
¿Dónde están los baños/servicios? . . . . Where are the bathrooms?
Quisiera un... . . . . I would like a...
... cuarto sencillo. . . . . single room.

... cuarto con baño. . . . . room with a bath.
... cuarto doble. . . . . double room.
¿Puedo verlo? . . . . . May I see it?
¿Cuanto cuesta? . . . . . What's the cost?
¡Es demasiado caro!. . . . . It's too expensive!

Transportation Schedules & Fares

As mentioned earlier, you should steer clear of the area around the old Coca-Cola plant at night. If you'd rather avoid the area altogether, a new company called **A Safe Passage** can help you out. Offices are located in Alajuela, just a few minutes from the airport. Board their van here and you'll be delivered to the bus terminal. A Safe Passage will also purchase your tickets for you. Reach them at ☎ 506/441-7837, rchoice@racsa.co.cr.

METRO AREA BUS STOPS BY DESTINATION

BUS	STOPS AT:
Alajuelita	Av 6-8, Calle 8; Av 6, Calle 10
Aserrí	Av 4-6, Calle 7
Barrio Mexico	Av 3, Calle 3
Barrio Luján	Av 2, Calle 5-7
Calle Blancos	Av 5, Calle 1-3
Coronado	Av 7, Calle 0
Curridabat	Av 6, Calle 3-5
Desamparados	Av 4, Calle 5-7
Guadalupe	Av 3, Calle 0
Hatillos	Av 2-6, Calle 6; Av 4, Calle 4-6
Moravia	Av 3, Calle 3-5
Paso Ancho	Av 4-6, Calle 2
Pavas	Av 1, Calle 16-20
Sabana Cementerio	Av 2, Calle 8-10
Sabana Estadio	Av 2, Calle 2-4
Sabanilla	Av 0-2, Calle 9
San Antonio-Escazú	Av 0-1, Calle 16
San Pedro	Av 0, Calle 9-11

METRO AREA BUS STOPS BY DESTINATION	
BUS	**STOPS AT:**
Santa Ana	Av 1-3, Calle 16
Santo Domingo	Av 7-9, Calle 2
Tibás	Av 5-7, Calle 0-2
Tres Ríos	Av Ctrl.-2, Calle l 3
Zapote	Av 2-4, Calle 5

San José to Surrounding Towns

Prices are approximate and subject to change without notice.

San José to:

Alajuela & Juan Santamaría International Airport

TUASA (☎ 506/222-5325) runs every five minutes from 5 am-11 pm from Av 2, Calle 12-14. The 35-minute ride costs US 50¢.
Station Wagon (☎ 506/222-7532) runs every five minutes, 5 am-12 pm, from Calle 10-12, Av 2 (Central Park after midnight). The 45-minute ride costs50¢.

Poás Volcaño

TUASA (☎ 506/222-5325) leaves at 8:30 am from Av 2, Calle 10-14. The one-hour ride costs US $4 round trip (return at 3:30 pm).

Cartago

SACSA (☎ 506/233-5350) buses run every 10-15 minutes, 5:10 am-midnight, from Calle 5, Av 18-20. The ride takes 30-60 minutes and costs 50¢.

Grecia

TUAN (☎ 506/494-2139) runs every 30 minutes, 5:35 am-10:10 pm, from the Coca-Cola terminal. The ride takes one hour and 10 minutes and costs 80¢.

Sarchí

TUAN (☎ 506/494-2139). Buses leave at noon, 12:15, 5:30, 6 pm from the Coca-Cola terminal, Av I -5, Calle16-18. The trip takes 1½ hours and costs US $1.

Los Santos

The **Empresa Los Santos** (☎ 506/546-7248) bus departs at 6 am, 7:15, 9, 11:30 am (weekends only), 12:30, 3, 5 and 7:30 pm from Av 16, Calle 19-21 (Barrio Luján). The two-hour run goes through Santa María de Dota, San Marcos de Tarrazu and San Pablo de León. Cost is US $1.60.

■ The Butterfly Farm

The farm has a private service for the one-hour journey. It leaves from Gran Hotel Costa Rica, Av 2, Calle 1-3, at 7:30 am, 10 am and 2 pm. Cost is US $25 per person. ☎ 506/438-0400.

■ Turrialba

Transtusa (☎ 506/556-0073) runs regular service from 5:20 am to 10 pm. Their Express service runs every hour, 8 am-8 pm. Buses leave from Calle 13, Av 6-8. The journey takes 1½-2 hours and costs US $1.60 for the regular service and US $2 for the Express bus.

■ Irazú Volcaño

Buses Metropoli (☎ 506/272-0651) offers a weekends service from Av 2, Calle 1-3, across from Gran Hotel Costa Rica. Bus leaves at 8 am and the trip takes two hours. Cost is US $4.

■ Heredia

Rapiditos Heredianos (☎ 506/233-8392). Service is from Calle I, Av 7-9. Daily, every five minutes, 5:25 am-12 pm. Sunday-Thursday, there's additional service at midnight, 1 am and 2 am; Friday and Saturday, additional service runs every 30 minutes, midnight-3 am, from in front of "El Gallito," Calle 1, Av 7-9. The trip takes 25 minutes and stops in Tibas and Santo Domingo. Cost is 50¢.

Busetas Heredianas (☎ 506/261-7171). Service from Av 2, Calle 12-14, every 10 minutes, 5:40 am-11pm. Route passes Paseo Colón and La Uruca. Cost is 40¢.

Heredia-San José Line (☎ 506/265-7766), runs through La Uruca, leaving from Calle 4, Av 3-5. Cost is 40¢.

Cartago to:

■ Lankester Gardens

Coopepar (☎ 506/574-6127). Buses run 5 am-10:30 pm, every five minutes. The trip takes 15 minutes. Look for the Paraíso bus, 200 meters south of the southeast corner of the ruins in downtown Cartago. Entrance to the gardens is in front of Campo Ayala (walk 300 meters south).

■ Orósi Valley

Auto Transportes Mata (☎ 506/391-8268). Buses run Monday-Friday, on the hour from 8 am-2 pm; every 30 minutes from 2-7 pm and on weekends. Stop located 100 meters east, 25 meters south of Cartago ruins, in front of the convent. It's a 35-minute ride, with one route going through Río Macho, while another runs through Palomo. Cost is 60¢.

Destinations in The North

■ San José - Ciudad Quesada

Auto Transportes Ciudad Quesada (☎ 506/255-4318). Buses run every hour, 5 am-7:30 pm, from the Coca-Cola plant at Calle 16, Av 1-3. Trip lasts three hours and costs US $2. Routes pass through Zarcero.

■ San José - LaFortuna

Auto Transportes Cindad Quesada (☎ 506/255-4318). Service every hour, 5 am-7:30 pm, from Coca-Cola at Calle 16, Av 1 -3. Trip lasts 4½ hours and costs US $2.

■ San José - San Ramón

Empresarios Unidos (☎ 506/222-0064). Service every 30 minutes, 6 am-7 pm, from Calle 16, Av 10-12. Trip lasts 1¼ hours and costs US $1.

■ San José - Caño Negro Refuge - Puerto Viejo de Sarapiquí

Auto Transportes Sarapiquí (☎ 506/259-8571). Two-hour routes through Zurquí Tunnel leave at 6:30, 8, 10 and 11 :30 am, then 1:30, 3:30, 4:30 and 7 pm. Four-hour routes through Vara Blanca leave at 7:30 am, noon and 3 pm. All buses depart from Calle 12, Av 7-9. Cost is US $2. For Caño Negro, ask driver to stop at the reserve.

■ San José - Caño Negro Refuge - Los Chiles

Autotransportes (☎ 506/460-5032) buses leave at 5:30 am and 3:30 pm from Coca-Cola, Calle 12, Av 9-11. Trips takes five hours and costs US $3. Call Caño Refuge administration for reservations to visit at ☎ 506/460-0124. For Caño Negro, ask driver to stop.

■ San José - Monteverde Cloud Forest

Transportes Tilarán (☎ 506/222-3854). Buses run daily at 6:30 am and 2:30 pm, leaving from Calle 14, Av 9-11. Trip lasts four hours and costs US $4.

Destinations in Guanacaste

■ San José - Liberia

Pulmitan (☎ 506/222-1650) runs a service every hour from 6 am-8 pm, leaving from Calle 14, Av 1-3. Trip lasts four hours and costs US $4.

■ San José - Santa Cruz

Tralapa (☎ 506/221-7202) runs a service at 7, 9 and 11 am, noon, then 1, 2, 4 and 6 pm from Calle 20, Av 3-4. The trip lasts five hours and costs US $4.

■ San José - Tilarán

Transportes Tilarán (☎ 506/222-3854). Service at 7:30 am, 9:30 am, 12:45, 3:45 pm and 6:30 pm from Calle 14, Av 9-11. The

trip lasts four hours and costs US $3. Note: You can get to Nuevo Arenal from Tilarán.

■ San José - Cañas

Transportes La Canera (☎ 506/223-4242). Buses leave at 8:30 and 10:30 am, 12:30, then 1:40, 2:30 and 4:45 pm from Calle 16, Av 3-5. The trip lasts three hours and costs US $3.

■ San José - La Cruz-Peñas Blancas

Transportes Deldu (☎ 506/256-9072). Buses leave at 5, 7, 7:45 and 10:30 am, then at 1:20 and 4:10 pm. On weekends, service starts at 3 am. The trip lasts four hours and costs US $6. The route passes the entrance to Santa Rosa National Park.

■ San José - Tamarindo

Alfaro (☎ 506/223-5859). Bus leaves at 3:30 pm from Av 5, Calle 14. The trip lasts five hours and costs US $6.

■ San José - Coco Beach

Pulmitan (☎ 506/222-1650). Bus leaves at 8 am and 2 pm from Calle 14, Av 1-3. Thrip lasts five hours and costs US $6.

■ San José - Brasilito - Flamingo - Potrero

Tralapa (☎ 506/221-7202). Bus to Brasilito and Flamingo leaves at 8 am; bus to Potrero leaves at 10 am. Trip lasts six hours and costs US $6. Also, a bus at 3:30 pm makes the four-hour journey to Playa Panama; fare is US $4. Buses leave from Calle 20, Av 3-5.

■ San José - Panama and Hermosa Beaches

Empresa Esquivel (☎ 506/256-0910). Bus leaves at 3:20 pm from Calle 12, Av 5-7. The trip lasts five hours and costs US $4.

■ San José - Junquillal

Tralapa (☎ 506/223-5859). Bus leaves at 2 pm from Calle20, Av.3-5. The trip lasts five-six hours and costs US $5. In Santa Cruz, transfer for the ongoing service to Junquillal.

Destinations on the Nicoya Peninsula

■ Puntarenas - Montezuma

Asociación de Desarrollo Integral Paquera (☎ 506/661-2830) operates the ferry to Paquera. It leaves at 6 am, 11 am and 3:15 pm. The trip lasts one hour and costs US $1. In Paquera, take bus to Montezuma (US $2).

Ferry Puntarenas-Paquera (☎ 506/661-3674). Ferry runs daily at 8:45 am, 2 pm and 8:15 pm. Crossing lasts 1¼ hours and costs US $1 for walk-ons, US $10 per vehicles (includes driver).

Naviera Tambor (☎ 506/661-2084) operates the ferry to Paquera. Boat leaves at 5 am, 12:30 and 5 pm. US $2.

■ San José - Nicoya

Empresa Alfaro (☎ 506/222-2666). Buses that use the ferry service depart From Calle 14, Av 3-5 at 6, 8, 2, 6:15 pm. Or you can travel through **Liberia**; buses leave at 6:30, 10 am, 1:30, 3, 5 pm. The trip takes five hours and costs US $6.

■ San José - Sámara

Empresa Alfaro (☎ 506/222-2666). Bus leaves at 12:30 pm from Calle 14, Av 3-5. Trip takes five hours and costs US $6.

■ San José - Tamarindo

Empresa Alfaro (☎ 506/222-2666). Bus leaves at 3:30 pm from Calle 14, Av 3-5. Trip lasts six hours and costs US $3.

■ San José - Nosara

Empresa Alfaro (☎ 506/222-2666). Bus leaves at 6 am from Calle 14, Av 3-5. Trip lasts six hours and costs US $4.

■ Puntarenas - Naranjo Beach

Conatramar (☎ 506/661-1069) operates the ferry from Puntarenas. It leaves at 3:15, 7 and 10:50 am, 2:50 and 7 pm. Located 200 meters north of Plaza Monserrat. The trip lasts one hour and costs US $2 for walk-ons or US $10 per car, including driver.

Destination Pacifica

■ San José - Puntarenas

Empresarios Unidos (☎ 506/222-0064). Bus service every hour, 6 am-7 pm, then an extra run at 9 pm. Leaves from Calle 16, Av 10-12. Trip lasts two hours and costs US $2.50.

■ San José - Quepos - Manuel Antonio

Transportes Delio Morales (☎ 506/223-5567). Express service at 6 am, noon and 6 pm to Manuel Antonio. Trip takes 3½ hours and costs US $5. Regular service at 7 am, 10 am, 2 pm, 3 pm and 4 pm. The trip takes 4½ hours and costs US $3.50. Also service to Uvita and Bahía on weekends at 5:30 am. Buses lave from the Coca-Cola terminal.

■ Quepos - Dominical - Uvita

Transportes Blanco (☎ 506/771-2550). Bus leaves at 5 am and 1:30 pm from the Mercado Municipal de Quepos. Trip lasts at 3½ hours and costs US $2.

■ San José - Jacó Beach

Transportes Jacó (☎ 506/223-1109). Bus leaves at 7:30 am, 10:30 am and 3:30 pm from the Coca-Cola terminal, Calle 16, Av 1-3. The trip lasts three hours and costs US $2.

> **AUTHOR TIP:** Buy your return ticket when you arrive in Jacó Beach.

Destinations Along the Caribbean Coast

■ San José - Braulio Carrillo National Park

Empresario Guapileños (☎ 506/710-7780). Bus leaves every at 5:30, every half-hour between 6:30 am and 7 pm, then at 8pm and 10 pm from Caribbean Bus Terminal (Gran Terminal al Caribe) at the north end of Calle Central. There are three stops: the Zurqui ranger station, Aerial Tram and Quebrada González ranger station. Cost is US $2.

■ San José - Limón

Transportes Caribeños (☎ 506/221-2596). Buses lave at 5, 5:30, 6:45, 7, 7:30, 8:30, 9, 10, 10:30 (double-decker), 11, 11:30 am, noon, 1:30, 2:10, 2:30, 3, 3:30, 4:30, 5, 5:30, 6:30, 7 pm. The trip takes three hours and costs US $3.

Coope- Limón (☎ 506/223-7811) also offers service to Limón through Guápiles and Siquirres. Buses leave from Gran Terminal al Caribe, Calle Central.

■ San José - Cahuita National Park - Puerto Viejo - Sixaola

Transportes Mepe (☎ 506/257-8129). Bus leaves at 6 am, 10 am, l:30 pm and 3:30 pm. Trip to Cahuita takes 3½ hours and costs US $4; trip to Puerto Viejo takes four hours and costs US $5; trip to Sixaola takes six hours and costs US $6. Buses leave from Gran Terminal al Caribe, at the north end of Calle Central.

Southern Pacific Destinations

■ San José - San Isidro de El General & Chirripó National Park:

MUSOC (☎ 506/222-2422). Bus leaves at 5:30, 7:30, 10:30 and 11:30 am, then 1:30, 2:30, 4:30 and 5 pm from Calle 16, Av 1-3. Trip takes 3½ hours and costs US $3.

Tuasur (☎ 506/222-9763) buses run daily at 6:30, 8:30 and 9:30 am, then 12:30 pm and 3:30 pm. Cost is US $3. In San Isidro, catch the connecting bus (5 am and 2 pm) to San Gerardo de Rivas for the Chirripó Park entrance.

■ San José - Palmar Norte

Tracopa-Alfaro (☎ 506/223-7685). Bus leaves at 5, 7, 8:30 and 10 am, then 1, 2:30 and 6 pm from Calle 14, Av 5. The trip lasts six hours and costs US $3.50.

■ San José - Paso Cañoas (Panama Border)

Tracopa-Alfaro (☎ 506/221-4214). Bus leaves at 5, 7:30 and 11 am, then 1, 4:30 and 6 pm from Av 3-5, Calle 14. Trip lasts eight hours and costs US $7.

■ **San José - Golfito**
Tracopa-Alfaro (☎ 506/221-4214). Regular bus leaves at 7 am; express bus leaves at 3 pm. Departure from Av 3-5, Calle 14. The express trip takes eight hours; both services costs US $6.

■ **San José - Puerto Jimenez**
Transportes Blanco-Lobo (☎ 506/771-4744). Bus leaves at 6 am and noon from Calle 12, Av 7-9. Trip lasts eight hours and costs US $6.

■ **San José - San Vito & Wilson Botanical Gardens**
Tracopa-Alfaro (☎ 506/222-2750). Bus leaves at 5:45, 8: 15 and 11:30 am, then 2:45 pm from Calle 14, Av 5. Trip lasts eight hours and costs US $7.

International Services

Tica Bus (☎ 506/221-8954) offers service to several international destinations. Buses depart from Av. 4, Calle 9-11.

■ **Panama City (Panama)**
Daily at 10pm; 18 hours; US $48, round trip.

■ **Managua (Nicaragua)**
Daily at 6 am and 7:30 am; 10hours; US $20, round trip.

■ **Tegucigalpa (Honduras)**
Daily at 6 am, 7:30 am and noon; two days; US $60, round trip. Overnight in Managua; hotel not included.

■ **San Salvador (El Salvador)**
Daily at 6 am, 7:30 am and noon; two days; US $65, round trip. Overnight in Managua; hotel not included.

■ **Guatemala (Guatemala)**
Daily at 6 am and 7:30 am; two days; US $80, round trip. Overnight in Managua and San Salvador; hotels not included.

■ **Tapachula (Mexico)**
Daily at 6 am and 7:30 am; two days; US $110 round trip. Overnight in Managua and San Salvador, hotels not included.

Tracopa Bus Line (☎ 506/221-4214) runs to David, **Panama**, leaving from Av 5, Calle 14 daily at 7:30 am. The trip lasts nine hours and costs US $20, round trip.

Index

A

Accommodations: *alternative, 92-95; bed and breakfasts, 93; camping, 94-95; farms, 92; hostels, 93-94; see also where to stay & eat*
ADELA (Anti-Petroleum Struggle), *333*
Air adventures, San José, *132*
Alajuela, *183-185*
Albergue El Silencio, *287-288*
Alto Laguna Reserve, *350*
Archaeology: *Guayabo, 178; Isla Violin, 344; Sarapiquís Centro-Neotropic, 319; Sierpe stone spheres, 344*
Arenal, *195-208; adventures, 196, 198-199; backcountry, 207-208; Botanical Gardens, 205; map, 197; where to stay & eat, 200-204, 205, 206-208*
Arenal Lake, *205-207; fishing, 12; where to stay & eat, 205, 206-207; windsurfing, 20*
Arenal National Park, *198*
Arenal Volcano, *7, 15, 42, 43-44, 195-196*
ATV tours, *240*
Avellanas, *18*

B

Bahía Junquillal Wildlife Refuge, *228*
Ballena National Marine Park, *298, 301*
Ballooning, San José, *132*
Banana plantations: *Golfito, 355; Jungle Train, 328; San José, 132*
Barra del Colorado Wildlife Refuge, *321, 326-327*
Barra Honda National Park, *248*
Barva, *180*
Barva Volcano, *42, 314*
Basitimientos National Marine Park, *341*
Beaches, *11, 41-42, 231; map, 11*
Birding, *64-65; Hummingbird Gallery (Monteverde), 214; Isla Pájaros, 222; Osa Peninsula, 352; Puntarenas, 270; Rara Avis Reserve, 316-317; San José area, 134-135*
Black Beach Cahuita, *20*
Boat tours: *Puntarenas, 270; sunset sails (Manuel Antonio), 286*
Boca Barranca, *18*
Bocas del Toro, *341*
Books, *364-366*
Boruca Country, *360*
Bosque del Río Tigre Sanctuary, *351*
Braulio Carrillo National Park, *132, 181, 314-316, 318; map, 315*
Bribri, *341*
Bungee jumping, *132, 189-190*
Butterflies, *10, 64-65, 183, 205, 214, 287, 336, 355*

C

Cabo Blanco Nature Reserve, *52, 256, 265; map, 264*
Cabuya, *263*
Cachí Reservoir, windsurfing, *20*
Cacho Negro Volcano, *314*
Cahuita, *20, 42, 331-335; adventures, 332; where to stay & eat, 332-334*
Cahuita National Park, *9, 331*
Camping, *94-95; Jacó, 275; La Casona, 228; Manuel Antonio, 292; Osa Peninsula, 354; Playa Junquillal, 246*
Canoas, *361*
Caño Negro Wildlife Refuge, *204; birding, 134*
Canopy tours, *8; Manuel Antonio, 287, 288; Monteverde, 214-215; Playa Hermosa, 278-279; Quepos, 288; Rincón de la Vieja, 224; Tropical Magic, 316*
Canyoning, *287*
Carara Biological Reserve, *273-274*
Carara National Park, birding, *134*
Caribbean Coast, *15-16, 313-341; Barra Colorado & Parismina, 326-327; Braulio Carrillo National Park, 314-316; Cahuita, 331-335; fishing, 21-22; La Selva and Sarapiquí, 317-320; Panama, 341; Puerto Limón, 327-330; Puerto Viejo, 335-341; Rara Avis Reserve, 316-317; surfing, 20; Tortuguero National Park, 321-326*
Car rental/driving, *6-7, 97-99*
Cartago, *167-171; map, 169*
Catarata del Toro, *189*
Catarata Rara Avis, *317*
Cats (wild), *61-62*
Caves: *Barra Honda National Park, 248; Venado, 20*1
Central Valley, *167-193; Alajuela, 183-185; Cartago, 167-171; Ciudad Quesada, 192-193; coffee country, 187-193; Grecia, 187-188; Heredia, 180-182; Irazú Volcano, 171-172; Lankester Gardens, 172-173; map, 166; Naranjo, 189-*

190; Orosí, 173-176; Poás Volcano, 185-187; San Ramón, 190-191; Sarchí, 188-189; Turrialba, 177-179; Ujarrás, 176-177; Zarcero, 191-192
Cerro de la Muerte, *303-304*
Chachagua Rain Forest, *200*
Children's adventures: *Eternal Rainforest (Monteverde), 212-213; San José, 138*
Chirripó National Park, *308-311; hiking, 308-309; map, 308*
Chorotega pottery, *246-247*
Ciudad Nelly, *361*
Ciudad Quesada (San Carlos), *192-193*
Climate, *5, 6*
Clodomiro Picado Institute, *134*
Coffee tours, *10; Barva, 180; San José, 133-134, 163*
Corcovado National Park, *9, 348-351; birding, 134; map, 349; surfing, 18; where to stay & eat, 350-351*
Cordilla de Talamanca, *302*
Costa Rica: *at a glance, 5-7; arriving in, 36; beaches, 41-42; map, 11; being there, 83-117; books about, 364-366; Caribbean Coast, 313-341; Central Valley, 167-193; climate, 5, 6, 45; culture and customs, 84-89; customs and immigration, 34; driving/car rental, 6-7; embassies, 114-115; entry requirements, 6, 29-32; environment, 45-65; flying to, 34-35; food and drink, 89-91, 367; geography, 38-44; getting around, 96-102; health (shots), 6, 109; (water), 109-110; history, 67-82; leaving, 36; living in, 22-26; map, 13; money, 5, 106-107; mountains, 40; in movies, 366; national parks, 50-53; Nicoya Peninsula, 231-266; Northwest, 195-230; Pacifica, 267-311; people, 67-68; provinces (map), 39; reading about, 364-366; real estate, 23-24; retiring in, 22-26; rivers, 40-41; map, 11; San José, 119-165; Spanish vocabulary, 368-372; sports, 104-106; suggested destinations, 12-16; things to buy, 6; time zone, 6; tipping, 106-107; top 20 spots, 7-11; tourist board, 114; travel tips, 27-36, 113-117; Zona Sur (Southwest), 343-361*
Cuajiniquil, *228*
Culture and customs, *84-89*; holidays and fiestas, *85-89*
Currency, *5*
Curú National Wildlife Refuge, *256*
Customs and Immigration, *34*

D

Damas Island, *286*
Dining, *see where to stay & eat*
Disabilities, *111*
Dolphins, *286, 352*
Dominical, *18, 298-301*
Drake Bay, *18, 345-348*
Driving/car rental, *6-7, 97-99*
Dúrika Biological Reserve, *360*

E

Earthquakes, *44, 328*
Ecological farm, Monteverde, *212-213*
Ecology, *45-50*
Eco-tourism, *48-50*
Electricity, *6*
El Estero, *18*
El Trapiche sugar mill, *208*
Emergencies, *113-114*
Entry requirements, *6*
Environment, *45-65; flora, 53-59; rainforests, 56-57*
Escazú: *accommodations, 157-159; language schools, 103; map, 143; shopping, 142-144; where to eat, 164-165*

F

Fauna, *59-65*
Fiestas and holidays, *85-89*
Finca La Isla Botanical Gardens, *336*
Fishing, *12, 20-22; Barra Colorado, 326-327; calendar, 21; Manuel Antonio, 286; Playa Naranjo, 255; Playa Tamarindo, 240*
Flora, *53-59*
Food and drink, *89-91; books about, 366; recipes, 367*

G

Gallo Pinto (Red Rooster) recipe, *367*
Gambling, *107*
Gandoca-Manzanillo Wildlife Refuge, *336, 340-341*
Gardens: *Arenal, 205; Finca La Isla, 336; Lankester, 172-173; Wilson, 355, 361*
Gay and lesbian travel, *26-27; Manuel Antonio, 292; San José, 147*
Geography, *38-44*
Getting around, *96-102; car rentals, 96-99; cross-country flights, 101-102; hitchhiking, 101; transportation, 372-379*
Golfito, *354-355*
Golfo Dulce, *355-356*
Grecia, *187-188*

Guaitil, *247*
Guanacaste National Park, *227; map, 226*
Guanacaste Province, *15, 18, 42, 219-222*
Guápiles Highway, *314*
Guatuso Indian Reserve, *199*
Guayabo National Monument, *133, 178*
Guaymí indigenous reserve, *350*

H

Hacienda Baru wildlife refuge, *300*
Health, *109-112; hepatitis A shots, 6, 109; medical insurance, 111; scorpions, 117; snake bites, 110, 117; water, 109-110*
Heliconia Island, *318, 320*
Henry's Point, *18*
Heredia, *180-182; language schools, 103; where to stay & eat, 181-182*
Hiking and walking: *Arenal area, 196, 198; Dúrika Biological Reserve, 360; Gandoca-Manzanillo, 336; La Fortuna, 199; Monteverde, 211-213; Mt. Chirripó, 308-309; Osa Peninsula, 352; Rincón de la Vieja, 225; San José, 133-135; Turialba Volcano, 179*
History, *67-82; before time, 68-69; civil war, 80-81; colonial times, 72-73; the conquest, 70-72; democracy and coffee, 73-75; jungle train and bananas, 75-77; modern times, 79; recent memory, 81-82; Walker's war, 78-79*
Hitchhiking, *101*
Hitoy-Cerere Biological Reserve, *334-335*
Holidays and fiestas, *85-89*
Horseback riding: *Jacó, 278; La Fortuna, 199; Manuel Antonio, 288; Montezuma, 259; Playa Tamarindo, 240; Quepos, 290; San José, 132*
Horses, Lippazaner stallions, *183*
Hospitals, *114*
Hot springs, *129, 174, 290*

I

InBio Park, *10, 46, 134*
Information: *author and/or publisher access, 4; living and retiring in Costa Rica, 26; transportation, 372-379; Websites, 3-4, 363-364*
Internet, *112-113*
Irazú Volcano, *9, 42-43, 171-172*
Isla Bolaños, *230*
Isla Cabo Blanco, *265*
Isla Caño, *348*
Isla del Cocos, *272*
Isla Guayabo, *270*
Isla Los Párajos, *270*
Isla Negritos, *270*
Isla Pájaros, *222*
Isla Tortuga, *137, 270*
Isla Uvita, *20*
Isla Violin, *344-359*

J

Jacó, *18, 274-279; adventures, 278-279; where to stay & eat, 275-278*
Jardín de Las Aves Wildlife Refuge, *352*
Jardín Gaía wildlife rehabilitation center, *287*
Jetty Break, *18*
Jewels of the Rainforest, *10, 65, 182*
Jungle Train, *328*

K

Karen Morgenson Reserve, *256*
Kayaking, *239, 278, 298, 352*

L

La Cruz, *230*
La Flor de Paraíso Environmental School, *171*
La Fortuna, *198-204; adventures, 198-199; where to stay & eat, 200-204*
Lake Botos, *186*
Lake Cachí, *176-177*
Lankester Gardens, *8, 172-173*
La Paz Waterfalls, *137, 181, 186*
Las Cruces Biological Station, *361*
Las Cusingas botanical garden, *316*
La Selva Biological Station, *52, 317-320; adventures, 318-319; birding, 134; where to stay & eat, 319-320*
Latin America, *map, 37*
Liberia, *219-222; map, 221; where to stay & eat, 220, 222*
Limón, *see Puerto Limón*
Lomas Barbudal, *223*
Los Angeles Cloud Forest, *133, 190*
Los Chiles, *204*

M

Malpais, *265-266*
Manchineel trees, poison of, *284*
Mango Ginger Chicken recipe, *367*
Mangroves, *55*
Manuel Antonio National Park, *7, 14, 279-280, 282-298; camping, 292; gay-friendly options, 292; map, 283; surfing, 18; where to stay & eat, 292-298*
Manzanillo, *18, 336, 340; diving and kayaking, 336; surfing, 20*
Matapalo, *297-298*
Matapalo Conservation Association, *240*

Medical insurance, *111*
Metric system, *27-28*
Mirador San Gerardo, *213*
Miravalles Volcano, *42*
Money, *5, 106-107*
Monkeys, *60-61, 285*
Monteverde, *208-219; cheese factory, 210, 214; shopping, 214; where to eat, 218-219; where to stay, 215-218*
Monteverde Cloud Forest, *7, 15, 52, 208-213; canopy tours, 214-215; Children's Eternal Rainforest, 212-213; ecological farm, 212-213; hiking, 211-213; map, 209*
Montezuma, *258-263; adventures, 258-259; where to stay & eat, 259-263*
Mosquito repellent, *111*
Mountain biking, *199, 240, 278*
Mountains, *40; map, 43*
Mount Chirripó, *302, 308; access routes, 310; hiking, 308-309; reservations to climb, 309-310; setting out, 310-311*
Movies, *366*

N

Naranjo, *189-190*
Naso/Teribe indigenous peoples, *341*
National Biodiversity Institute (InBio), *10, 46*
National parks and reserves, *50-53; map, 51*
Nature lodges, *10*
Nauyaca Waterfalls, *301*
Nicaragua, side trip to, *204*
Nicoya, *247*
Nicoya, Gulf of, *270*
Nicoya Peninsula, *15, 231-266; Central Peninsula, 246-255; Northern Peninsula, 232-246; Southern Peninsula, 255-266*
Nightlife: *La Fortuna, 199; Puerto Viejo, 340; Quepos, 288-289; San José, 144-147*
North Pacific Coast: *fishing, 21; surfing, 17-18*
Northwest, *195-230; Arenal area, 195-208; Liberia, 219-222; map, 194; Monteverde area, 208-219; national parks, 222-230*
Nuevo Arenal, *206*

O

Oil Watch/Costa Rica, *333*
Ojo de Agua, hot springs, *129*
Ollie's Point, *17*
Orchids, *58-59, 183*
Organization for Tropical Studies, *317*
Orosí, *173-176; hot springs, 129, 174; where to stay & eat, 175-176*
Orosí Volcano, *42*
Oro Verde Biological Reserve, *301*
Osa Peninsula, *16, 344-359; camping, 354; hiking, 352; surfing, 18; where to stay, 345, 352-354*
Oxcart trails, *240*

P

Pacifica, *267-311*
Pacquera, *256*
Palo Verde National Park, *222-223; birding, 134*
Panama, *341, 359-361*
Parismina, *326-327*
Parque Internacional La Amistad, *359-360*
Passports, *29-32*
Pavones, *18, 358-359*
Pico Pequeño, *18*
Playa Bahia, *301-302*
Playa Carrillo, *252*
Playa Conchal, *236, 237*
Playa del Coco, *233-235*
Playa Escondido, *284*
Playa Espadilla, *282*
Playa Flamingo, *235-237*
Playa Garza, *252*
Playa Grande, *240, 244-245*
Playa Hermosa, *18, 232-233, 278-279*
Playa Junquillal, *245-246*
Playa Manuel Antonio, *284*
Playa Manzanillo, *339*
Playa Nancite, *228*
Playa Naranjo, *17-18, 228, 255-256*
Playa Nosara, *252-255*
Playa Ocotal, *234*, 235
Playa Panama, *233*
Playa Pan de Azucar, *236-237*
Playa Platanares, *353*
Playa Potrero, *235, 236*
Playa Sámara, *248-252*
Playa Tamarindo, *18, 237-244*
Playa Tambor, *257-258*
Playa Zancudo, *357-358*
Poás Volcano, *9, 42-43, 185-187*
Preciosa-Platanares Wildlife Refuge, *352*
Prices, *3*
Primates, *60-61*
Prostitution, *111-112*
Proyecto Campanario Biological Reserve, *347*
Puerto Caldera, *18*
Puerto Jiménez, *351-354*

Puerto Limón, *327-330; map, 329; where to stay & eat, 330*
Puerto Moín, *20*
Puerto Viejo, *9, 42, 335-341; adventures, 336; map, 337; nightlife, 340; surfing, 20, 335; where to stay & eat, 337-340*
Punta Banco Reserve, *358*
Punta Catedral, *284*
Puntarenas, *269-274; adventures, 270, 272; map, 271; where to stay & eat, 273*
Puntarenas Province, *map, 268*

Q

Quarzite, *219*
Quepos, *279-281; adventures, 286-288; canopy tours, 288; map, 281; nightlife, 288-289; surfing, 18, 286; travelers' tips, 289-290; where to stay & eat, 290-291*
Quetzal, *8-9, 304*

R

Rainforests, *56-57; canopy tours, 8; Esquinas, 356; Golfito, 355; Kids Saving, 285; Sarapiquí, 318-319; Tirimbina, 319*
Rancho La Merced Biological Reserve, *301*
Rappelling, *189-190*
Rara Avis Reserve, *316-317*
Reading list, *364-366*
Recipes, *367*
Reserva Agroecologica de San Ramón, *223*
Reserva Senduro Tranquillo, *213*
Retirement: *Living and retiring in Costa Rica, 22-26*
Rincón de la Vieja National Park, *224-226*
Rincón de la Vieja Volcano, *10, 42*
Río Sucio, *316*
Rivers, *40-41; map, 11*

S

Sacramento, *181*
Safe Passage, *372*
Safety and crime, *6, 107-109, 117, 239*
Salsa Brava, *20*
San Isidro de General, *302, 306-308; adventure tour operators, 306-307; events, 307; where to stay & eat, 307-308*
San José, *14, 119-165; accommodations, 147-160; adventures for children, 138; adventures on a shoestring, 128-131; adventures on foot, 133-135; air adventures, 132;* barrios *(map), 121; Central (map), 125; gay and lesbian nights, 147; getting around, 96-97; Gold Museum, 9-10, 124; horseback riding, 133; hot springs, 129; Jade Museum, 10, 124-125; language schools, 102-103; National Theater, 9, 123; nightlife, 144-147; orientation, 120-128; other downtown sights, 127-128; Parque Nacional, 126; road to nowhere, 130-131; shopping, 139-142; tour companies, 131-132; transportation, 373-379; walking tour, 122-127; water adventures, 135-138; where to eat, 160-164*
San José de la Montaña, *181*
San Lucas Island, *270*
San Luis Ecolodge and Biological Station, *218*
San Rafael de Heredia, *180*
San Ramón, *190-191, 223*
Santa Cruz, *179, 246-247*
Santa Elena Pueblo, *213*
Santa Elena Rainforest Reserve, *213*
Santa Maria Volcano, *42*
Santa Rosa National Park, *17, 227-230; map, 229; where to stay, 230*
Santa Teresa, *265-266*
San Vito, *361*
Sarapiquí Rainforest, *318-319*
Sarchí, *10, 188-189; crafts, 144, 188*
Scorpions, *117*
Scuba diving, *240, 272*
Shopping, *6; Boruca handcrafts, 360; Escazú, 142-144; Monteverde, 214; San José, 139-142; Santa Cruz, 246-247; Sarchí, 10, 144, 188*
Sierpe: *stone spheres, 344; where to stay, 345*
Sloths, *62*
Snakebites: health and safety, *110, 117; venom research, 134*
Snorkeling, *298*
Soccer, *104-106*
Southern Pacific Coast: *fishing, 21; surfing, 18*
Spanish language lessons, *102-104, 171, 259, 278, 336*
Spanish vocabulary, *368-372*
Sports, *104-106*
Strangler fig, *55*
Surfing, *17-20; Caribbean Coast, 20; Central Pacific Coast, 18; Central Peninsula, 246-255; Dominical, 298; Jacó, 278; map, 19; Northern Peninsula, 232-246; North Pacific Coast, 17-18; Osa Peninsula, 358; Pavones, 358; Quepos, 18, 286; Southern Pacific Coast, 18; Southern Peninsula, 255-266*
Swimming, rip tide warning, *110*

T

Tabacón River, *196*
Talamanca Mountains, *302-305*
Tapantí-Macizo de la Muerte National Park, *175, 304*
Telephones, *112*
Tenorio Volcano, *42*
Ticos/ticas, use of term, *47, 67*
Tico Train, *134*
Tilarán, *207*
Time zone, *6*
Tipping, *106-107*
Tirimbina Rainforest Center, *319, 320*
Tiskita Jungle Lodge, *358-359*
Tortuguero National Park, *7-8, 15, 321-326; map, 325; surfing, 20; turtles, 15, 52, 321, 322, 324; where to stay & eat, 323, 324, 326*
Transportation, *372-379*
Travel tips, *27-36; arriving, 36; credit cards, 113; customs and immigration, 34; emergencies, 113-114; entry requirements, 29-32; flying, 34-35; handy hints, 115-117; leaving, 36; metrics, 27-28; passports, 29-32; what to take, 32-33*
Trees, *54-55*
Turrialba, *177-179*
Turtles, *63; Playa Grande, 240; Tor-2tuguero, 15, 52, 321, 322, 324*

U

Ujarrás, *176-177*
Uvita, *301-302*

V

Valle de Diquis, *344*
Valle de El General, *302*
Venado Cavern, *199, 201*
Volcanoes, *42-44; map, 43*

W

Walker, William, *78-79, 238*
Walking, see *Hiking and walking*
Water, drinking, *109-110*
Water adventures, San José, *135-138*
Web information, *3-4, 363-364*
Whale watching, *343-344*
where to stay & eat: *Alajuela, 183-185; alternative accommodations, 92-95; Arenal, 200-204, 205, 206-208; Cabuya, 263; Cahuita, 332-334; Carara, 274; Ciudad Quesada, 192-193; Corcovado, 350-351; Dominical, 299-300; Drake Bay, 346-348; Escazú, to eat, 164-165; to stay, 157-159; Golfito, 355; Golfo Dulce, 355-356; Grecia, 187-188; Heliconia Island, 320; Heredia, 181-182; Irazú area, 172; Jacó, 275-278; La Selva, 319-320; Liberia, 220, 222; Limón, 330; Lomas Barbudal, 223; Malpais, 266; Manuel Antonio, 292-298; Matapalo, 298; Monteverde, to eat, 218-219; to stay, 215-218; Montezuma, 259-263; Nicoya, 247; Orosí, 175-176; Osa Peninsula, 345, 352-354; Palo Verde, 222-223; Parismina, 327; Playa Brasilito, 237; Playa Conchal, 237; Playa del Coco, 234-235; Playa Flamingo, 236; Playa Grande, 244-245; Playa Hermosa, 279; Playa Junquillal, 245-246; Playa Naranjo, 255-256; Playa Nosara, 253-255; Playa Ocotal, 235; Playa Pan de Azacur, 236-237; Playa Potrero, 236; Playa Sámara, 250-252; Playa Tamarindo, 241-244; Playa Tambor, 257-258; Playa Zancudo, 357-358; Poás Volcano, 186-187; Puerto Viejo, 337-340; Puntarenas, 273; Quepos, 290-291; Rara Avis Reserve, 317; Rincón de la Vieja, 225-226; San Isidro de General, 307-308; San José, to eat, 160-164; to stay, 147-160; San Ramón, 190-191; Santa Cruz, 247; Santa Teresa, 266; Sarchí, 188-189; Sierpe, 345; Talamanca Mountains, 304-305; Tortuguero, 323, 324, 326; Turrialba, 179; Uvita, 302; Wekso Ecolodge, 341; Zarcero, 192*
Whitewater rafting, *8; La Fortuna, 198; Manuel Antonio, 286; San José area, 135-138*
Wildlife rehabilitation, *183, 287*
Wilson Botanical Gardens, *355, 361*
Windsurfing, *20*
Witch's Rock, *17, 228, 234*
Women traveling alone, *108-109*

Y

Yoga, *336*

Z

Zarcero, *10, 191-192*
Zona Sur (South Pacific), *343-361; Boruca Country, 360; map, 342; Osa Peninsula, 344-359; Panama, 359-361; Parque Internacional La Amistad, 359-360; San Vito, 361; whale watching, 343-344*